

Class

Lit

Book

3515

General Theological Seminary Library

CHELSEA SQUARE, NEW YORK

1926

NIHON SEIKŌKWAI

KITŌSHO

KYŪSHU KŌSEI 1913 NEN

KAITEI ZŌHO

KONO SHO WA SEIKŌKWAI NO

KŌTŌ SHISHŌ SEITEN [SAKURAMENTO] OYOBİ SHOSHIKI WO

NOSETARU MONO NI SHITE,

NIHON SEIKŌKWAI NO SHOYŌ NI ZOKUSU.

NIHON SEIKŌKWAI SHUPPANSHA

1926

107475

Lit

3515

1926

MOKUROKU.

Shukusaijitsu oyobi Nikkwa Shohyō (<i>Feasts and Fasts,</i> <i>and Tables of Lessons</i>)	5
Sōtō (<i>Morning Prayer</i>)	30
Bantō (<i>Evening Prayer</i>)	49
Tangwan (<i>Litany</i>)... ..	65
Rinji Kitō (<i>Occasional Prayers</i>)	74
Rinji Kansha (<i>Occasional Thanksgivings</i>)	86
Tokutō (<i>Collects</i>)	91
Seisanshiki Zentō (<i>Form of Prayer before Holy Com-</i> <i>munion</i>)... ..	323
Seisanshiki (<i>Holy Communion</i>)	332
Yōnen Seisenshiki (<i>Baptism of Infants</i>)	360
Shitaku Seisenshiki (<i>Private Baptism</i>)	369
Sōnen Seisenshiki (<i>Baptism of Adults</i>)	376
Kōkwai Mondō (<i>Catechism</i>)	388
Shinto Anshushiki (<i>Confirmation</i>)	396
Kekkonshiki (<i>Marriage</i>)	401
Sango Kanshashiki (<i>Churching of Women</i>)	414
Byōsha Hōmonshiki (<i>Visitation of the Sick</i>)	418
Byōsha Seisanshiki (<i>Communion of the Sick</i>)	433
Maisōshiki (<i>Burial</i>)	435

Yōnen Maisōshiki (<i>Burial of Infants</i>)	... ..	448
*Daisai Sangeshiki (<i>Communion</i>)	... ..	455
Atanashio Shinkyō (<i>Athanasian Creed</i>)	... ..	464
Seishoku Anshushiki (<i>Ordinal</i>)	... ..	468
Reihaidō Seibetsushiki (<i>Consecration of Churches</i>)	... ..	495
Bokushi Juninshiki (<i>Institution of Ministers</i>)	... ..	501
Furōku (<i>Appendix</i>):—		
Reihai Ryakushiki Kisoku (<i>Rules for shortening Services</i>)	... ..	511
Kazoku no Inori (<i>Family Prayers</i>)	... ..	513
Shinnen Kitō (<i>New Year</i>)	... ..	519
Tenchōsetsu Kitō (<i>Emperor's Birthday</i>)	... ..	522
Shūkwaku Kansha (<i>Harvest Thanksgiving</i>)	... ..	524
Dendō Kitō (<i>Prayer for Missions</i>)	... ..	526
Senrei Shigwanshiki (<i>Admission of Catechumens</i>)	... ..	532
Dendōshi Ninkashiki (<i>Licensing of Catechists</i>)	... ..	534

SHUKUSAIJITSU OYOBİ NIKKWA SHOHYŌ.



NENJŪ SHUKUSAIJITSU.

SHUKUJITSU ni nishu ari—idō shukujitsu, kotei shukujitsu kore nari.

Idō shukujitsu wa taitei Fukukwatsujitsu wo chūshin to shite idō su.

Fukukwatsujitsu wa sangwatsu nijūichinichi igo no mangetsu ni tsugu Shujitsu nari; moshī mangetsu Shujitsu ni ataraba, sono tsugi no Shujitsu wa sunawachi Fukukwatsujitsu nari.

Daisai-zen dai san Shujitsu wa Fukukwatsujitsu-zen dai kushū ni ataru.

„ dai ni „ „ „ „ „ dai hasshū „ „

„ dai ichi „ „ „ „ „ „ dai shichishū „ „

Daisai dai ichi „ „ „ „ „ „ dai rokushū „ „

Shōten-zen Shujitsu wa Fukukwatsujitsu-go dai goshū „ „

Shōtenjitsu „ „ „ „ „ „ dai shijūnichi „ „

Seirei Kōrinjitsu „ „ „ „ „ „ dai shichishū „ „

San-i Ittai Shujitsu „ „ „ „ „ „ dai hasshū „ „

Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu wa Seito Andere-bi no zengo ni sessuru Shujitsu, moshiku wa tōjitsu nari.

Kotei shukujitsu no tōjitsu wa heijitsu no nikkwahyō ni kakaguru tokoro no mono kore nari.

Seikōkwai ni oite nenjū mamoru beki shukusaijitsu wa sa no gotoshi:—

SHUKUJITSU.

(*in wo fushitaru wa idō shukujitsu nari.)

*Fukukwatsujitsu to, sono gojūnichi-go no Seirei Kōrinjitsu to, sonota no kaku Shujitsu.

Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu 3 gwatsu 25 nichi

Kōtanjitsu 12 „ 25 „

Jukatsureijitsu 1 getsu 1 „

Gen-ihōjitsu 1 „ 6 ka

Hikenjitsu 2 gwatsu 2 „

Hen-yōbōjitsu	8 gwatsu	6 ka
*Fukukwatsu-go no getsu, kwayōbi		
*Shōtenjitsu		
*Seirei Kōrin-go no getsu, kwayōbi		
Seito Andere-bi	11 gwatsu	30 nichi
Seito Tomasu-bi	12 „	21 „
Seito Sutepanō-bi	12 „	26 „
Seito Yohane-bi	12 „	27 „
Osanago no Hi	12 „	28 „
Seito Pauro Kaishinjitsu	1 getsu	25 „
Seito Mattea-bi	2 gwatsu	24 ka
Seito Mako-bi	4 „	25 nichi
Seito Piripo oyobi Seito Yakobu-bi	5 „	1 „
Seito Barunaba-bi	6 „	11 „
Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu	6 „	24 ka
Seito Petero-bi	6 „	29 nichi
Seito Yakobu-bi	7 „	25 „
Seito Barutoromai-bi	8 „	24 ka
Seito Matai-bi	9 „	21 nichi
Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi-bi	9 „	29 „
Seito Ruka-bi	10 „	18 „
Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi	10 „	28 „
Shoseito-bi	11 „	1 „

SAIJITSU.

(*in wo fushitaru wa idō saijitsu nari.)

*Daisaisetsu—Daisai Shijitsu yori, kaku Shujitsu wo nozoki, shijū-nichikan.

*Seishoku anshusetsu, sunawachi—

(tōki) Kōrinsetsu dai san Shujitsu

(shunki) Daisai dai ichi Shujitsu

(kaki) Seirei Kōrinjitsu

(shūki) kugwatsu jūyokka

} no nochi no sui, kin, doyōbi.

*Kitōjitsu, sunawachi Shōtenjitsu-zen no getsu, kwa, suiyōbi.

*Jukujitsu, sonota kaku kinyōbi (Kōtanjitsu wo nozoku).

Saki shoshukujitsu no zenjitsu (shukujitsu getsuyōbi ni ataru toki wa doiyōbi wo motte kore ni kau) :—

Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu	Seito Mattea-bi
Kōtanjitsu	Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu
Hikenjitsu	Seito Petero-bi
*Fukukwatsujitsu	Seito Yakobu-bi
*Shōtenjitsu	Seito Barutoromai-bi
*Seirei Kōrinjitsu	Seito Matai-bi
Seito Andere-bi	6 Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi
Seito Tomasu-bi	Shoseito-bi

NIKKWA SHOHYŌ.

Hyōchū ni RYAKUGO KIGŌ wo mochiuru sa no gotoshi :—

創	Sōseiki	Sōs.	出	Shutsu-ejiputo-ki	Shuts.
利	Rebiki	Reb.	民	Minsū Kiryaku	Mins.
申	Shimmeiki	Shimm.	書	Yoshuaki	Yosh.
士	Shishiki	Shish.	得	Rutsuki	Ruts.
母前	Samueru Zensho	I Sam.	母後	Samueru Kōsho	II Sam.
王上	Retsuō Kiryaku		王下	Retsuō Kiryaku	
	Jō	I Rets.		Ge	II Rets.
代上	Rekidai Shiryaku		代下	Rekidai Shiryaku	
	Jō	I Rek.		Ge	II Rek.
喇	Ezurasho	Ezur.	尼	Nehemiyaki	Nehem.
帖	Esuteruki	Esut.	伯	Yobuki	Yob.
詩	Shihen	Shih.	箴	Shingen	Shing.
傳	Dendō no Fumi	Dend.	歌	Gaka	Gak.
賽	Izayasho	Izay.	耶	Eremiyaki	Erem.

哀	Aika	Aik.	結	Ezekierusho	Ezek.
但	Danierusho	Dan.	何	Hoseasho	Hos.
耳	Yoerusho	Yoer.	麼	Amosusho	Amos.
阿	Obadeyasho	Obad.	拿	Yonasho	Yon.
米	Mikasho	Mik.	翁	Nahomusho	Nahom.
哈	Habakukusho	Habak.	番	Zepaniyasho	Zepan.
基	Hagaisho	Hag.	亞	Zekariyasho	Zekar.
馬	Marakisho	Marak.			

Ijō Kyōyaku Zensho.

太	Mataiden	Mat.	可	Makoden	Mak.
路	Rukaden	Ruk.	約	Yohaneden	Yoh.
徒	Shito Gyōden	Shitog.	羅	Romasho	Rom.
哥前	Korinto Zensho	I Korint.	哥後	Korinto Kōsho	II Korint.
加	Garateyasho	Garat.	弗	Epesosho	Epes.
腓	Piripisho	Pirip.	西	Korosaisho	Koros.
撒前	Tesaronike Zensho	I Tesar.	撒後	Tesaronike Kōsho	II Tesar.
提前	Temote Zensho	I Tem.	提後	Temote Kōsho	II Tem.
多	Tetosusho	Tet.	門	Piremonsho	Pirem.
來	Heburaisho	Heb.	雅	Yakobusho	Yak.
彼前	Petero Zensho	I Pet.	彼後	Petero Kōsho	II Pet.
約壹	Yohane Issho	I Yoh.	約貳	Yohane Nisho	II Ych.
約參	Yohane Sansho	III Yoh.	猶	Yudasho	Yud.
默	Yohane Moku- shiroku	Mokush.			

Ijō Shin-yaku Zensho.

DAI IPPYŌ

Shu Kigen	1915	C	3	i 31	ii 17	iv 4	v 9	v 13	v 23	24	xi 28
Shujitsu tōji.....	1916	BA	6	ii 20	iii 8	iv 23	v 28	vi 1	vi 11	22	xii 3
Gen-ihō-go Shujitsu sū	1917	G	4	ii 4	ii 21	iv 8	v 13	v 17	v 27	24	xii 2
Daisai-zen dai san Shujitsu {tsuki hi	1918	F	2	i 27	ii 13	iii 31	v 5	v 9	v 19	25	xii 1
Daisai Shijitsu {tsuki hi	1919	E	5	ii 16	iii 5	iv 20	v 25	v 29	vi 8	22	xi 30
Fukukwatsujitsu {tsuki hi	1920	DC	3	ii 1	ii 18	iv 4	v 9	v 13	v 23	24	xi 28
Shōten-zen Shujitsu {tsuki hi	1921	B	2	i 23	ii 9	iii 27	v 1	v 5	v 15	25	xi 27
Shōtenjitsu {tsuki hi	1922	A	5	ii 12	iii 1	iv 16	v 21	v 25	vi 4	23	xii 3
Seirei Kōrinjitsu {tsuki hi	1923	G	3	i 28	ii 14	iv 1	v 6	v 10	v 20	25	xii 2
San-i Ittai-go Shujitsu sū	1924	FE	5	ii 17	iii 5	iv 20	v 25	v 29	vi 8	22	xi 30
Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu {tsuki hi	1925	D	4	ii 8	ii 25	iv 12	v 17	v 21	v 31	23	xi 29
	1926	C	3	i 31	ii 17	iv 4	v 9	v 13	v 23	24	xi 28
	1927	B	5	ii 13	iii 2	iv 17	v 22	v 26	vi 5	22	xi 27
	1928	AG	4	ii 5	ii 22	iv 8	v 13	v 17	v 27	24	xii 2
	1929	F	2	i 27	ii 13	iii 31	v 5	v 9	v 19	25	xii 1

DAI NIHYŌ:—SHUJITSU NIKKWAHYŌ

(△ no shirushi aru nikkwa no kawari ni heijitsu no nikkwa wo mochiuru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.)

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Kōrinsetsu dai ichi	[Shujitsu]			
" " ni "	Izay. 1, 1-27	△ Ruk. 1, 1-25	Izay. 2	△ I Tesar. 5, 1-24
" " san "	" 5, 1-25	△ " 1, 26-56	" 24	△ II Tesar. 2
" " shi "	" 25	△ " 1, 57	" 28, 1-22	△ II Pet. 3
Kōtan-go dai ichi	" 30, 1-26	△ " 3, 1-18	" 32	△ Mokush. 22, 6
" " ni "	" 35		" 40	
" " "	" 42		" 44	
Gen-ihō-go dai ichi	" 51		" 52, 1-12	
" " ni "	" 55		" 56, 1-8	
" " san "	" 61		" 65	
" " shi "	Yob. 28		Yob. 38, 1-33	
" " go "	Shing. 1		Shing. 3, 1-26	
" " roku "	" 8, 1-31		" 31, 10	
Daisai-zen dai san	Erem. 5, 1-19	Mokush. 18	Sōs. 2, 4	Mokush. 21, 1-8
" " ni "	Sōs. 3	△ Yoh. 5, 24	" 6	△ Epes. 5, 1-21
" " ichi "	" 7, 17 & 8	△ Mat. 11, 20	" 12, 1-9	△ " 2
Daisai dai ichi	" 13	△ Ruk. 6, 20	" 19, 12-29	△ Rom. 14
" " ni "	" 27, 1-40	△ Mak. 7, 1-23	" 28	△ Pirip. 3
" " san "	" 32	△ Ruk. 7, 31	" 37	△ Epes. 4, 17
" " shi "	" 42	△ " 14, 15	" 45	△ Koros. 2, 6
" " go "	Shuts. 3	△ " 17, 1-19	Shuts. 5	△ Garat. 6
Fukukwatsu-zen	Zekar. 9, 9	Mat. 26	" 10, 21 & 11	Ruk. 19, 28
Fukukwatsujitsu	Shuts. 12, 1-28	Mokush. 1, 10-18	" 14	Yoh. 20, 11-18

Jitsumei		Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Fukukwatsu-go dai ichi					
	[Shujitsu]	Shuts. 19	I Korint. 15, 1-28	Shuts. 20, 1-24	Yoh. 20, 24-29
"	dai ni	" 32		" 33, 12-34, 9	
"	" san	Mins. 16, 1-35		Mins. 17, 1-11	
"	" shi	" 20, 1-13		" 20, 14-21, 9	
"	" go	" 22, 1-35		" 23, 1-26	
Shōten-go		Yoer. 2, 21		Yosh. 1	
Seirei Kōrinjitsu		Shimm. 16, 1-17		Izay. 10, 33 & 11	Garat. 5, 16
San-i Ittai		Izay. 6, 1-10	Rom. 8, 1-17	Sōs. 1, 1-2, 3	Epes. 4, 1-16
San-i Ittai-go dai ichi		Yosh. 3, 7-4 14	Mokush. 1, 1-8	Yosh. 5, 13-6, 21	
"	ni	Shish. 4		Shish. 6, 11	
"	san	I Sam. 3		I Sam. 4, 1-18	
"	shi	" 12		" 15, 1-23	
"	go	" 16		II Sam. 1	
"	roku	II Sam. 12, 1-23		" 18	
"	shichi	I Rek. 17		I Rek. 29, 1-28	
"	hachi	I Rets. 3		II Rek. 6, 1-21	
"	ku	" 10, 1-24		I Rets. 11, 26	
"	jū	" 12		" 13	
"	jūichi	" 17		" 18	
"	jūni	" 19		" 21	
"	jūsan	" 22, 1-40		II Rets. 5	
"	jūshi	II Rets. 9		" 10, 1-31	
"	jūgo	" 18		" 19	
"	jūroku	" 23, 1-30		II Rek. 36	
"	jūshichi	Nehem. 1, 1-2, 8		Nehem. 8	
"	jūhachi	Erem. 5, 20		Erem. 22, 13	

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
San-i Ittai-go dai jūku [Shujitsu]				
" " " niyu "	Erem. 35		Ezek. 1	
" " " nijūichi "	Ezek. 14		" 18	
" " " nijūni "	" 34		" 37	
" " " nijūni "	Dan. 3		Dan. 5	
" " " nijusan "	" 6		" 7, 1-27	
" " " nijūshi "	Yoer. 3, 9		Amos. 5	
" " " nijūgo "	Mik. 6		Nahom. 1	
" " " nijūroku, "	Habak. 2		Zepan. 3	
" " " "	Dend. 11 & 12		Marak. 3 & 4	
Kōrinsetsu-zen				

DAI SAMPYŌ :—SEIJITSU NIKKWAHYŌ

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Seito Andere-bi	Izay. 54	Yoh. 1, 35-42	Izay. 65, 1-16	Yoh. 12, 20-36
Seito Tomasu-bi	Yob. 42, 1-6	" 11, 1-16	I Rels. 10, 1-9	" 14, 1-14
Kōtanjitsu	Izay. 9, 1-7	Ruk. 2, 1-14	Izay. 7, 10-16	Tet. 2, 11-3, 8
Seito Sutepano-bi	Sōs. 4, 1-16	Shitog. 6	II Rek. 24, 15-22	Shitog. 8, 1-8
Seito Yohane-bi	Shuts. 33, 9	Yoh. 13, 21-35	Izay. 6	II Yoh.
Osanago no Hi	Erem. 31, 1-17	Mat. 18, 1-14	Mik. 4, 6-5, 4	Mat. 21, 12-16
Jukatsureijitsu	Sōs. 17, 1-14	Rom. 2, 17	Shimm. 10, 12	Koros. 2, 8
Gen-ihōjitsu	Izay. 60	Ruk. 3, 15-22	Izay. 49, 13-23	Rom. 15, 8-16
Seito Pauro Kaishinijitsu...	" 49, 1-12	Garat. 1, 11	Erem. 1, 1-10	Shitog. 26, 1-20
Hikenijitsu	Shuts. 13, 1-16	Ruk. 11, 27-36	Hag. 2, 1-9	I Yoh. 3, 1-8
Seito Mattea-bi	I Sam. 2, 27-35	Yoh. 13, 1-20	Izay. 22, 15	" 2, 15
Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu	Sōs. 3, 1-15	" 1, 1-18	I Sam. 2, 1-10	Ruk. 1, 39-45
Daisai Shijitsu	Izay. 58, 1-12	Mak. 2, 13-22	Yon. 3	Heb. 12, 1-17
Fukukwatsu-zen getsuyōbi	Alk. 1, 1-14	Yoh. 14	Reb. 16, 1-24	" 9, 1-15
" kwayōbi	" 3, 1-33	" 15	Mins. 21, 1-9	Rom. 5, 1-11
" sulyōbi	" 3, 34	" 16	Zekar. 11	I Pet. 1, 1-21
" mokyōbi	Dan. 9, 20	" 17	Shuts. 16, 2-15	Yoh. 6, 27-58
Jukujitsu	Sōs. 22, 1-19	" 18	Izay. 52, 13 & 53	I Pet. 2
Fukukwatsu Zeujitsu	Hos. 5, 8-6, 3	Ruk. 23, 50	Yon. 1, 15 & 2	Rom. 6, 1-13
Fukukwatsu-go getsuyōbi	Shuts. 15, 1-21	" 24, 1-12	Gak. 2, 10	Mak. 16
" kwayōbi	Izay. 26, 1-19	Yoh. 21, 1-14	Ezek. 37, 1-14	Yoh. 21, 15
Seito Mako-bi.....	" 62, 6	Shitog. 12, 24-13, 13	" 1, 1-14	II Tem. 4, 1-11
Seito Piripo oyobi Seito	" 61	Yoh. 6, 1-14	Zekar. 4	Mokush. 21, 1-14
Yakoku-bi	"			

Jitsumei	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Shōtenjitsu	Dan. 7, 9-14	Ruk. 24, 44	II Rets. 2, 1-14	Heb. 4, 14-5, 10
Seirei Kōrin-go getsuyōbi kwayōbi	Sōs. 11, 1-9	I Korint. 12, 1-13	Mins. 11, 16-30	I Korint. 12, 27 & 13
”	Mik. 4, 1-7	Shitog. 2, 12-21	Ezek. 36, 25	Shitog. 19, 1-10
Seito Barunaba-bi	Shimm. 33, 1-11	” 4, 23	Izay. 40, 1-11	” 14, 8
Shisenja Yohane Tanjō- jitsu	Marak. 3, 1-6	Mat. 3	Marak. 4	Mat. 14, 1-12
Seito Petero-bi	Ezek. 3, 4-14	Yoh. 21, 15-22	Zekar. 3	Shitog. 4, 8-22
Seito Yakobu-bi	Erem. 26, 1-15	Mak. 1, 14-22	II Rets. 1, 1-16	Ruk. 9, 46
Hen-yōbōjitsu	Shuts. 34, 29	II Korint. 3	Dan. 10, 1-11	” 9, 28-36
Seito Barutoromai-bi	Sōs. 28, 10	Yoh. 1, 43	Shimm. 18, 15	I Pet. 1, 22-2, 10
Seito Matai-bi	I Rets. 19, 15	Ruk. 14, 25-15, 2	I Rek. 29, 1-19	Ruk. 18, 9-17
Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi- bi	Sōs. 32	Shitog. 12, 1-23	Dan. 10, 4	Mokush. 14, 6
Seito Ruka-bi	Izay. 55	Ruk. 1, 1-23	Izay. 35	Shitog. 1, 1-14
Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi	” 28, 9-16	Yoh. 14, 15-29	Erem. 3, 12-18	Epes. 2
Shosetto-bi	Dan. 12	Heb. 11, 32-12, 6	Marak. 3, 16-4, 3	Mokush. 19, 1-16

Seijitsu to Shujitsu to dōjitsu naru toki wa izure no nikkwa wo mochiuru mo kwaishi no zuii nari.
 Tadashi Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu, Fukukwatsujitsu, Seirei Kōrinjitsu, San-i Ittai Shujitsu ni kagiri
 sono Shujitsu no nikkwa wo mochiu beshi.

DAI SHIHYŌ:--SHŌTEN-ZEN KITŌJITSU, OYOBI SEISHOKU ANSHUSETSU NIKKWAHYŌ

Kono hyō ni kakagetaru nikkwa wo heijitsu no nikkwa ni kauru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.

	Asa		Ban	
	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
Shōten-zen :				
Shōten-zen kitōjitsu. { getsuyōbi kwayōbi suiyōbi	Shimm. 8 I Rets. 8, 22-40 Erem. 14	Mat. 6, 24 Ruk. 11, 1-13 Yoh. 6, 24-40	Shimm. 28, 1-14 Izay. 64 Habak. 3	Yak. 1, 1-17 " 4 " 5
Tōki Seishoku Anshusetsu :				
Kōrinsetsu dai san { suiyōbi Shujitsu-go { kinyōbi doyōbi	Erem. 23, 1-15 " 26, 1-19 Marak. 3, 1-12	Yoh. 1, 1-28 " 5, 33 Ruk. 12, 35-48	Erem. 23, 16 Marak. 2 " 3, 13 & 4	Epes. 4, 1-16 I Tesar. 5 II Tem. 1
Shunki Seishoku Anshusetsu :				
Daisai dai ichi Shu- { suiyōbi jitsu-go { kinyōbi doyōbi	Ezek. 2, 1-3, 9 " 33, 1-25 " 34, 17	Mat. 13, 44 " 16, 1-12 " 17, 14	Ezek. 3, 10 " 34, 1-16 " 37, 1-14	I Tem. 3 " 5 Tet. 1
Kaki Seishoku Anshusetsu :				
Seirei Kōrinjitsu-go { suiyōbi kinyōbi doyōbi	Izay. 6, 1-8 " 61 Ezek. 13, 1-16	Ruk. 6, 12-23 " 10, 1-24 " 12, 1-12	Erem. 31, 27 " 42, 1-12 Ezek. 14, 1-11	I Korint. 1, 18 " 2 " 9, 7
Shuki Seishoku Anshusetsu :				
Kugwaitsu jūyokka-go { suiyōbi kinyōbi doyōbi	Shimm. 18, 15 II Rets. 2, 1-22 Hos. 4, 1-9	Shitog. 1, 1-9 " 4, 1-12 " 4, 13-23	I Rets. 13, 1-26 Erem. 6, 8-19 Mik. 3, 5	II Korint. 4 " 5 Heb. 13, 7-21

DAI GOHYŌ :—SEIJITSU SHIHENHYŌ

* in wo fushitaru hi no hoka, kore ni kaete heijitsu no Shihen
wo mochiuru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.

Jitsumeï	Asa	Ban
Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu	8, 50	96, 97
*Kōtanjitsu	19, 45, 85	89, 110, 132
Jukatsureijitsu	40, 90	65, 103
Gen-ihōjitsu	46, 47, 48	72, 117, 135
Hikenjitsu	20, 86, 87	84, 113, 134
*Daisai Shijitsu	6, 32, 38	102, 130, 143
Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu.....	89	131, 132, 138
*Jukujitsu	22, 40, 54	69, 88
Fukukwatsu Zenjitsu	4, 16, 17	30, 31
*Fukukwatsujitsu	2, 57, 111	113, 114, 118
*Shōtenjitsu	8, 15, 21	24, 47, 108
*Seirei Kōrinjitsu	48, 68	104, 145
San-i Ittai Shujitsu	29, 33	93, 97, 150
Hen-yōbōjitsu	27, 61, 93	84, 99, 133
Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi-bi	91, 103	34, 148
Shoseito-bi	1, 15, 146	112, 121, 149

DAI ROPPYŌ :—HEIJITSU SHIHENHYŌ

Maigetsu kono junjo ni shitagaite yomi aruiwa utau beshi. Tadashi
31 nichi araba, 30 nichi no mono wo kasane mochiu beshi.

	Asa	Ban		Asa	Ban
1 nichi	1-5	6-8	16 nichi	79-81	82-85
2 ka	9-11	12-14	17 "	86-88	89
3 "	15-17	18	18 "	90-92	93, 94
4 "	19-21	22, 23	19 "	95-97	98-101
5 "	24-26	27-29	20 ka	102, 103	104
6 "	30, 31	32-34	21 nichi	105	106
7 "	35, 36	37	22 "	107	108, 109
8 "	38-40	41-43	23 "	110-113	114, 115
9 "	44-46	47-49	24 ka	116-118	119, 1-32
10 "	50-52	53-55	25 nichi	119, 33-72	" 73-104
11 nichi	56-58	59-61	26 "	" 105-144	" 145-176
12 "	62-64	65-67	27 "	120-125	126-131
13 "	68	69, 70	28 "	132-135	136-138
14 ka	71, 72	73, 74	29 "	139, 140	141-143
15 nichi	75-77	78	30 "	144-146	147-150

DAI SHICHIHYŌ :—TOKUSEN SHIHENHYŌ

Heijitsu no Shihen ni kaete kono Shihen wo mochiuru wa kwaishi
no zuii nari.

Dai 1	19, 24	Dai 6	84, 85	Dai 11	103
" 2	51, 42	" 7	93, 97	" 12	104
" 3	15, 91	" 8	8, 147	" 13	118
" 4	32, 121, 130	" 9	148, 149, 150	" 14	139
" 5	23, 65	" 10	63, 90	" 15	145

DAI HACHIJYŌ.			Asa		Ban	
ICHIGETSU			Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	A	<i>Jukatsureijitsu</i>	Sōs. 17, 1-14	Rom. 2, 17	Shimm. 10, 12	Koros. 2, 8
2	b	...	1, 1-19	Mat. 1, 18	Sōs. 1, 20-2, 3	Shitog. 1
3	c	...	2, 4	2	3, 1-19	2, 1-21
4	d	...	3, 20-4, 15	3	4, 16	2, 22
5	e	...	5, 1-27	4, 1-22	5, 28-6, 8	3
6	f	<i>Gen-thōjitsu</i>	Izay. 60	Ruk. 3, 15-22	Izay. 49, 13-23	Rom. 15, 8-16
7	g	...	Sōs. 6, 9	Mat. 4, 23-5, 20	Sōs. 7	Shitog. 4, 1-31
8	A	...	8	5, 21	9, 1-19	4, 32-5, 16
9	b	...	11, 1-9	6, 1-18	11, 27 & 12	5, 17
10	c	...	13	6, 19-7, 6	14	6
11	d	...	15	7, 7	16	7, 1-34
12	e	...	17, 1-22	8, 1-17	18, 1-16	7, 35
13	f	...	18, 17	8, 18	19, 12-29	8, 1-25
14	g	...	20	9, 1-17	21, 1-21	8, 26
15	A	...	21, 33-22, 19	9, 18.	23	9, 1-22
16	b	...	24, 1-28	10, 1-23	24, 29-51	9, 23
17	c	...	24, 52	10, 24	25, 5-18	10, 1-23
18	d	...	25, 19	11	26, 1-17	10, 24
19	e	...	26, 18	12, 1-21	27, 1-29	11
20	f	...	27, 30-45	12, 22	27, 46 & 28	12
21	g	...	29, 1-20	13, 1-23	31, 1-24	13, 1-25
22	A	...	31, 36	13, 24-52	32, 1-21	13, 26
23	b	...	32, 22	13, 53-14, 12	33	14
24	c	...	35, 1-20	14, 13	37, 1-11	15, 1-29
25	d	<i>Seito Furo</i>	Izay. 49, 1-12	Garat. 1, 11	Erem. 1, 1-10	26, 1-20
26	e	<i>Kaishinjitsu</i>	Sōs. 37, 12	Mat. 15, 1-20	Sōs. 39	15, 30-16, 15
27	f	...	40	15, 21	41, 1-16	16, 16
28	g	...	41, 17-37	16	41, 38	17, 1-15
29	A	...	42, 1-24	17	42, 25	17, 16
30	b	...	43, 1-24	18, 1-20	43, 25-44, 13	18, 1-23
31	c	...	44, 14-	18, 21-19, 2	45, 1-24	18, 24-19, 20

NIGWATSU			Asa		Ban	
			Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	d	...	Sōs. 45, 25-46, 7	Mat. 19, 3-26	Sōs. 46, 26-47, 12	Shitog. 19, 21
2	e	...	Shuts. 13, 1-16	Ruk. 11, 27-36	Hag. 2, 1-9	I Yoh. 3, 1-8
3	f	...	Sōs. 47, 13	Mat. 19, 27-20, 16	Sōs. 48	Shitog. 20, 1-16
4	g	...	49, 1-28	20, 17	49, 29-50, 13	20, 17
5	A	...	50, 14	21, 1-22	Shuts. 1	21, 1-25
6	b	...	Shuts. 2	21, 23	3	21, 26
7	c	...	4, 1-23	22, 1-14	4, 27-5, 14	22, 1-22
8	d	...	5, 15-6, 13	22, 15-40	6, 28-7, 13	22, 23-23, 11
9	e	...	7, 14	22, 41-23, 12	8, 1-19	23, 12
10	f	...	8, 20-9, 12	23, 13	9, 13	24
11	g	...	10, 1-20	24, 1-28	10, 21 & 11	25
12	A	...	12, 1-20	24, 29	12, 21-42	26
13	b	...	12, 43-13, 16	25, 1-30	13, 17-14, 9	27, 1-26
14	c	...	14, 10	25, 31	15, 1-21	27, 27-28, 10
15	d	...	15, 22-16, 10	26, 1-30	16, 11	28, 11
16	e	...	17	26, 31-56	18	Rom. 1
17	f	...	19	26, 57	20, 1-24	2
18	g	...	21, 1-17	27, 1-26	22, 21-23, 9	3
19	A	...	23, 14	27, 27-56	24	4
20	b	...	25, 1-22	27, 57	28, 1-12	5
21	c	...	28, 13-38	28	29, 38-30, 16	6
22	d	...	31, 18-32, 14	Mak. 1, 1-20	32, 15	7
23	e	...	33, 1-11	1, 21	33, 12-34, 9	8, 1-17
24	f	...	I Sam. 2, 27-35	Yoh. 13, 1-20	Izay. 22, 15	I Yoh. 2, 15
25	g	...	Shuts 34, 10-26	Mak. 2, 1-22	Shuts. 34, 27	Rom. 8, 18
26	A	...	35, 20-36, 7	2, 23-3, 12	40, 1-16	9
27	b	...	40, 17	3, 13	Reb. 8, 1-30	10
28	c	...	Reb. 9	4, 1-34	10	11
29		...	19, 1-18	Mat. 7	19, 30-20, 8	I Tesar. 5, 1-24

SANGWATSU			Asa		Ban	
			Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	d	...	Reb. 14, 1-22	Mak. 4, 35-5, 20	Reb. 16, 1-24	Rom. 12
2	e	...	25, 1-17	5, 21	25, 18-43	13
3	f	...	26, 1-20	6, 1-29	26, 21	14, 1-15, 7
4	g	...	Mins. 6	6, 30	Mins. 8, 5	15, 8
5	A	...	9, 15-10, 10	7, 1-23	10, 11	16
6	b	...	11, 1-23	7, 24-8, 9	11, 24	I Korint. 1, 1-25
7	c	...	12	8, 10-9, 1	13, 17	1, 26 & 2
8	d	...	14, 1-25	9, 2-29	14, 26	3
9	e	...	16, 1-22	9, 30	16, 23	4, 1-17
10	f	...	17	10, 1-31	20, 1-21	4, 18 & 5
11	g	...	20, 22-21, 9	10, 32	21, 21-22, 6	6
12	A	...	22, 7-35	11, 1-26	22, 36-23, 12	7, 1-24
13	b	...	23, 13	12, 13-34	24	7, 25
14	c	...	25	11, 27-12, 12	27, 12	8
15	d	...	32, 1-28	12, 35-13, 13	35, 9	9
16	e	...	Shimm. 1, 1-18	13, 14	Shimm. 1, 19	10, 1-11, 1
17	f	...	2, 1-25	14, 1-26	2, 26-3, 8	11, 2-16
18	g	...	3, 18	14, 27-52	4, 1-24	11, 17
19	A	...	4, 25-40	14, 53	5, 1-21	12, 1-27
20	b	...	5, 22	15, 1-41	6	12, 28 & 13
21	c	...	7, 1-11	15, 42 & 16	7, 12	14, 1-19
22	d	...	8	Ruk. 1, 1-25	10, 8	14, 20
23	e	...	11, 1-17	1, 26-56	11, 18	15, 1-34
24	f	...	15, 1-15	1, 57	17, 8	15, 35
25	g	Otome Maria	Sōs. 3, 1-15	Yoh. 1, 1-18	I Sam. 2, 1-10	Ruk. 1, 39-45
26	A	Mokokujiitsu	Shimm. 18, 9	Ruk. 2, 1-20	Shimm. 20	I Korint. 16
27	b	...	24, 5	2, 21	26	II Korint. 1, 1-22
28	c	...	27	3, 1-22	28, 1-14	1, 23-2, 11
29	d	...	28, 15-46	4, 1-15	28, 47	2, 12 & 3
30	e	...	29, 9	4, 16	30	4
31	f	...	31, 9-29	5, 1-16	31, 30-32, 28	5

SHIGWATSU				Asa		Ban	
				Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	g	...	...	Shimm. 32, 29	Ruk. 5, 17	Shimm. 33	II Korint. 6, 1-7, 1
2	A	...	...	34	6, 1-19	Yosh. 1	7, 2
3	b	...	...	Yosh. 2	6, 20	3	8
4	c	...	...	4	7, 1-23	5, 1-6, 5	9
5	d	...	...	6, 6	7, 24	7	10
6	e	...	...	8, 1-29	8, 1-21	9, 3	11, 1-29
7	f	...	...	10, 1-15	8, 22-39	14	11, 30-12, 13
8	g	...	...	17, 14-18, 10	8, 40	19, 49 & 20	12, 14 & 13
9	A	...	...	21, 43-22, 12	9, 1-17	22, 13	Garat. 1
10	b	...	...	23	9, 18-50	24	2
11	c	...	...	Shish. 2	9, 51-10, 16	Shish. 3, 7	3
12	d	...	...	4	10, 17	5	4
13	e	...	...	6, 1-24	11, 1-28	6, 25	5
14	f	...	...	7, 1-23	11, 29	7, 24-8, 21	6
15	g	...	...	8, 22	12, 1-34	9, 1-24	Epēs. 1
16	A	...	...	9, 47-10, 8	12, 35	10, 9-11, 11	2
17	b	...	...	11, 12-33	13, 1-17	11, 34-12, 7	3
18	c	...	...	13	13, 18	14	4, 1-24
19	d	...	...	15	14, 1-24	16	4, 25-5, 21
20	e	...	...	Ruts. 1	14, 25-15, 10	Ruts. 2	5, 22-6, 9
21	f	...	...	3	15, 11	4	6, 10
22	g	...	...	I Sam. 1	16, 1-18	I Sam. 2, 1-21	Pirip. 1
23	A	...	...	2, 22	16, 19-17, 10	3	2
24	b	...	...	4	17, 11	5	3
25	c	...	...	Izay. 62, 6	Shitog. 12, 24-13, 13	Ezek. 1, 1-14	II Tem. 4, 1-11
26	d	...	...	I Sam. 6	Ruk. 18, 1-17	I Sam. 7	Pirip. 4
27	e	...	...	8	18, 18	9, 1-24	Koros. 1
28	f	...	...	9, 25-10, 16	19, 1-27	10, 17-11, 13	2
29	g	...	...	11, 14 & 12	19, 28	13	3, 1-17
30	A	...	...	14, 1-23	20, 1-26	14, 24-46	3, 18 & 4

GOGWATSU		Asa		Ban	
		-Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	b	<i>Saito Piripo oyohi</i>			
2	c	<i>Seito Yakoku-hi</i>			
3	d	Izay. 61	Yoh. 6, 1-14	Zekar 4	Mokush. 21, 1-14
4	e	I Sam. 14, 47-15, 9	Ruk. 20, 27-21, 4	I Sam. 15, 10	I Tesar. 1
5	f	16	21, 5	17, 1-30	2
6	g	17, 31-54	22, 1-30	17, 55-18, 16	3
7	A	19	22, 31-53	20, 1-17	4
8	b	20, 18	22, 54	21	5
9	c	22	23, 1-25	23	II Tesar. 1
10	d	24, 1-25, 1	23, 26-49	26	2
11	e	28, 3	23, 50-24, 12	39, 1-25	3
12	f	31	24, 13	II Sam. 1	I Tem. 1, 1-17
13	g	II Sam. 2, 8	Yoh. 1, 1-28	3, 17	1, 18 & 2
14	a	4	1, 29	6	3
15	b	7, 1-17	2	7, 18	4
16	c	9	3, 1-21	11	5
17	d	12, 1-23	3, 22	13, 38-14, 25	6
18	e	15, 1-15	4, 1-26	15, 16	II Tem. 1
19	f	16	4, 27	17, 1-23	2
20	g	17, 24-18, 18	5, 1-23	18, 19	3
21	A	19, 1-23	5, 24	19, 24	4
22	b	21, 1-14	6, 1-21	23, 1-23	Tet. 1
23	c	24	6, 22-40	I Rets. 1, 1-31	2
24	d	I Rets. 1, 32	6, 41	I Rek. 28, 1-10	3
25	e	I Rek. 29, 10	7, 1-24	I Rets. 3	Pirem. (zen)
26	f	I Rets. 4, 20	7, 25	5	Heb. 1
27	g	8, 1-21	8, 1-30	8, 22-53	2, 1-3, 6
28	A	8, 54-9, 9	8, 31	10	3, 7-4, 13
29	b	11, 1-25	9, 1-38	11, 26	4, 14 & 5
30	c	12, 1-24	9, 39-10, 21	12, 25-13, 10	6
31	d	13, 11	10, 22	14, 1-20	7
		II Rek. 12	11, 1-16	II Rek. 13	8
		14	11, 17-46	15	9

	ROKU-GWATSU		Asa		Ban	
			Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
I	e	...	II Rek. 16, 1-17, 10	Yoh. 11, 47-12, 19	I Rets. 15, 25-16, 7	Heb. 10, 1-18
2	f	...	I Rets. 16, 8	12, 20	17	10, 19
3	g	...	18, 1-19	13, 1-20	18, 20	11, 1-16
4	A	...	19	13, 21	20, 1-22	11, 17
5	b	...	20, 23	14	21	12
6	c	...	II Rek. 18, 1-28	15	II Rek. 18, 29 & 19	13
7	d	...	20, 1-19	16, 1-15	20, 20	Yak. 1
8	e	...	II Rets. 1	16, 16	II Rets. 2	2
9	f	...	3	17	4, 8-37	3
10	g	...	5	18, 1-27	6, 1-23	4
11	A	<i>Seito Bannaba bi</i>	Shimm. 33, 1-11	Shitog. 4, 23	Izay. 40, 1-11	Shitog. 14, 8
12	b	...	II Rets. 6, 24-7, 2	Yoh. 18, 28	II Rets. 7, 3	Yak. 5
13	c	...	8, 1-15	19, 1-24	II Rek. 21	I Pet. 1
14	d	...	9	19, 25	II Rets. 10, 1-17	2
15	e	...	10, 18	20, 1-18	11, 1-20	3
16	f	...	II Rek. 24	20, 19	13	4
17	g	...	25, 1-16	21	14, 8	5
18	A	...	26	Shitog. 1	15, 8-31	II Pet. 1
19	b	...	27, 1-28, 15	2, 1-21	16, 5	2
20	c	...	II Rets. 17, 1-23	2, 22	17, 24	3
21	d	...	18, 1-12	3	II Rek. 20, 1-21	I Yoh. 1, 1-2, 11
22	e	...	II Rek. 30, 1-31, 1	4, 1-31	II Rets. 18, 13	2, 12
23	f	...	II Rets. 19, 1-19	4, 32-5, 16	19, 20	3
24	g	<i>Shisenja Yohane Tanjogitsu</i>	Marak. 3, 1-6	Mat. 3	Marak. 4	Mat. 14, 1-12
25	A	...	II Rets. 20	Shitog. 5, 17	Izay. 38, 9-20	I Yoh. 4
26	b	...	II Rek. 33	6	II Rets. 22	5
27	c	...	II Rets. 23, 1-20	7, 1-34	23, 21-24, 7	II Yoh. (zen)
28	d	...	24, 8-25, 7	7, 35	25, 8	III Yoh. (zen)
29	e	<i>Seito Petero-bi</i>	Ezek. 3, 4-14	Yoh. 21, 15-22	Zekar. 3	Shitog. 4, 8-22
30	f	...	Ezur. 1 & 3	Shitog. 8, 1-25	Ezur. 4	Yud. (zen)

	SHICHI- GWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	g	Ezur. 5	Shitog. 8, 26	Ezur. 6	Mat. 1, 18
2	A	7	9, 1-22	8, 15	2
3	b	9	9, 23	10, 1-19	3
4	c	Nehem. 1	10, 1-23	Nehem. 2	4, 1-22
5	d	4	10, 24	5	4, 23-5, 20
6	e	6, 1-7, 4	11	7, 73 & 8	5, 21
7	f	12, 43-13, 14	12	13, 15	6, 1-18
8	g	Esut. 1	13, 1-25	Esut. 2, 15 & 3	6, 19-7, 6
9	A	4	13, 26	5	7, 7
10	b	6	14	7, 1-8, 2	8, 1-17
11	c	Yob. 1	15, 1-29	Yob. 2	8, 18
12	d	3	15, 30-16, 15	4	9, 1-17
13	e	5	16, 16	6	9, 18
14	f	7	17, 1-15	9	10, 1-23
15	g	10	17, 16	11	10, 24
16	A	12	18, 1-23	13	11
17	b	14	18, 24-19, 20	16	12, 1-21
18	c	17	19, 21	19	12, 22
19	d	21	20, 1-16	22, 12	13, 1-23
20	e	23	20, 17	24	13, 24-52
21	f	25 & 26	21, 1-25	27	13, 53-14, 12
22	g	28	21, 26	29	14, 13
23	A	30	22, 1-22	31, 13	15, 1-20
24	b	32	22, 23-23, 11	38, 1-38	15, 21
25	c	Erem. 26, 1-15	Mak. 1, 14-22	II Rets. 1, 1-16	Ruk. 9, 46
26	d	Yob. 38, 39 & 39	Shitog. 23, 12	Yob. 40	Mat. 16
27	e	41	24	42	17
28	f	Shing. 1, 1-19	25	Shing. 1, 20	18, 1-20
29	g	2	26	3, 1-26	18, 21-19, 2
30	A	3, 27-4, 19	27, 1-26	4, 20-5, 14	19, 3-26
31	b	5, 15-6, 11	27, 27-28, 10	6, 12	19, 27-20, 16

	HACHI-GWATSU		Asa		Ban	
			Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	c	...	Shing. 8, 1-21	Shitog. 28, 11	Shing. 8, 22	Mat. 20, 17
2	d	...	9	Rōm. 1	10, 1-14	21, 1-22
3	e	...	10, 15	2	11, 1-14	21, 23
4	f	...	11, 15	3	12, 1-14	22, 1-14
5	g	...	12, 15	4	13	22, 15-40
6	a	<i>Hen-yōbōjitsu</i>	Shuts. 34, 29	II Korint. 3	Dan. 10, 1-11	Ruk. 9, 28-36
7	b	...	Shing. 14, 1-27	Rom. 5	Shing. 14, 28-15, 17	Mat. 22, 41-23, 12
8	c	...	15, 18	6	16, 1-19	23, 13
9	d	...	16, 20	7	17, 1-17	24, 1-28
10	e	...	18, 10	8, 1-17	19, 13	24, 29
11	f	...	20, 1-22	8, 18	21, 1-16	25, 1-30
12	g	...	21, 17	9	22, 1-16	25, 31
13	a	...	23, 10	10	24, 1-20	26, 1-30
14	b	...	24, 21	11	25	26, 31-56
15	c	...	26, 1-20	12	27, 1-22	26, 57
16	d	...	27, 23-28, 14	13	29	27, 1-26
17	e	...	30, 1-17	14, 1-15, 7	31, 10	27, 27-56
18	f	...	Dend. 1	15, 8	Dend. 2, 1-11	27, 57
19	g	...	2, 12	16	3	28
20	a	...	4	I Korint. 1, 1-25	5	Mak. 1, 1-20
21	b	...	6	1, 26 & 2	7	1, 21
22	c	...	8	3	9	2, 1-22
23	d	...	11 & 12	4, 1-17	Erem. 1	2, 23-3, 12
24	e	<i>Seito Barudoro-mai-bi</i>	Sōs. 28, 10	Yoh. 1, 43	Shimm. 18, 15	I Pet. 1, 22-2, 10
25	f	...	Erem. 2, 1-13	I Korint. 4, 18 & 5	Erem. 3, 12	Mak. 3, 13
26	g	...	4, 1-18	6	5, 1-19	4, 1-34
27	a	...	5, 20	7, 1-24	6, 1-21	4, 35-5, 20
28	b	...	7, 1-20	7, 25	7, 21	5, 21
29	c	...	8, 4	8	9, 1-16	6, 1-29
30	d	...	9, 17	9	10, 1-16	6, 30
31	e	...	11	10, 1-11, 1	12	7, 1-23

KUGWATSU			Asa		Ban	
			Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	f	...	Erem. 13, 1-23	I Korint. 11, 2-16	Erem. 14	Mak. 7, 24-8, 9
2	g	...	15	11, 17	16	8, 10-9, 1
3	A	...	17, 1-18	12, 1-27	18, 1-17	9, 2-29
4	b	...	19	12, 28 & 13	21	9, 30
5	c	...	22, 1-12	14, 1-19	22, 13	10, 1-31
6	d	...	23, 1-15	14, 20	24	10, 32
7	e	...	25, 1-14	15, 1-34	26	11, 1-26
8	f	...	28	15, 35	29, 1-19	11, 27-12, 12
9	g	...	30	16	31, 1-14	12, 13-34
10	A	...	31, 15-37	II Korint. 1, 1-22	32, 6-27	12, 35-13, 13
11	b	...	33, 1-13	1, 23-2, 11	33, 14	13, 14
12	c	...	35	2, 12 & 3	36, 1-10	14, 1-26
13	d	...	36, 11	4	38, 1-13	14, 27-52
14	e	...	38, 14	5	39	14, 53
15	f	...	42	6, 1-7, 1	43	15, 1-41
16	g	...	44, 1-14	7, 2	44, 15	15, 42 & 16
17	A	...	50, 1-20	8	51, 54	Ruk. 1, 1-25
18	b	...	Ezek. 1	9	Ezek. 2	1, 26-56
19	c	...	3, 1-14	10	3, 15	1, 57
20	d	...	8	11, 1-29	9	2, 1-20
21	e	Seito Matai-bi	I Rets. 19, 15	Ruk. 14, 25-15, 2	I Rek. 29, 1-19	18, 9-17
22	f	...	Ezek. 11, 14	II Korint. 11, 30-12, 13	Ezek. 12, 17	2, 21
23	g	...	13, 1-16	12, 14 & 13	14, 1-11	3, 1-22
24	A	...	14, 12	Garat. 1	16, 44	4, 1-15
25	b	...	18, 1-18	2	18, 19	4, 16
26	c	...	20, 1-26	3	20, 27-44	5, 1-16
27	d	...	24, 15	4	26	5, 17
28	e	...	28, 1-19	5	31	6, 1-19
29	f	Mikaru oyobi Shotenshi-bi	...	...	...	...
30	g	...	Sōs. 32	Shiog. 12, 1-23	Dan. 10, 4	Mokush, 14, 6
		...	Ezek. 32, 1-16	Garat. 6	Ezek. 33, 1-20	Ruk. 6, 20

JŪGWATSU				Asa		Ban	
				Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	A	...	...	Ezek. 33, 21	Epes. 1	Ezek. 34, 1-16	Ruk. 7, 1-23
2	b	...	...	34, 17	2	36, 16	7, 24
3	c	...	...	37, 1-14	3	37, 15	8, 1-21
4	d	...	...	47, 1-12	4, 1-24	Dan. 1	8, 22-39
5	e	...	...	Dan. 2, 1-23	4, 25-5, 21	2, 24	8, 40
6	f	...	...	3, 1-18	5, 22-6, 9	3, 19	9, 1-17
7	g	...	...	4, 1-18	6, 10	4, 19	9, 18-50
8	A	...	...	5, 1-16	Pirip. 1	5, 17	9, 51-10, 16
9	b	...	...	6	2	7, 1-14	10, 17
10	c	...	...	7, 15	3	9, 1-19	11, 1-28
11	d	...	...	9, 20	4	10, 1-19	11, 29
12	e	...	...	12	Koros. 1	Hos. 2, 14	12, 1-34
13	f	...	...	Hos. 4, 1-12	2	5, 8-6, 6	12, 35
14	g	...	...	7	3, 1-17	8	13, 1-17
15	A	...	...	9	3, 18 & 4	10	13, 18
16	b	...	...	11, 1-12, 6	I Tesar. 1	13, 1-14	14, 1-24
17	c	...	...	14	2	Yoer. 1	14, 25-15, 10
18	d	...	...	Izay. 55	Ruk. 1, 1-23	Izay. 35	Shitog. 1, 1-14
19	e	...	...	Yoer. 2, 1-14	I Tesar. 3	Yoer. 2, 15-27	Ruk. 15, 11
20	f	...	...	2, 28-3, 8	4	3, 9	16, 1-18
21	g	...	...	Amos. 1, 1-2, 3	5	Amos. 2, 4-3, 8	16, 19-17, 10
22	A	...	...	4, 4	II Tesar. 1	5, 1-17	17, 11
23	b	...	...	5, 18-6, 8	2	7	18, 1-17
24	c	...	...	8	3	9	18, 18
25	d	...	...	Obad. (zen)	I Tem. 1, 1-17	Yoer. 1	19, 1-27
26	e	...	...	Yon. 2	I, 18 & 2	3	19, 28
27	f	...	...	4	3	Mik. 1, 1-9	20, 1-26
28	g	...	...	Seito Shimon oyo- bi Seito Yūda-bi	Yoh. 14, 15-29	Erem. 3, 12-18	Epes. 2
29	A	...	...	Izay. 28, 9-16	I Tem. 4	Mik. 3	Ruk. 20, 27-21, 4
30	b	...	...	Mik. 2	5	5	21, 5
31	c	...	...	4	6	7	22, 1-30

	JŪICHI- GWATSU	Asa		Ban	
		Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	<i>Shoseito-bi</i>	Dan. 12	Heb. 11, 32-12, 6	Marak. 3, 16-4, 3	Mokush. 19, 1-16
2	...	Nahom. 1	II Tem. 1	Nahom. 2	Ruk. 22, 31-53
3	...	3	2	Habak. 1	22, 54
4	...	Habak. 2	3	3	23, 1-25
5	...	Zepan. 1	4	Zepan. 2	23, 26-49
6	...	3	Tet. 1	Hag. 1	23, 50-24, 12
7	...	Hag. 2, 1-9	2	2, 10	24, 13
8	...	Zekar. 1, 1-17	3	Zekar. 1, 18 & 2	Yoh. 1, 1-28
9	...	3	Piem. (zen)	4	1, 29
10	...	5	Heb. 1	6	2
11	...	7	2, 1-3, 6	8, 1-13	3, 1-21
12	...	8, 14	3, 7-4, 13	9	3, 22
13	...	10	4, 14 & 5	11	4, 1-26
14	...	12	6	13	4, 27
15	...	14	7	Marak. 1	5, 1-23
16	...	Marak. 2	8	3, 1-12	5, 24
17	...	3, 13 & 4	9	Izay. 1, 1-20	6, 1-21
18	...	Izay. 1, 21	10, 1-18	2	6, 22-40
19	...	3, 1-15	10, 19	4, 2	6, 41
20	...	5, 1-17	11, 1-16	5, 18	7, 1-24
21	...	6	11, 17	7, 1-16	7, 25
22	...	8, 1-17	12	8, 18-9, 7	8, 1-30
23	...	9, 8	13	10, 1-19	8, 31
24	...	10, 20	Yak. 1	11, 1-9	9, 1-38
25	...	11, 10	2	12	9, 39-10, 21
26	...	13	3	14, 1-23	10, 22
27	...	17	4	18	11, 1-16
28	...	19, 1-15	5	19, 16	11, 17-46
29	...	21, 1-12	I Pet. 1	22, 1-14	11, 47-12, 19
30	<i>Seito Andere-bi</i>	54	Yoh. 1, 35-42	65, 1-16	12, 20-36

	JŪNIGWATSU			Asa		Ban	
				Kyūyaku	Shinyaku	Kyūyaku	Shinyaku
1	f	...	...	Izay. 22, 15	I Pet. 2	Izay. 23	Yoh. 12, 37
2	g	...	...	24	3	25	13, 1-20
3	A	...	...	26, 1-19	4	26, 20 & 27	13, 21
4	b	...	...	28, 1-13	5	28, 14	14
5	c	...	...	29, 1-8	II Pet. I	29, 9	15
6	d	...	...	30, 1-18	2	30, 19	16, 1-15
7	e	...	...	31	3	32	16, 16
8	f	...	...	33, 1-12	I Yoh. I, 1-2, II	33, 13	17
9	g	...	...	34	2, 12	35	18, 1-27
10	A	...	...	40, 1-11	3	40, 12	18, 28
11	b	...	...	41, 1-16	4	41, 17	19, 1-24
12	c	...	...	42, 1-17	5	42, 18-43, 7	19, 25
13	d	...	...	43, 8	II Yoh. (zen)	44, 1-20	20, 1-18
14	e	...	...	44, 21-45, 7	III Yoh. (zen)	45, 8	20, 19
15	f	...	...	46	Yud. (zen)	47	21
16	g	...	...	48	Mokush. I	49, 1-12	Mokush. 2, 1-17
17	A	...	...	49, 13	2, 18-3, 6	50	3, 7
18	b	...	...	51, 1-8	4	51, 9	5
19	c	...	...	52, 1-12	6	52, 13 & 53	7
20	d	...	...	54	8, 1-9, 12	55	9, 13 & 10
21	e	Seito Tonsubi	...	Yob. 42, 1-6	Yoh. II, 1-16	I Rets. 10, 1-9	Yoh. 14, 1-14
22	f	...	...	Izay. 56	Mokush. II	Izay. 57	Mokush. 12
23	g	...	...	58	13	59	14
24	A	...	...	60	15	61	16
25	b	Kōtanjitsu	...	9, 1-7	Ruk. 2, 1-14	7, 10-16	Tet. 2, 11-3, 8
26	c	Seito Sutehano-bi	...	Sōs. 4, 1-16	Shitog. 6	II Rek. 24, 15-22	Shitog. 8, 1-8
27	d	Seito Yokane-bi	...	Shuts. 33, 9	Yoh. 13, 21-35	Izay. 6	II Yoh. (zen)
28	e	Osanago no Hi	...	Erem. 31, 1-17	Mat. 18, 1-14	Mik. 4, 6-5, 4	Mat. 21, 12-16
29	f	...	...	Izay. 62	Mokush. 18	Izay. 63	Mokush. 19
30	g	...	...	64, 1-65, 7	20	65, 8	21, 1-14
31	A	...	...	66, 1-9	21, 15-22, 5 hyō —	66, 10 kwan.	22, 6
				Nikkwa-			

SŌTŌ
(ASA NO INORI)



*Hajime ni kwaishi sa no Seigo issatsu mata wa sūsetsu wo rōdoku shi,
sugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.*

SHU [*Ehoba*] wa sono sei naru miya ni mashimaseri ;
zenchi sono mi mae ni mokusu beshi. *Habakukusho 2 shō 20 setsu.*

Hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made no
kuniguni no uchi ni, waga Na wa ōi naran ; mata izuku
nite mo, kō to kiyoki sasagemono wo waga Na ni sasagen ;
sowa waga Na, kuniguni no uchi ni ōi naru bekereba nari
to, bangun no SHU ii tamau. *Marakisho 1 shō 11 setsu.*

Waga Iwa, waga Aganainushi yo, waga kuchi no
kotoba, waga kokoro no omoi wo, tsune ni mi kokoro ni
kanawashime tamae. *Shi 19 hen 14 setsu.*

Moshi akunin, sono naseru aku wo hanarete, okite
to tashiki wo okonawaba, kanarazu sono tamashii wo
sukui ikasu beshi. *Ezekicrusho 18 shō 27 setsu.*

Ware wa waga toga wo shiru ; waga tsumi wa tsune ni
waga mae ni ari. *Shi 51 pen 3 setsu.*

Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori

somuke ; waga subete no fugi wo keshi tamae. *Shi 51 pen 9 setsu.*

Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru tamashii nari. Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo karoshime tamawazaru beshi. *Shi 51 pen 17 setsu.*

Nanjira koromo wo sakade, sono kokoro wo saki, SHU naru nanjira no Kami ni kaeru beshi. Kami wa megumi ari, awaremi ari, ikaru koto osoku, itsukushimi ōi ni shite, wazawai wo kui tamau nari. *Yoerusho 2 shō 13 setsu.*

Warera Shu ni somuki, warera no Kami Ehobā no kotoba ni shitagawazu, warera no mae ni mōke tamaishi okite no michi wo ayumazarishi ga, awaremi to yurushi wa Shu taru warera no Kami ni ari. *Danierusho 9 shō 9 setsu, 10 setsu.*

SHU yo, kōgi wo mote ware wo korashi tamae ; ikari tamau nakare ; osoraku wa ware horobin. *Eremiya 10 shō 24 setsu.*

Tenkoku wa chikazukerī ; kui aratameyo. *Mataiden 3 shō 2 setsu.*

Tachite waga chichi ni yukite iwan ; Chichi yo, warē ten to nanjī no mae ni tsumi wo okashitareba, nanji no ko to tonauro ni tarazaru mono nari. *Rukaden 15 shō 18 setsu, 19 setsu.*

SHU yo, shimobe wo sabaki tamau nakare ; sowa ikeru mono hitori dani mi mae ni gi to seraruru wa nashi. *Shi 143 pen 2 setsu.*

Warera tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamu-

keru nite uchi ni makoto nashi. Warera tsumi wo sange seba, Kami wa shin ari, gi arite, sono tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi wo kiyome tamau beshi. *Yohane dai issho 1 shō 8 setsu. 9 setsu.*

Susume.

A ISURU kyōdai yo, Seisho ni shibashiba shiruseru gotoku, ten no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumi wo sange su beki koto wo susume tamau. Warera ōku no tsumi wo okashitareba, tsutsumi kakusu koto naku, makoto ni kuyami, kenson naru kokoro nite kore wo ii arawashi, Chichi no fukaki awaremi ni yorite yurushi wo motomu beshi. Kore wa itsu nite mo nasu beki koto nari. Shikaredomo aitomo ni atumarite, Chichi no mi te yori ukeshi ōi naru megumi wo shashi, mi Na wo home, mi kotoba wo kiki, karada to tamashii to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo negau toki ni wa, kakubetsu ni nasu beki koto nari. Yue ni megumi no mi za ni mukai, kiyoki kokoro to shizuka naru koe wo motte, sange shi tatematsuru beshi.

Mina tomo ni hizamazuki, kwaishū wa kwaishi ni shitagai tsugi no Sange wo nasu beshi.

Sange.

A WAREMI fukaki zennō no Chichi yo, warera wa mayoeru hitsuji no gotoku Chichi no michi wo hanare, ōku onore no kufū to yoku ni shitagai, Shu no sei naru okite wo okashi, nasu beki koto wo nasazu, nasu bekarazaru koto wo nashi, mattaki tokoro aru koto nashi.

Shikaredomo Chichi yo, Shu Kirisuto Iesu wo motte yo no hito ni yakushi tamaeru gotoku, tsumi ni nayameru mono wo awaremi tamae : toga wo sange suru mono wo yurushi tamae ; kuyameru mono wo kaeshi tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa ima yori nochi Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonai, mi wo osamete mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite esase tamae. Amen.

Kwaishū nao hizamazuku. Hitori Chōrō tachite tsugi no Shazai wo tsugu beshi.

Shazai.

WARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumibito no shinuru koto wo konomazu, aku yori kaerite ikuru koto wo nozomi, mata sono tsukaebito ni ken-i wo ataete, Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi wo tsuguru koto wo mejji tamaeri. Kami wa makoto ni kui aratamete Fukuin wo shinzuru mono wo kotogotoku yurushi tamau. Yue ni makoto ni kuyuru kokoro to Seirei wo ataete, warera no ima nasu koto mi kokoro ni kanai, kono nochi okonai iyoioy kiyoku nari, tsui ni Kami no kagiri naki yorokobi ni irashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegau beshi. Amen.

Koko nite kwaishū Amen to iu beshi. Ta wa mina kore ni narae. Tsugi ni kwaishi hizamazuki Shu no Inori wo tonau. Kwaishū nao hizamazuki kore to tomo ni tonau beshi. Shu no Inori wo mochiuru toki wa, tsune ni honsoku ni yoru.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo

kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no kuchi wo hiraki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera Shu no homare wo arawasu beshi.

Kwaishi. Kami yo, sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, toku kitarite warera wo tasuke tamae.

Koko nite mina tatsu beshi.

Kwaishi. Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

Kwaishū. Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Nanjira Shu wo home matsure.

Kwaishū. Shu no mi Na wo home matsuru beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Shihen nite yomu toki wa kore wo mochiizu. Kono uchi [] no ku no yōhi wa kwaishi no zui nari. Fukukwatsujitsu ni wa Fukukwatsu Shō (147 peiji) ni kau. **

Shi 95 Hen.

IZA warera SHU ni mukaite | uta- | i :

Sukui no iwa ni mukaite yorokobashiki | koe | wo
a- | gen.

2. Warera kansha wo mote sono ° mi | mae · ni | yuki :

Shu ni mukai uta wo mote yorokobashiki | koe |
wo a- | gen.

3. SHU wa ōi naru | Kami | nari :

Moromoro no Kami ni masareru ōi | naru | Ō | nari.

4. Chi no fukaki tokoro mina sono | te ni | ari :

Yama no itadaki mo mata | Kami • no | mono | nari.

5. Umi wa Kami no mono* sono tsukuri tamau | toko-
ro | nari :

Kawakeru chi mo mata sono te nite ° tsu- | kuri |
tama- | eri.

6. Iza warera ogami | hire- | fushi :

Warera wo tsukureru SHU no mi mae ni ° hi- | zama-
| zuku | beshi.

7. Shu wa warera no | Kami | nari :

Warera wa sono maki no tami* sono te no | hitsu-
| ji na- | ri.

- [8. Kyō nanjira mi koe wo | kike-• yo | kashi :

Nanjira areno nite Kami wo kokoromi* katsu ikara-
shishi hi no gotoku* kokoro wo katakuna ni |
suru | naka- | re.

9. Sono toki nanjira no oyatachi ware wo | koko-• ro- | mi :

Ware wo tameshi* waga | waza | wo mi- | tari.

10. Ware sono yo no tame ni ureite* shijūnen wo | heta-
| ri :

Ware ieri* karera wa kokoro ayamareru tami*
waga michi wo | shira- | zari- | ki.

11. Kono yue ni ware ikidōrite | chika- | eri :

- Karera wa waga yasumi ni iru | beka- | razu | to.]
 -. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re
 -. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
 Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Koko nite sadamareru Shihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu" beshi. Itpen owaru goto ni, moshiku wa shihen owarite nochi ni, Eikwō no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.

Tsugi ni Kyūyaku no Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, nochi Sambī no Shō moshiku wa Bammotsu no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu. Nikkwa wo yomu mae ni kwaishi Nani no nanshō nansetsu yori to ii; yomi owareba, Dai Ichi aruiwa Dai Ni Nikkwa owaru to iu beshi.

Sambī no Shō.

- W**ARERA Kami wo home | matsu- | ri :
 Kami wo Shu nari to | shin- | nin | su.
 2. Zenchi wa tokoshie no | Chichi | wo :
 Agame | tate- | matsu- | ru.
 3. Mi tsukai to ten no uchi no chikara | aru | mono :
 Mina Shu ni ° mu- | kai- ° te | uta- | i,
 4. Kerubimu to | Sera- | pimu :
 Taema naku ° u- | tai- ° te | iwa- | ku ;
 5. Sei naru kana* sei naru kana* sei | naru | kana :
 Bangun no | Kami | naru | Shu ;
 6. Shu no eikwō aru | mii- | zu :
 Ten- | chi ni. | mitsu | to.
 7. Eikwō aru Shito | no-ku- | mi :
 Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.

8. Homare aru Yogensha | no mu- | re :
Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.
9. Shiroki koromo no Junkyōsha | no ta- | i :
Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.
10. Tenka no Sei- | kō- | kwai :
Mina Shu wo | shin- | nin | su ;
11. Sowa ° ha- | kari | naki :
Mi- | izu | aru | Chichi,
12. Makoto naru hitori | no mi | Ko :
Nagusamenushi naru | Sei- | rei | nari.
13. Ki- | risu- ° to | yo :
Shu wa ei- | kwō no | Ō | nari ;
14. Shu wa | Chichi | no :
Tokoshie ni ° i- | masu | mi Ko | nari.
15. Shu wa hito wo sukuwan tame* hito to nari ° ta- |
mau | toki :
Otome no hara wo mo itoi | tama- ° wa- | zari- | ki.
16. Shū wa shi no kurushimi ni | kachi- | te :
Subete no shinto no tame tenkoku no mon wo ° hi-
| raki | tama- | inu.
17. Shu wa Chichi no eikwō no | uchi | nite :
Kami no migi ni | zashi | tama- | eri.
18. Mata futatabi ° ki- | tari- | te :
Warera wo sabaki tamau | koto ° wo | shin- | zu.
19. Yue ni tōtoki chi nite aganai tamaishi ° shi- | mohe |
wo :
Tasuke tamawan koto wo inori | tate- | matsu- | ru.

20. Warera wo Shu no seito ni °tsu- | rane- | te :
Kagiri naki eikwō wo °e- | sase | tama- | e.
21. Shu yo, Shu no tami wo | suku- | i :
Shu no yuzuri wo °saki- | wai | tama- | e.
22. Karera wo °yashi- | nai- | te :
Tokoshie ni idaki | tasu- · ke | tama- | e.
23. Warera | hibi | ni :
Shu wo °a- | game | matsu- | ru.
24. Warera yoyo °ka- | giri | naku :
Mi Na wo | home | matsu- | ru.
25. Shu yo, kyō warera wo °ma- | mori- | te :
Tsumi wo okasu koto °naka- | rashi- · me | tama- | e.
26. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi | tama- | e :
Warera wo °awa- | remi | tama- | e.
27. Shu yo, warera Shu ni | tayo- | reri :
Warera wo °awa- | remi | tama- | e.
28. Shu yo, ware wa Shu ni | tayo- | reri :
Ware ni kagiri naku haji °naka- | rashi- · me | tama- | e.

Bammotsu no Shō.

- S**HU no bammotsu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
2. Shu no mi tsukai yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
3. Moromoro no ten yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai °a- | game | matsu- | re.
4. Sora no ue no mizu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :

- Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
5. Shu no bangun yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
6. Hi to tsuki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
7. Sora no hoshi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
8. Ame to tsuyu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
9. Kaze yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
10. Hi to netsu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
11. Fuyu to natsu yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
12. Tsuyu to shimo yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
13. Arare to samusa yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
14. Kōri to yuki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
15. Yoru to hiru yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
16. Akaki to kuraki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.
17. Inazuma to kumo yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i :
Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

18. Chi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

19. Yama to oka yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

20. Chi ni ouru subete no kusa-ki yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

21. Izumi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

22. Umi to kawa yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

23. Kujira to subete mizu ni oyogu mono yo, Shu wo |
iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

24. Sora wo tobu tori yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

25. Yajū to kachiku yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

26. Yo no hito yo, mina Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

27. Isuraeru yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

28. Shu no saishi yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

29. Shu no shimobe yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

30. Gijin no tamashii yo, Shu wo | iwa- | i:

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

31. Kokoro kiyoku herikudaru mono yo, Shu wo |
iwa- | i :

Yoyo utai ° a- | game | matsu- | re.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite Dai Ni Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, otwarite tsugi no Shō mata wa
Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Nikkwa ni Rukaden 1 shō 68
selsu ika wo yomu toki wa, Zakaria no Shō wo mochiizu.*

Zakaria no Shō.

HOMU beki kana* Shu Isura- | eru no | Kami :

Sono tami wo kaerimite ° aga- | nai | wo na- | shi,

2. Warera no tame ni sukui no | tsuno | wo :

Sono shimobe Dabide no ie ni | tate | tama- | eri.

3. Kore zo inishie yori sei yogensha no kuchi wo mote*

ii tamaishi | goto- | ku :

Warera wo ada yori* subete warera wo nikumu
mono no te yori* tori idashi ° ta- | mau ° su- |
kui | naru.

4. Warera no senzo ni awaremi wo | tare- | te :

Sono sei naru kei- | yaku | wo o- | boshi,

5. Warera no senzo Abura- | hamu | ni :

Tate tamaishi mi chikai wo | wasu- | rezu | shite,

6. Warera wo ada no te yori | suku- | i :

Shōgai Shu no mi mae ni sei to gi to wo mote*

osore naku tsukaeshime | tama- | u na- | ri.

7. Osanago yo* nanji wa Ito Takaki Mono no yogensha
to° to- | nae-° ra- | ren :

Kore Shu no mi mae ni sakidachi yukite, sono |
michi | wo so- | nae,

8. Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi ni yoru° su- | kui |
wo :

Shi- | rashi- | mure-° ba | nari.

9. Kore warera no Kami no fukaki awaremi ni | yoru |
nari :

Kono awaremi ni yorite ashita no hikari | ue | yori°
no- | zomi,

10. Kuraki to shi no kage to ni zasuru mono wo | tera-
| shi :

Warera no ashi wo heiwa no michi ni | michi- |
bi- | kan.

- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Shi 100 Hen.

ZENCHI yo, SHU ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo |
age- | yo :

Yorokobi wo idakite SHU ni tsukae* utai tsutsu Shu
no° mi | mae | ni ki- | tare.

2. Shire, SHU koso Kami ni | masu | nare :

Warera wo tsukuri tamaeru mono wa Shu ni mashi-
maseba* warera wa | sono | mono | nari.

3. Warera wa sono | tamī | nari :

Sono maki no | hitsu- | ji na- | ri.

4. Kansha shi tsutsu mi kado ni iri* home tatae tsutsu
ō- | niwa * ni | ire :

Kansha shite mi Na wo | home * ta- | tae- | yo.

5. SHU wa megumi fukaku* sono awaremī° ka- | giri |
naku :

Sono makoto yorozu yo made ni | oyo- | bu na- | ri.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite kowaishi kowaishū tachite tsugi no Shito Shinkyō wo utai aritwa
shōsu beshi.*

Shito Shinkyō.

WARE wa tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi
naru Kami wo shinzu.

Ware wa sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto
wo shinzu. Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria
yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke,
jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari,
mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni
nabori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi
tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito
wo sabaki tamawan.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Mata Seikōkwai; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzu. Amen.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishū. Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Koko nite mina uyaiyashiku hizamazuku beshi.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi wo warera ni arawashi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no sukui wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, waga Tennō wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no yobu toki awaremite kotae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, tadashiki wo motte Shu no tsukaebito wo yosooi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no seito wo yorokobase tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, Shu no tami wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no yuzuri wo shukushi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no shōgai taihei wo atae tamae.

Kwaishū. Chi no hate made tataikai wo yameshime tamae.

Kwaishi. Kami yo, warera no kokoro wo kiyome tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera yori Seirei wo tori tamau nakare.

Koko nite Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo mochiu beshi; tadashi Seisanshiki wo okonau toki wa kore wo koko ni mochiizu. Tsugi ni sa no Shotō wo mochiu beshi.

Heian no tame.

SHITASHIMI wo konomi, heian wō atae tamau Kami yo, Shu wo shiru wa, kore kagiri naki inochi nari; Shu ni tsukauru wa, kore mattaki jiyū nari. Negawaku wa tsune ni shimobera wo mamori, subete seme kitaru teki wo fusegi, ikanaru tsuyoki ada wo mo osorezu, kataku Shu ni tayorite yasunzuru koto wo esase tamae. Tainō no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatē matsuru. *Amen.*

Megumi no tame.

TEN no Chichi, kagiri naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, warera wo konchō made anzen ni itarase tamaeru gotoku, konnichi mo ōi naru chikara wo motte mamori tamae. Negawaku wa tsumi ni ochi irazu, ayaūki koto ni mo awazu, tsune ni Shu no michibiki wo kōmuri, tadashiki okonai wo nasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatē matsuru. *Amen.*

Koko nite Shika wo mochiuru koto zuii nari. Tangwan wo mochiuru toki wa, ika no inori wo ryakusu.

Tennō no tame.

Ō no Ō, shu no Shu, ito takaki ten no Chichi yo, megumi wo motte warera no Tennō wo kaerimi tamae. Negawaku wa Seirei no michibiki ni yorite, makoto ni Shu wo uyamai, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinji, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Mata yutaka ni ten no tamamono wo sazukeye, sukoyaka

ni, sakan ni, inochi nagaku, tsui ni kagiri naki saiwai ni itarashime tamae. Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kwōshitsu no tame.

MEGUMI ni tomi tamau zennō no Kami yo, warera no Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, subete no Kwōshitsu wo shukushi tamae. Negawaku wa makoto no michi ni michibiki, yutaka ni Seirei wo sosogi, moromoro no yorokobi wo mitashi, tsui ni kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Seishoku to Shinto no tame.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami, subete no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau Chichi yo, negawaku wa warera no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to ta no Seishoku, oyobi sono azukaritaru Kwaishū ni Seirei wo kudashi, tsune ni megumi no tsuyu wo sosogi, makoto ni Shu no mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. Shu yo, kono negai wo warera no Torinashi Iesu Kirisuto no homare no tame ni yurushi tamae. *Amen.*

Bammin no tame.

Moshi shippei kwamman no hito aru toki wa, nayami aru hitobito no shita ni koto ni Shu no shimobe nanigashi to iu kotoba wo kuwauru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.

SUBETE no hito no Tsukurinushi, Mamorinushi naru Kami yo, Shu no michi wo bammin ni oshie, Shu no sukui wo bankoku ni shirase tamawan koto wo, fushite

koinagai tatematsuru. Koto ni negawaku wa, Seirei wo motte Seikōkwai wo michibiki, mizukara Kirisuto no shinto to tonauru mono wo shite, mina makoto wo satori, shinkō wo tamochite, kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, ai yawaragi, tsune ni tadashiki koto wo okonawashime tamae. Mata kokoro ni, mi ni, nariwai ni nayami aru hitobito wo, Chichi no megumi ni yudane tatematsuru. Negawaku wa onoono sono nayami ni ōjite kore wo tasuke, kore wo nagusame, kurushimi wo shinobu chikara wo atae, tsui ni kannan no uchi yori sukui idashite, saiwai naru michi ni itarase tamae. Korera no koto wo Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kansha.

Kwaishū wa kwaishi to tomo ni kono Kansha wo tonau beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, jiji no Chichi yo, warera to hitobito ni yutaka naru megumi wo kudashi tamau koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo tsukuri, warera wo mamori, kono yo no mono wo atae, koto ni Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni vori yo wo aganaite, hakari naki ai wo arawashi, megumi wo ukuru hō wo shimeshi, nochi no yo no eikwō no nozomi wo idakashime tamae. Negawaku wa kono moromoro no megumi ni fukaku kanji, tada kotoba nomi wo mochiizu, onore wo sasagete Shu ni tsukae, shōgai kiyoki okonai wo mochiite Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite esase tamae. Negawaku wa homare to sakae kagiri naku Chichi to Koto Seirei ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Seito Kirisosutonnu no Inori.

IMA kokoro wo awasete Shu ni inoru megumi wo atae tamaeru zennō no Kami yo, mi Na ni yorite ryōsannin atsumaru toki wa, sono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no eki wo hakarite, nozomi to negai wo togeshime, kono yo ni oite wa Shu no michi wo satori, nochi no yo ni oite wa kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Korinto Kōsho 13 shō 14 setsu.

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Sōtō — owari.

BANTŌ
(YU NO INORI)



Hajime ni kwaishi sa no Seigo issatsu mata wa sūsetsu wo rōdoku shi, sa no Susume wo nasu beshi.

SHU [*Ehoba*] wa sono sei naru miya ni mashimaseri; zenchi sono mi mae ni mokusu beshi. *Habakukusho 2 shō 20 setsu.*

Hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made no kuniguni no uchi ni, waga Na wa ōi naran; mata izuku nite mo kō to kiyoki sasagemono wo, waga Na ni sasagen; sowa waga Na, kuniguni no uchi ni ōi naru bekereba nari to, bangun no SHU ii tamau. *Marakisho 1 shō 11 setsu.*

Waga Iwa, waga Aganainushi yo, waga kuchi no koto-ba, waga kokoro no omoi wo, tsune ni mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. *Shi 19 hen 14 setsu.*

Moshi akunin, sono naseru aku wo hanarete, okite to tadashiki wo okonawaba, kanarazu sono tamashii wo sukui ikasu beshi. *Ezekierusho 18 shō 27 setsu.*

Ware wa waga toga wo shiru; waga tsumi wa tsune ni waga mae ni ari. *Shi 51 pen 3 setsu.*

Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori

somuke ; waga subete no fugi wo keshi tamae. *Shi* 51 *pen* 9 *setsu*.

Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru tamashii nari. Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo karoshime tamawazaru beshi. *Shi* 51 *pen* 17 *setsu*.

Nanjira koromo wo sakade, sono kokoro wo saki, SHU naru nanjira no Kami ni kaeru beshi. Kami wa megumi ari, awaremi ari, ikaru koto osoku, itsukushimi ōi ni shite, wazawai wo kui tamau nari. *Yoerusho* 2 *shō* 13 *setsu*.

Warera Shu ni somuki, warera no Kami Ehoba no kotoba ni shitagawazu, warera no mae ni mōke tamaishi okite no michi wo ayumazarishi ga, awaremi to yurushi wa Shu taru warera no Kami ni ari. *Danierusho* 9 *shō* 9 *setsu*, 10 *setsu*.

SHU yo, kōgi wo mote ware wo korashi tamae ; ikari tamau nakare ; osoraku wa ware horobin. *Eremiyaki* 10 *shō* 24 *setsu*.

Tenkoku wa chikazukeri ; kui aratameyo. *Mataiden* 3 *shō* 2 *setsu*.

Tachite waga chichi ni yukite iwan ; Chichi yo, ware ten to nanji no mae ni tsumi wo okashitareba, nanji no ko to tonauru ni tarazaru mono nari. *Rukaden* 15 *shō* 18 *setsu*, 19 *setsu*.

SHU yo, shimobe wo sabaki tamau nakare ; sowa ikeru mono hitori dani mi mae ni gi to seraruru wa nashi. *Shi* 143 *pen* 2 *setsu*.

Warera tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamukeru nite, uchi ni makoto nashi. Warera tsumi wo sange seba, Kami wa shin ari, gi arite, sono tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi wo kiyome tamau beshi. *Yohane dai iss sho 1 sho 8 setsu, 9 setsu.*

Susume.

A ISURU kyōdai yo, Seisho ni shibashiba shiruseru gotoku, ten no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumi wo sange su beki koto wo susume tarnau. Warera ōku no tsumi wo okashitareba, tsutsumi kakusu koto naku, makoto ni kuyami, kenson naru kokoro nite kore wo ii arawashi, Chichi no fukaki awaremi ni yorite yurushi wo motomu beshi. Kore wa itsu nite mo nasu beki koto nari. Shikaredomo aitomo ni atsumarite, Chichi no mi te yori ukeshi ōi naru megumi wo shashi, mi Na wo home, mi kotoba wo kiki, karada to tamashii to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo negau toki ni wa, kakubetsu ni nasu beki koto nari. Yue ni megumi no mi za ni mukai, kiyoki kokoro to shizuka naru koe wo motte, sange shi tatematsuru beshi.

Mina tomo ni hizamazuki, kwaishū wa kwaishi ni shitagai tsugi no Sange wo nasu beshi.

Sange.

A WAREMI fukaki zennō no Chichi yo, warera wa mayoeru hitsuji no gotoku Chichi no michi wo hanare, ōku onore no kufū to yoku ni shitagai, Shu no sei naru okite wo okashi, nasu beki koto wo nasazu, nasu

bekarazaru koto wo nashi, mattaki tokoro aru koto nashi. Shikaredomo Chichi yo, Shu Kirisuto Iesu wo motte yo no hito ni yakushi tamaeru gotoku, tsumi ni nayameru mono wo awaremi tamae; toga wo sange suru mono wo yurushi tamae; kuyameru mono wo kaeshi tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa ima yori nochi Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonai, mi wo osamete, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasuru koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite esase tamae. Amen.

Kwaishū nao hizamazuku. Hitori Chōrō tachite Shazai wo tsugu beshi.

Shazai.

WARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, zennō no Kami wa, tsumibito no shinuru koto wo konomazu, aku yori kaerite ikuru koto wo nozomi, mata sono tsukae-bito ni ken-i wo ataete, Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi wo tsuguru koto wo meiji tamaeri. Kami wa makoto ni kui aratamete Fukuin wo shinzuru mono wo kotogotoku yurushi tamau. Yue ni makoto ni kuyuru kokoro to Seirei wo ataete, warera no ima nasu koto mi kokoro ni kanai, kono nochi okonai iyoioy kiyoku nari, tsui ni Kami no kagiri naki yorokobi ni irashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegau beshi. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi hizamazuki Shu no Inori wo tonau. Kwaishū nao hizamazuki kore to temo ni tonau beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo

kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no kuchi wo hiraki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera Shu no homare wo arawasu beshi.

Kwaishi. Kami yo, sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, toku kitarite warera wo tasuke tamae.

Koko nite mina tatsu beshi.

Kwaishi. Chichi to Kō to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

· *Kwaishū.* Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Nanjira Shu wo home masure.

Kwaishū. Shu no mi Na wo home matsuru beshi.

Koko nite sadamareru Shihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. *Ippen owaru goto ni, moshiku wa shihen owarite nochi ni, Eikwō no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.*

Tsugi ni Dai Ichi Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, owarite tsugi no Shō moshiku wa Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu. Tadashi Nikkwa ni Rukaden 1 shō 46 setsu ika wo yomu toki wa kono Shō wo mochiizu.

Sei naru Otome Maria no Shō.

WAGA kokoro Shu wo | aga- | me :

Waga rei wa* waga Sukuinushi naru Kami wo °
yoro- | kobi | mats- | ru.

2. Sono hashitame no °iya- | shiki | wo mo :
Kaerimi | tama- | eba | nari.
3. Miyo, ima yori nochi yorozuyo no hito* ware wo
sai- | wai ° to | sen :
Zennōsha ware ni ōi naru koto wo nashi | tama- |
eba | nari.
4. Sono mi Na wa | sei | nari :
Sono awaremi wa yoyo kashikomi osoruru mono
ni | nozo- | mu na- | ri.
5. Kami wa mi ude nite* chikara wo | ara- | washi :
Kokoro no omoi no ogoreru | mono | wo chi- |
rashi,
6. Ikioi aru mono wo kurai yori | oro- | shi :
Iyashiki | mono | wo ta- | kau shi,
7. Uetaru mono wo yoki mono ni | aka- | se :
Tomeru mono wo munashiku | sara- | se ta- | mau.
8. Mata warera no senzo ni tsuge tamaishi gotoku*
Aburahamu to sono sue to ni taisuru °awa- |
remi | wo :
Tokoshie ni wasureji to* shimobe Isuraeru wo |
tasu- ke | tama- | eri.
- Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
Ei | kwō | a- | re ;
- Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shi 98 Hen.**Shihen nite kono Shi wo yomu toki wa koko ni mochiizu.*

- A** TARASHIKI uta wo SHU ni mukaite | uta- | e :
 Sowa taenaru | koto * wo | oko- | nai,
 2. Sono migi no te, sono ° mi | ude * wo | mote :
 Onore no tame ni sukui wo nashi | oe | tama- | eri.
 3. SHU wa sono sukui wo ° shi- | rashi- | me :
 Sono gi wo moromoro no kunibito no me no mae
 ni ° ara- | washi | tama- | eri.
 4. Sono awaremi to makoto to wo Isuraeru no ie ni
 mukaite kinen | shi ta- | mau :
 Chi no hate mo kotogotoku waga Kami no ° su- |
 kui | wo mi- | tari.
 5. Zenchi yo, SHU ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo |
 age- | yo :
 Koe wo hanachite yorokobi utai, | home * ta- | tae- |
 yo.
 6. Koto wo mote | SHU wo | home :
 Koto no ne to uta no koe to wo mote | home * ta- |
 tae- | yo.
 7. Rappa to tsunobue wo | fuki * na- | rashi :
 Ō Ehoba no mae ni yorokobashiki | koe * wo | age-
 | yo.
 8. Umi to sono naka ni miteru mono | nari * do- | yomi :
 Sekai to sekai ni sumu mono | nari * do- | yomu |
 beshi.

9. Ōmizu wa sono | te wō | uchi :

Moromoro no yama wa, aitomo ni SHU no mae ni °
yoro- | kobi • u- | tau | beshi.

10. Shu wa chi wo ° sabakan tame ni kitari ° ta- | mae •
ba | nari :

Shu wa gi wo mote sekai wo sabaki* kōhei wo mote
moromoro no tami wo ° sa- | baki | tama- | wan.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Shi 92 Hen.

SHU ni kansha suru wa | yoki | kana :

Ito Takaki Mono yo* mi Na wo home tatauru
wa | ito | yoki | kana.

2. Ashita ni Shu no ai wo | ara- | washi :

Yonayona Shu no makoto wo arawasu wa | ito |
yoki | kana.

3. Tosuji no narimono to sō to wo | mochi- | i :

Koto no taenaru ne wo mochiuru wa | ito | yoki |
kana.

4. Sowa SHU yo, mi waza wo mote ware wo tanoshi-
mase | tama- | eri :

Ware mi te no mi waza wo ° yoro- | kobi | hoko- |
ran.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Koko nite Dai Ni Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, owarite tsugi no Shō moshiku wa Shi wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Nikkwa ni Rukaden 2 shō, 29 setsu ika wo yomu toki wa kono Shō wo mochiizu.

Shimeon no Shō.

SHU yo, ima koso* mi kotoba ni ° shita- | gai- | te :

Shimobe wo yasuraka ni yukashime | tama- | u na-
| re.

2. Waga | me wa | haya :

Shu no ° su- | kui | wo mi- | tari.

3. Kore moromoro no tami no | mae | ni :

Sonae | tama- | ishi | mono,

4. Ihōjin wo terasu | hika- | ri :

Mi tami Isuraeru no | ei- | kwō | nari.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Shi 67 Hen.

Shihen nite kono Shi wo yomu toki wa koko ni mochiizu.

NEGAWAKU wa Kami warera wo awaremite, sakiwai
tamawan | koto | wo :

Sono mi kao wo warera no ue ni terashi | tama-
wan | koto | wo.

2. Kowa Shu no michi no amaneku chi ni | shira- | re :
Shu no sukui no moromoro no kuni no uchi ni °
shira- | ren ga | tame | nari.
3. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha |
shi :
Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home ° ta- |
tau | beshi.
4. Moromoro no kuni wa | tano- | shimi :
Mata ° yoro- | kobi ° u- | tau | beshi.
5. Shu wa naoki wo mote tamira wo | saba- | ki :
Chi no ue naru yorozu no kuni wo osame ° ta- |
mau ° be- | kere ° ba | nari.
6. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha |
shi :
Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home ° ta- |
tau | beshi.
7. Chi wa nariidemono wo | ida- | seri :
Kami, waga Kami wa warera wo ° saki- | wai |
tama- | wan.
8. Kami warera wo sakiwai | tama- | wan :
Kakute chi no moromoro no hate, kotogotoku Kami
wo | oso- | ru be- | shi.
- Chichi to Ko to Sei | rei | ni :
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Shi 103 Pen.

WAGA tamashii yo, SHU wo home | matsu- | re :
 Waga uchi naru subete no mono yo* sono sei naru
 mi Na wo | home | matsu- | re.

2. Waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home | matsu- | re :
 Sono subete no megumi wo ° wasu- | rurū | naka- | re.

3. Shu wa nanji ga subete no fugi wo | yuru- | shi :
 Nanji no subete no ° ya- | mai | wo i- | yashi.

4. Nanji no inochi wo horobi yori aganai | ida- | shi :
 Itsukushimi to awaremi to wo nanji ni | kōbu- |
 rase ° ta- | mau.

5. Shu no mi koe wo kiku tsukai yo* sono mi kotoba
 wo okonau ° masu- | rao | yo :
 SHU wo | home | matsu- | re.

6. Sono bangun yo* sono mi kokoro wo okonau °
 shimo- | bera | yo :
 SHU wo | home | matsu- | re.

7. Sono tsukuri tamaeru yorozu no mono yo* sono
 matsurigoto no shita naru subete no tokoro nite*
 SHU wo home | matsu- | re :

Waga tamashii yo* SHU wo | home | matsu- | re.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
 Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite kwaishi kwaishū tachite tsugi no Shito Shinkyō wo utai aruwa-
 shōsu beshi.*

Shito Shinkyō.

WARE wa tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami wo shinzu.

Ware wa sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzu. Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Mata Seikōkwai ; seito no majiwari ; tsumi no yurushi ; karada no yomigaeri ; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzu. Amen.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishū. Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Koko nite mina uyaūyashiku hizamazuku beshi.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi wo warera ni arawashi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no sukui wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, waga Tennō wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no yobu toki awaremite kotae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, tadashiki wo motte Shu no tsukaebito wo yosooi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no seito wo yorokobase tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, Shu no tami wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no yuzuri wo shukushi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no shōgai taihei wo atae tamae.

Kwaishū. Chi no hate made tatakaï wo yameshime tamae.

Kwaishi. Kami yo, warera no kokoro wo kiyome tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera yori Seirei wo tori tamau nakare.

Koko nite Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo mochiu beshi. Tsugi ni sa no Shotō wo mochiu beshi.

Heian no tame.

MOROMORO no sei naru nozomi, yoki omoi, tadashiki waza no moto naru Kami yo, negawaku wa shimobera ni yo no atae ezaru heian wo atae, warera wo shite Shu no imashime ni shitagau koto wo kesshin seshime, mata Shu no mamori ni yori ada wo osorezu, odayaka ni yo wo wataru koto wo esase tamae. Sukui-nushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Mi Tasuke no tame.

SHU yo, warera no kuraki wo terashi, Shu no ōi naru awaremi wo motte konya no ayaūki wo fusegi tamawan koto wo, mi Ko, warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no itsukushimi ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Koko nite Shika wo mochiuru koto zuii nari. Tangwan wo mochiuru toki wa ika no inori wo ryakusu

Tennō no tame.

O no Ō, shu no Shu, ito takaki ten no Chichi yo, megumi wo motte warera no Tennō wo kaerimi tamae. Negawaku wa Seirei no michibiki ni yorite, makoto ni Shu wo uyamai, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinji, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Mata yutaka ni ten no tamamono wo sazukeni, sukoyaka ni, sakan ni, inochi nagaku, tsui ni kagiri naki saiwai ni itarashime tamae. Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kwōshitsu no tame.

MEGUMI ni tomi tamau zennō no Kami yo, warera no Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, subete no Kwōshitsu wo shukushi tamae. Negawaku wa makoto no michi ni michibiki, yutaka ni Seirei wo sosogi, moromoro no yorokobi wo mitashi, tsui ni kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Seishoku to Shinto no tame.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami, subete no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau Chichi yo, negawaku wa warera no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to ta no Seishoku, oyobi sono azukaritaru Kwaishū ni Seirei wo kudashi, tsune ni megumi no tsuyu wo sosogi, makoto ni Shu no mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. Shu yo, kono negai

wo warera no Torinashi Iesu Kirisuto no homare no tame ni yurushi tamae. *Amen.*

Bammin no tame.

Moshi shippei kwanan no hito aru toki wa, nayami aru hitobito no shita ni koto ni Shu no shimobe nanigashi to in kotoba wa kuwauru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.

SUBETE no hito no Tsukurinushi, Mamorinushi naru Kami yo, Shu no michi wo bammin ni oshie, Shu no sukui wo bankoku ni shirase tamawan koto wo, fushite koinegai tatematsuru. Koto ni negawaku wa, Seirei wo motte Seikōkwai wo michibiki, mizukara Kirisuto no shinto to tonauru mono wo shite, mina makoto wo satori, shinkō wo tamochite, kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, ai yawaragi, tsune ni tadashiki koto wo okonawashime tamae. Mata kokoro ni, mi ni, nariwai ni nayami aru hitobito wo, Chichi no megumi ni yudane tatematsuru. Negawaku wa onono sono nayami ni ōjite kore wo tasuke, kore wo nagusame, kurushimi wo shinobu chikara wo atae, tsui ni kannan no uchi yori sukui idashite, saiwai naru michi ni itarase tamae. Korera no koto wo Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kansha.

Kwaishū wa kwaishi to tomo ni kono Kansha wo tonau beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, jihi no Chichi yo, warera to hitobito ni yutaka naru megumi wo kudashi tamau koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo

tsukuri, warera wo mamori, kono yo no mono wo atae, koto ni Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori yo wo aganaite, hakari naki ai wo arawashi, megumi wo ukuru hō wo shimeshi, nochi no yo no eikwō no nozomi wo idakashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono moromoro no megumi ni fukaku kanji, tada kotoba nomi wo mochiizu, onore wo sasagete Shu ni tsukae, shōgai kiyoki okonai wo mochiite Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite esase tamae. Negawaku wa homare to sakae kagiri naku Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. Amen.

Seito Kirisosutomu no Inori.

IMA kokoro wo awasete Shu ni inoru megumi wo atae tamaeru zennō no Kami yo, mi Na ni yorite ryōsannin atsumaru toki wa, sono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no eki wo hakarite, nozomi to negai wo togeshime, kono yo ni oite wa Shu no michi wo satori, nochi no yo ni oite wa kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Amen. .

Korinto Kōsho 13 shō 14 setsu.

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. Amen.

TANGWAN

(RITANI)



Kono Inori wa nichiyō, suiyō, kinyōbi ni mochiu beshi.

Kwaishi. Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito
wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumi-
bito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo,
warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo,
warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo,
warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami
yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami
yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami
yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera to senzo to no toga wo omoi
tamau koto naku, mata warera no tsumi wo basshi

tamau koto nakare. Awaremi fukaki Shu yo, tōtoki
chi nite aganai tamaishi tami wo yurushi, yoyo ikari
tamau koto nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, yurushi tamae.

Kwaishi. Subete no tsumi, wazawai; akuma no tedate;
Shu no ikari, kagiri naki batsu yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Kokoro kuraki koto; kōman, kyoei, gizen;
netami, nikumi, urami; oyobi subete no mujihi yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Inkō to subete no omoki tsumi; mata yo to
niku to akuma no azamuki yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Raiden, bōfū; kōzui, jishin, kwasai; ekibyō,
kikin; sensō, kyōsatsu, tonshi yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Totō, mikkei, muhon; jadō, itan, bunretsu;
oyobi kokoro wo katakuna ni shi, Shu no mi kotoba
to imashime wo karonzuru koto yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu no nikutai to nari tamaishi koto; kōtan,
katsurei; senrei [*baputesuma*], danjiki, mata kokoro-
mirare tamaishi koto ni yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu no ōi naru urei to chi no ase; jūjika to
sono kurushimi; tōtoki shi to hōmuri; eikwō aru
yomigaeri to shōten; mata Seirei no kōrin ni yori,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Warera no wazawai no toki, mata saiwai no toki, shinuru hi ni mo, sabaki no hi ni mo,

Kwaishū. Shu yo, sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu naru Kami yo, negawaku wa warera tsumibito no negai wo kiki, tenka no Seikōkwai wo osame, tadashiki michi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa waga Tennō ni saiwai wo kudashi, makoto ni Shu wo uyamai, Shu no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, Kwōshitsu wo mamori, makoto ni Shu ni tsukauru megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa, Daijin oyobi Tsukasabito ni sainō, chishiki wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Saibankwan wo michibiki, saiban wo kōhei ni shi, seigi wo mamoru megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Kantoku [*Episukopo*], Chōrō [*Puresubutero*], Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no kokoro wo terashite, makoto ni Shu no michi wo satorase, mata sono oshie to okonai nite kore wo nobe tsutaesase

tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu no kariireba ni hataraku
mono wo okuri tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu no tami wo shukushi, kore
wo mamori tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa bankoku ni waboku to taihei to
wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa warera ni Shu wo aishi, Shu wo
osore, nengoro ni Shu no imashime ni shitagau kokoro
wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu no subete no tami ni masu-
masu megumi wo kuwae, tsutsushimite mi kotoba
wo kiki, magokoro nite kore wo mamori, Seirei no
mi wo musubashime tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa subete mayoeru hito, mata
azamukaretaru hito wo, makoto no michi ni michibiki
tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa tateru mono wo tsuyome, kokoro
yowaki mono wo tasuke, taoretaru mono wo okoshi,
tsui ni Satan wo warera no ashi no shita ni uchi fuse

tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa ayaūki mono wo tasuke, mazu-shiki mono wo sukui, wazawai no uchi ni aru mono wo nagusame tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa umi-oka no tabibito, sampu, byōnin, osanago wo mamori, mata hitoya ni aru mono to toriko wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa minashigo, yamome, yorube naki hito, shietageraruru hito wo mamori, kore wo yashinai tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa subete no hito wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa warera wo nikumi, mata wa soshiri, mata wa nayamasu mono wo yurushite, sono kokoro wo aratamesase tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa chi no sammotsu wo sakaeshime, kore wo mamorite warera no yō ni ate tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa makoto ni kuyuru kokoro wo atae, warera no tsumi to okotari to ayamachi to wo

kotogotoku yurushi, mata ni kotoba ni shitagaite
okonai wo aratamuru tame ni, Seirei no megumi wo
atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Kami no Ko yo, warera no negai wo kiki
tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

Kwaishū. Kami no Ko yo, warera no negai wo kiki
tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

Kwaishi. Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau Kami no Ko-
hitsuji yo ;

Kwaishū. Shu no heian wo warera ni atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau Kami no Ko-
hitsuji yo ;

Kwaishū. Warera wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Kirisuto yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamae.

*Kore yori ika wo ryakushi, tadachi ni Chichi yo, awaremi wo motte
unmun (104 peiji) no inori ni utsuru mo kwaishi no zuii nari. Tadashi Tan-
gwan nomi wo mochiuru baai ni wa, Shu no Inori made tsuzuke mochiu beshi.*

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Koko nite kwaishi kwaishū tomo ni Shu no Inori wo tonau.

TEN ni mashimasu watera no Chichi yo, negawaku
wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni
wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru
gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no

nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, tsumi ni shitagaite warera wo ashirai tamau koto nakare.

Kwaishū. Warera no fugi ni shitagaite mukui tamau koto nakare.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

KUYURU hito no nageki, uryōru hito no nozomi wo karoshime tamawazaru awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, warera wazawai ni nayamu toki, mi mae nite nasu inori wo tasuke tamae. Mata megumi wo motte akuma to hito to no ashiki tedate wo horoboshi, shimobe wo mamori, ikanaru seme ni mo sokonawarezu, tsune ni Seikōkwai no uchi nite kansha wo sasaguru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, tachite mi Na no tame ni warera wo tasuke tamae.

Kwaishi. Kami yo, senzo no toki to sono izen ni Shu no nashi tamaishi ōi naru waza wo tsutae kikeri.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, tachite mi sakae no tame ni warera wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishi. Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

Kwaishū. Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Kirisuto yo, warera no ada wo fusegi tamae.

Kwaishū. Megumi wo motte warera no kurushimi wo misonawashi tamae.

Kwaishi. Awaremi wo motte warera no kanashimi wo kaerimi tamae.

Kwaishū. Jihi wo motte Shu no tami no tsumi wo yurushi tamae.

Kwaishi. Itsukushimi wo motte warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwashū. Dabide no Ko yo, warera wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Kirisuto yo, ima mo, itsu nite mo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu Kirisuto yo, kiki tamae; megumi wo motte kotae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera ni awaremi wo tare tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera tsune ni Shu ni tayoreri.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

CHICHI yo, awaremi wo motte warera no yowaki wo misonawashi, mi Na no eikwō no tame ni warera no uku beki wazawai wo fusegi tamae. Mata nayami no uchi ni aru toki, mattaku Shu no awaremi ni tayori, tsune ni kiyoki okonai wo motte Shu ni tsukae, Shu no homare wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Warera no Torinashi, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kansha.

Kono Kansha wo ryakusuru wa kwaishi no zumi nari.

ZENNŌ no Kami, jihi no Chichi yo, warera to hitobito ni yutaka naru megumi wo kudashi tamau koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo tsukuri, warera wo mamori, kono yo no mono wo atae, koto ni Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori yo wo aganaite, hakari naki ai wo arawashi, megumi wo ukuru hō wo shimeshi, nochi no yo no eikwō no nozomi wo idakashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono mpromoro no megumi ni fukaku kanji, tada kotoba nomi wo mochiizu, onore wo sasagete Shu ni tsukae, shōgai kiyoki okonai wo mochiite Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite esase tamae. Negawaku wa homare to sakae kagiri naku Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Seito Kirisosutomu no Inori.

IMA kokoro wo awasete Shu ni inoru megumi wo atae tamaeru zennō no Kami yo, mi Na ni yorite ryōsannin atsumaru toki wa, sono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no eki wo hakarite nozomi to negai wo togeshime, kono yo ni oite wa Shu no michi wo satori, nochi no yo ni oite wa kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Korinto Kōsho 13 shō 14 setsu.

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Tangwan -- owari.

RINJI KITŌ.



Sōtō, Bantō, Tangwan no Kansha no mae ni, kore wo mochiu beshi.

Hōnen no tame.

Kono inori wa Shōten-zen Kitōjitsu no aida, hibi mochiu beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, jinrui no inochi no tame ni chi
wo shukushite, hitsuyō naru mono wo sakaeshime,
mata tsutsushimite hataraki wo nashi, onore no kate wo
shokusen koto wo meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa nōmin
no hataraki wo shukushi, hodoyoku ame wo furashi, hi
wo terashi, warera wo shite chi no sammotsu wo kariire,
tsune ni Shu no megumi wo yorokobi, mi Na wo home
tatauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite
koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Mata.

MI te wo hirakite moromoro no ikeru mono no negai
wo akashime tamau, jihi fukaki Chichi yo, awaremi
wo motte ima sasaguru inori wo kikoshimeshi, warera
no tsumi wo omowade, mi chikai wo omoi, megumi
wo hodokoshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.
Negawaku wa mi iki wo fukite zenchi no omote wo arata

ni shi, kuniguni wo shukushi, yutaka ni kariire wo atae tamae. Koto ni waga kuni wo itsukushimi, sammotsu wo sakaeshime, mazushiki mono ni itaru made, mi Na wo kansha suru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Ame no tame.

TEN no Chichi naru Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no kuchi wo motte, Kami no kuni to sono tadashiki to wo motomuru mono ni, karada no hitsuyō naru mono wo atae to yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima hideri ni nayameru warera ni hodoyoki ame wo furashi, chi no sammotsu wo sazukete warera wo nagusame, mi Na wo agamesase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Hare no tame.

AWAREMI ni tomi tamau zennō no Chichi yo, warera no tsumi wo korashite, furashi tamaeru nagaame wo yame, toki ni kanau hiyori wo atae, chi ni yoki mono wo shōzeshimete, warera no iriyō ni sonae tamae. Mata warera wo shite, Shu no korashime ni yorite okonai wo aratame, Shu no megumi no tame ni mi Na wo homuru koto wo manabashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kikin no tame.

TEN no Chichi naru Kami yo, ame furi, chi ni mono no shōzuru wa, Shu no megumi ni yoreri. Nega-waku wa Shu no tami no nayami wo misonawashi, ima tsumi ni yorite masashiku uku beki, kono tomoshiki wo kaete, yutaka narashime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo homu beki, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ai ni yorite, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *A men.*

Mata.

AWAREMI fukaki Chichi naru Kami yo, yogensha Erisha no toki, Samaria no kikin wo kaete yutaka narashime tamaishi gotoku, ima onaji nayami no korashime wo ukuru shimobera wo awaremi, onaji tasuke wo atae tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no megumi wo tarete chi no mi wo fuyashi, warera wo shite Shu no tamamono wo tadashiku mochiite, Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, mazushiki hito wo tasuke, katsu mizukara mo yasuraka ni yo wo wataru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Sensō no tame.

Ō no Ō ni shite bammotsu wo sube tamau Kami yo, Shu no chikara ni tekishi uru mono hitori mo nashi; tada Shu nomi tsumibito wo basshi, kuyuru hito no tsumi wo yurushi tamau. Koinegawaku wa warera wo tasukete,

teki no te yori sukui idashi, Shu no mamori no yoroi wo kise, tsune ni kinan wo fusegi, tada hitori shōri wo atae tamau Shu no mi Na wo agamesase tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Hayari-yamai no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa sono tami no, no ni arite Mōse to Aron ni sakaraishi toki, ikarite hayari-yamai wo okoshi; mata Dabide ō no toki, hayari-yamai wo motte shichimannin wo horoboshi tamaishi to iedomo, awaremi wo wasurezu shite, nokorishi mono wo sukui tamaeri. Warera ima tsumi no tame ni hayari-yamai ni kakari, shinishi mono sukunakarazu. Shu mukashi aganai no matsuri wo ukete, mi tsukai ni meiji, tami wo horobosu koto wo todome tamaishi gotoku, warera wo awaremi, kono ōi naru yamai wo nozoki tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Mata.

INOCHI wo tsukasadori tamau zennō no Kami yo, warera no negai wo kiki tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Tsumi no tame ni kono hayari-yamai wo kudashi, ōku no mono wo shinashimete, warera wo korashi tamau wa tōzen naredomo, sono uchi ni mo awaremi wo wasure tamawazu, kono yamai wo tori nozoki, warera no nayami wo sukui tamae. Mata negawaku wa, Chichi no

korashime wo motte kono inochi no hakanaki wo satorase, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru ten no chishiki wo nesshin ni motomeshime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Byōnin no tame.

JIHI no Chichi, nagusame no moto naru Kami yo, warera ga nayamu toki, Shu no hoka ni tasukuru mono nashi. Awaremi no me wo motte, ima yameru shimobe wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no jiai wo satorasete kare wo nagusame, akuma no kokoromi wo fusegi, kurushimi wo tae shinobu chikara wo atae tamae. Mata mi kokoro ni kanawaba, kare no yamai wo iyashi, shōgai Shu wo uyamai, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Moshi mi kokoro ni kanawazuba, amanjite mi sadame ni makasuru kokoro wo atae, uki kono yo wo sarishi nochi, Shu to tomo ni kagiri naki inochi no mi kuni ni sumashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Byōji no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami, jiji no Chichi yo, seishi wo sadamu ru chikara wa tada Shu ni ari. Awaremi no me wo motte, ima yami nayamu osanago wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no yoshi to shi tamau toki ni itarite, sono

karada no kurushimi wo nozoki, Shu no sukui wo hodo-koshi tamae. Mata sono inochi wo nagarauru koto ni kokoro ni kanawaba, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae, shōgai yoki okonai wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawasu utsuwa to narashime tamae. Moshi mi kokoro ni kanawazuba, Shu Iesu ni arite nemureru mono no, tsune ni tanoshimu tokoro ni irashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ai ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Sōnansha no tame.

JIHI no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, Shu wa yo no hito wo nayamasu koto wo yorokobazu to oshie tamaeri. Awaremi wo motte, ima nayami ni au Shu no shimobe wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, hitasura inori tatematsuru. Kono nayami ni awase tamaishi wa mi kokoro nari to iedomo, negawaku wa kare wo wasurezu shite, megumi wo hodokoshi, Chichi no korashime wo sono eki to nashi, nayami wo shinobite Shu ni makasuru kokoro wo idakashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, Shu no jiai wo satorasete kare wo nagusame, mi kao wo megurashite kare wo kaerimi, heian wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shikei ni shoseraruru Zainin no tame.

JIAI ni tomi tamau Kami yo, ima okite ni yorite shikei ni sadameraretaru tsumibito wo awaremi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa

jihī wo motte kare wo kaerimi, tsumi yori kitaru kana-shiki sama wo fukaku satorase, megumi no chikara wo motte makoto ni kuyuru kokoro wo okoshi, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni tayloru kataki shinkō wo ataete, sukui ni itarase tamae. Shu yo, koinegawaku wa mi sabaki no uchi ni mo awaremi wo oboshi ide, kare wo shite, ima no yo ni oite ikanaru kurushimi wo uku to mo, nochi no yo ni oite kagiri naki shi no kutsū wo nogareshime tamae. Kare no tsumi wo yurushi, sono tamashii wo sukui tamawan koto wo, mi Ko warera no Sukuinushi no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Ryokōsha no tame.

SHIRI tamawazaru koto naku, imasazaru tokoro naki Kami yo, Shu no shimobe *Nanigashi* wo kaerimi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono tabiji wo shukushi, moromoro no ayaūki to wazawai to wo fusegi, mi to tamashii to wo yasuraka ni mamorite, sono tadashiki nozomi wo togeshime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Umi wo wataru Mono no tame.

TEN wo hari, umi wo shizume tamau zennō no Kami yo, ima umi wo wataru Shu no shimobe wo tainō no hogo ni makase tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono funaji wo mamorite, umi no kinan, akunin no bōkō, byōki, sonota subete no wazawai wo fusegi, tsutsuganaku sono kokoro-

zasu minato ni michibiki, Shu no megumi wo fukaku kansha suru kokoro wo idakashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Teikoku Gikwai no tame.

Gikwai kaikichū kono inori wo mochiu beshi.

MEGUMI ni tomi tamau Kami yo, waga kuni no tame, koto ni Teikoku Gikwai no tame ni fushite inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono hakaru tokoro ni yorite Shu no eikwō masumasu araware, Kōkwai no toku iyoioyo susumi, Tennō to sono shiroshimesu kuni to, tomo ni heian ni shite fukushi muryō narashime tamae. Mata ten no megumi wo motte giin no hataraki wo shukushi michibiki, kuni no motoi wo kataku shi, shinjitsu, kōgi, shrinkō, keishin no nen, yoyo sakan narashime tamae. Homu beki Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no mi Na ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Seishoku Anshū no tame.

Seishoku anshusetsu isshukan, mainichi kono inori, aruiwa tsugi no inori wo mochiu beshi.

MI Ko no tōtoki chi wo motte Seikōkwai wo kai tamaishi zennō no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, ima sono Kōkwai wo misonawashite, Shu no mure wo boku-suru Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no kokoro wo michibiki, karogaroshiku hito ni te wo oku koto naku, chūjitsu wo tsukushi, omoi wo korashite, Seishoku ni kanau hito wo

erabase tamae. Mata erabaruru hito ni ten no shukufuku wo ataete, sono oshie to okonai to wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, hitobito wo sukui ni michibiku koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Mata.

SUBETE no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau zenno no Kami yo, Shu wa Seikōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Kono shokumu ni mesaruru mono ni, megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi no makoto wo motte karera ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte karera wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Dendō no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa moromoro no hito no, sukui wo uke, makoto wo satoru ni itaru koto wo nozomi tamau. Negawaku wa ōku no hatarakibito wo kariireba ni okuri, ten yori no chikara wo mottē karera wo tsuyome, sono hataraki wo shukushite, yoki mi wo musubashime, tsui ni ihōjin no kazu michi, Isuraeru no hito no kotogotoku sukuwaruru toki wo kitarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Mata.

KAMI yo, hitotsu no chisuji yori bammin wo idashi, chi no zemmen ni sumashime, mata mi Ko wo kudashi, tōki mono ni mo, chikakī mono ni mo, yawaragi wo nobeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa waga kuni no hitobito wo megumi, Shu wo saguri uru koto wo nasase tamae; mata sumiyaka ni yakusoku wo toge, bankoku no tami ni Mitama wo sosogi tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Senrei Shigwansha no tame.

ITO takaki mi kura ni imasu ten no Kami yo, chi ni sumu mono no iyashiki sama wo awaremi, warera wo sukuwan ga tame ni, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo kudashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa Senrei [*Baputesuna*] wo ukuru sonae wo nasu shinobera wo kaerimi, karera wo shite Seirei no tasuke wo kōmuri, nengoro ni makoto no michi wo manabi, tsui ni umare-gawari no arai wo ukete, tsumi no yurushi wo uru ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kōkwai Gikwai no tame.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa mukashi Seirei wo motte Shitotachi no gikwai wo tsukasadori, mata mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no kuchi wo motte, yo no owari made Kōkwai to tomo ni imasu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima mi Na ni yorite atsumareru

gikwai no uchi ni imashi, oroka to ayamari, katayori to takaburi to wo nozoki, Seirei no ōi naru chikara wo motte giin no kokoro wo kiyome, sono hataraki wo osame tamae. Mata kore ni yorite Kirisuto no fukuin, izuku ni mo makoto ni tsutawari, kiku hitobito makoto ni shitagai, tsumi to shi to Satan no kuni wa kudake, chiritaru Shu no hitsuji wa tsui ni hitotsu no mure to narite, kagiri naki inochi ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shinto Itchi no tame.

HEIWA no Kimi, hitori no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi yo, negawaku wa fukō ni shite arasoi wakare, ōi naru kiken ni ochi iritaru koto wo fukaku omowashime; nikumi, higami, sonota subete itchi heiwa wo samataguru mono wo nozoki tamae. Karada hitotsu, Mitama hitotsu, mesarete tamotsu tokoro no nozomi hitotsu, Shu hitotsu, shinkō hitotsu, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] hitotsu, warera bammin no Chichi hitotsu naru ga gotoku, ima yori nochi kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, seishin wo hitotsu ni shi, shinjitsu, heiwa, shinkō, jiai wo motte ai mtusubi, omoi wo onaju shi, kotoba wo onajū shite, Shu wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Koto Inori wa ijō no inori no nochi ni zuii ni mochiu beshi.

HITO wo awaremi, tsumi wo yurusu koto wo yorokobi
tamau Kami yo, warera no sasaguru inori wo
kikoshimeshi tamae. Warera onoono tsumi no kusari ni
tsunagaruru to iedomo, fukaki jiai wo motte kore wo toki
tamawan koto wo, Torinashi-nushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni
yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Rinji Kitō — owari.

RINJI KANSHA.



Sōdō, Bantō, Tangwan no Kansha no mae ni, kore wo mochiu beshi.

Ame no tame.

TEN no Chichi naru Kami yo, toki ni yorite yoki ame wo furashi, hito no tame ni sanmotsu wo shōzeshime tamau. Ima awaremi wo motte warera no ōi naru nayami wo kaerimi, yorokobashiki ame wo furashi, chi no kawakitaru wo uruoshite shimobe wo nagusame, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi tamaishi koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Hare no tame.

KAMI yo, Shu wa saki ni nagaame to ōmizu no wazawai wo motte, warera wo korashi tamaishi to iedomo, ima kokoroyoki tenki ni kaete warera wo tasuke, warera wo nagusame tamaeri. Kono megumi no tame ni, Shu no sei naru mi Na wo agame, mata nagaku Shu no jiai wo shison ni ii tsutaen. Kono kansha wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kikin wo manugareshi tame.

J IHI fukaki Chichi yo, koto naru megumi wo motte Kōkwai no inori wo kikoshimeshi, shokumotsu no fusoku wo kaete, yutaka narashime tamaeru koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa ima yori nochi, tayezu megumi wo hodokoshite chi no sammotsu wo shōzeshime, warera wo nagusame, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Gwaikō Chintei no tame.

W ARERA no shiro naru zennō no Kami yo, saki ni teki ni semerareshi, ōi naru kinan wo sukuji tamaeru koto wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Karera ni kasume ubawarezarishi wa, tada Shu' no megumi ni yoreri. Negawaku wa tsune ni mi megumi wo hodokoshite, Shu wa warera no Sukuinushi naru koto wo bammun ni shirashime tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Naikō Chintei no tame

T EN no Chichi, tokoshie ni imasu Kami yo, Shu no hoka ni kazoku no kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, midaretaru tami no sawagi wo shizumuru mono nashi. Saki ni warera no uchi ni arishi sōdō wo shizume tamaishi megumi no tame ni, Shu no sei naru mi Na wo agame tatematsuru. Negawaku wa ima yori nochi, Shu no

imashime no michi wo ayumi, Shu wo uyamai, tadashiki koto wo okonaite, odayaka ni yo wo watari, tsune ni kansha sambi wo sasaguru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Hayari-yamai no shirizokishi tame.

SHU naru Kami yo, osoru beki ōi naru nayami wo motte, warera no tsumi wo seme tamaishi to iedomo, ikari no uchi ni mo awaremi wo wasurezu shite, warera no inochi wo shi no kuchi yori sukui tamaeri. Warera ima tamashii to karada to wo, ikeru sonaemono to shite jihi fukaki Chichi ni sasage, tsune ni zenkōkwai to tomo ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite mi Na wo home tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Mata.

JIHI fukaki Chichi yo, warera wa katakuna ni shite ōku no toga wo okashishi ni yori, Shu no okite ni shiruseru batsu wo ukuru wa tōzen naredomo, Shu wa warera no kuyamite sasageshi tsutanaki inori wo kiko-shimeshi, saki ni nayamitaru yamai wo nozoki, warera no ie ni yorokobi no koe wo okosase tamaeri. Kono ōi naru sukui no tame ni, ikwō aru Chichi no tōtoki mi Na wo home tatae, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kansha to sambi to wo sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shussan no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, kono shimai wo sukui, tsutsuganaku shussan no kurushimi to ayaūki to wo sugosase tamaishi koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Jihi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono onna wo shite, ima no yo nite wa chūgi wo tsukushi, mi kokoro ni kanau waza wo okonai, nochi no yo nite wa kagiri naki eikwō wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Yamai Heiyu no tame.

INOCHI wo atae tamau Kami yo, ima Shu no tami to tomo ni kansha wo sasaguru kono hito wo sukui, sono yamai wo iyashi tamaishi ni yorite, mi Na wo agame tatematsuru. Shu wa megumi ni michi, yo no hito wo tsune ni awaremi tamau. Negawaku wa kono hito wo shite, fukaku Shu no jiai wo satori, jūjun naru kokoro wo motte, tsune ni Shu no sei naru michi wo ayumashime tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatema-tsuru. *Amen.*

Kairiku-ro Bunan no tame.

TSUKURI tamaishi bammotsu wo tsune ni awaremi tamau Shu yo, Shu no shimobe *Nanigashi* wo mamorite, tsutsuganaku sono tabiji wo owarase, ima Shu no Kōkwai ni oite kansha wo sasaguru ori wo esase

tamaishi ni yorite, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono shimobe, mi megumi ni yorite mamorareshi koto wo wasurezu, Shu ni taylori, Shu no imashime ni shitagaite, tsune ni kansha wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tokubetsu naru Megumi no tame.

J IHI fukaki Chichi yo, Shu wa kono tabi waga kyōdai (shimai) *Nanigashi* ni megumi wo arawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima kono kyōdai (shimai) no sasaguru kansha wo ire tamaite, sono kokoro ni Shu no ai wo mitashi, yorokobi wo motte mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Rinji Kansha — awari.

TOKUTŌ, SHITOSHO, FUKUINSHO.



Shujitsu no Tokutō Shttosho Fukuinsho wa, toku ni shitei shitaru mono no hoka, subete gaishū no aida mochiu beshi.

Tokutō wa subete tōjitsu no zenseki yori mochiu. Tadashi Seito Sutepano-bi, Seito Yohane-bi, Osanago no Hi, Daisai Shijitsu, Jukujitsu, Fukkwatsu Zenjitsu, Fukkwatsujitsu no Tokutō wa tōjitsu no asa yori mochiuru mo ka nari.

Moshi kotei shukujitsu to idō shukujitsu to dōjitsu naru toki wa Kōrinsetsu dai ichi Shujitsu, Daisai Shijitsu, Fukkwatsu-zen Shujitsu yori Fukkwatsujitsu ni itaru yōkakan, Fukkwatsu-go dai ichi Shujitsu, Shō-tenjitsu, Seirei Kōrinjitsu, San-i Ittai Shujitsu ni kagiri, kore wo shu to su beshi. Sonota wa izure wo shu to suru mo kwaishi no zuii nari.

Kōrinsetsu Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa warera wo kaerimi, iyashiki sama nite koŋo hakanaki yo ni kudari tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima kuraki waza wo nugi, hikari no yoroi wo kiru megumi wo atae ; owari no hi ni, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabakan tote, ōi naru eikwō wo motte futatabi kudari tamau toki, tokoshie no inochi ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō wa Kōtanjitsu no zenjitsu no asa made, hibi sono hi no Tokutō to awase mochiu.

Shitosho. Rom. 13, 8-14.

NANJIRA tagai ni ai wo ou no hoka, nani wo mo hito ni ou na. Hito wo aisuru mono wa, okite wo mattau suru nari. ⁹ Sore “ Kan-in suru nakare, korosu nakare, nusu-mu nakare, musaboru nakare ” to ieru, kono hoka nao imashime ari to mo, “ Onore no gotoku tonari wo aisu beshi ” to iu kotoba no uchi ni mina komoru nari. ¹⁰ Ai wa tonari wo sokonawazu ; kono yue ni ai ya okite no mattaki nari.

¹¹ Nanjira toki wo shiru yue ni, iyoioyo shika nasu beshi ; ima wa nemuri yori samu beki toki nari ; hajimete shinzeshi toki yori mo, ima wa warera no sukui chikakereba nari. ¹² Yo fukete, hi chikazukinu ; sareba warera kuraki no waza wo sutete, hikari no yoroi wo kiru beshi. ¹³ Hiru no gotoku tadashiku ayumite, enraku suishu ni, inraku kōshoku ni, arasoī netami ni ayumu beki ni arazu. ¹⁴ Tada nanjira Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo kiyo ; niku no yoku no tame ni sonae su na.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 21, 1-13.

KARERA Erusaremu ni chikazuki, Oribu-yama no hotori naru Betepage ni itarishi toki, Iesu futari no deshi wo tsukawasan to shite ii tamau : ² “ Mukai no mura ni yuke ; yagate tsunagitaru roba no, sono ko to tomo ni aru wo min ; tokite ware ni hiki kitare. ³ Tare ka moshi nanjira ni nani to ka iwaba, ‘ Shu no yō nari ’ to ie ; saraba

tadachi ni kore wo tsukawasan.” ⁴ Kono koto no okorishi wa, yogensha ni yorite iwaretaru kotoba no jōju sen tame nari; iwaku: ⁵ “Shion no musume ni tsugeyo:—Miyo, nanji no Ō nanji ni kitari tamau; nyūwa ni shite roba ni nori, kubiki wo ou roba no ko ni norite.”

⁶ Deshi-tachi yukite, Iesu no meiji tamaeru gotoku shite, ⁷ roba to sono ko to wo hiki kitari, onoga koromo wo sono ue ni okitareba, Iesu kore ni nori tamau. ⁸ Gunjū no ōku wa sono koromo wo michi ni shiki, aru mono wa ki no eda wo kirite michi ni shiku. ⁹ Katsu mae ni yuki, ato ni shitagau gunjū yobawarite iu, “Dabide no Ko ni Hosana! Homu beki kana, Shu no mi na ni yorite kitaru mono! Ito takaki tokoro nite Hosana!”

¹⁰ Tsui ni Erusaremu ni iri tamaeba, miyako kozorite sawadachite iu, “Kore wa tare naru zo?” ¹¹ Gunjū iu, “Kore Gariraya no Nazare yori idetaru yogensha Iesu nari.”

¹² Iesu miya ni iri, sono uchi naru subete no uri-kai suru mono wo oi idashi, ryōgae suru mono no dai, hato wo uru mono no koshikake wo taoshite ii tamau: ¹³ “‘Waga ie wa inori no ie to tonaeraru beshi’ to shirusaretaru ni, nanjira wa kore wo gōtō no su to nasu.”

Kōrinsetsu Dai Ni Shujitsu.

WARERA wo oshiuru tame ni Seisho wo shirusase tamaishi Shu yo, negawaku wa kore wo kiki, kore wo yomi, nengoro ni manabi, katsu ajiwaite tamashii no

yashinai to nasashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, mi kotoba no nagusame wo uke, tae shinobu koto wo narai, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sazuke tamaeru, kagiri naki inochi no nozomi wo idaki, tsune ni kore wo tamotsu koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 15, 4-13.

HAYAKU yori shirusaretaru tokoro wa, mina warera no oshie no tame ni shirushishi mono ni shite, seisho no nintai to nagusame to ni yorite, nozomi wo tamotasen tote nari. ⁵ Negawaku wa nintai to nagusame to no Kami, nanjira wo shite Kirisuto Iesu ni narai, tagai ni omoi wo onajiu seshime tamawan koto wo ; ⁶ kore nanjira ga kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, kuchi wo hitotsu ni shite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi naru Kami wo agamen tame nari.

⁷ Kono yue ni, Kirisuto nanjira wo ire tamaishi gotoku, nanjira mo tagai ni ai-irete, Kami no eikwō wo arawasu beshi. ⁸ Ware iu, Kirisuto wa Kami no makoto no tame ni, katsurei no ekisha to nari tamaeri ; kore senzo-tachi no kōmurishi yakusoku wo katau shi tamawan tame, ⁹ mata Ihōjin mo awaremi ni yorite Kami wo agamen tame nari ; shirushite : “ Kono yue ni ware Ihōjin no uchi nite nanji wo home tatae, mata nanji no na wo utawan ” to aru ga gotoshi. ¹⁰ Mata iwaku : “ Ihōjin yo, Shu no tami to tomo ni yorokobe.” ¹¹ Mata iwaku : “ Moromoro no kunibito yo, Shu wo home matsure ; moromoro no tami yo, Shu

wo tatae matsure.” ¹² Mata Izaya iu : “ Essai no hikobae shōji, Ihōjin wo osamuru mono okoran ; Ihōjin wa kare ni nozomi wo okan.”

¹³ Negawaku wa nozomi no Kami, shinkō yori izuru subete no yorokobi to heian to wo nanjira ni mitashime, Seirei no chikara ni yorite, nozomi wo yutaka narashime tamawan koto wo.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 21, 25-33.

MATA hi tsuki hoshi ni shirushi aran ; chi nite wa kuni-guni no tami nayami, umi to nami to no nari todo-roku ni yorite urotae, ²⁶ hito-bito osore, katsu sekai ni kitaran to suru koto wo omoite kimo]wo ushinawan ; kore ten no banshō furui ugokeba nari. ²⁷ Sono toki hito-bito, hito no Ko no, chikara to ōi naru eikwō to wo mote, kumo ni nori kitaru wo min. ²⁸ Korera no koto okori hajimenaba, aogite kōbe wo ageyo ; nanjira no aganai chikazukeru nari.

²⁹ Mata tatoe wo ii tamau :—Ichijiku no ki, mata subete no ki wo miyo. ³⁰ Sude ni mezaseba, nanjira kore wo mite, mizukara natsu no chikaki wo shiru. ³¹ Kaku no gotoku korera no koto no okoru wo miba, Kami no kuni no chikaki wo shire. ³² Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : korera no koto kotogotoku naru made, ima no yo wa sugi yuku koto nashi. ³³ Tenchi wa sugi yukan ; saredo waga kotoba wa sugi yuku koto nashi.

Kōrinsetsu Dai San Shujitsu.

SHU Iesu Kirisuto yo, hajime ni kudari tamaishi toki, Shu ni sakidachite michi wo sonauru tsukai wo tsukawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa, ima Shu no, okugi wo tsukasadoru tsukaebito wo megumi; motoreru mono no kokoro wo, tadashiki hito no satori ni kaerasu chikara wo ataete, Shu no michi wo sonauru koto wo esase; futatabi kudarite, yo wo sabaki tamau toki, warera wo mi kokoro ni kanau tami to nashi tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, yoyo sube osame tamau Shu ni koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 4, 1-5.

HITO yoroshiku warera wo Kirisuto no ekisha, mata Kami no okugi wo tsukasadoru ietsukasa no gotoku omou beshi. ² Sate ietsukasa ni motomu beki wa, chūjitsu naran koto nari. ³ Ware wa nanjira ni sabakare, aruiwa hito no sabaki ni yorite sabakaruru koto wo, ito chiisaki koto to shi; mata mizukara mo onore wo sabakazu. ⁴ Ware mizukara semu beki tokoro aru wo oboenedo, kore ni yorite gi to seraruru koto nakereba nari; ware wo sabaki tamau mono wa Shu nari. ⁵ Sareba Shu no kitari tamau made wa, toki ni sakidachite sabaki su na; Shu wa kuraki ni aru kakuretaru koto wo akiraka ni shi, kokoro no hakarigoto wo arawashi tamawan; sono toki onoono Kami yori sono homare wo u beshi.

Fukuinsho. Mat. II, 2-10.

YOHANE rōya nite Kirisuto no mi waza wo kiki, deshitchi wo tsukawashite ³ Iesu ni iwashimu : “ Kitaru beki mono wa nanji naru ka ? Aruiwa hoka ni matsu beki ka ? ” ⁴ Kotaete ii tamau : “ Yukite, nanjira ga mi-kiki suru tokoro wo Yohane ni tsugeyo. ⁵ Meshii wa mi, ashinae wa ayumi, raibyōnin wa kiyomerare, minishii wa kiki, shinin wa yomigaeraserare, mazushiki mono wa fukuin wo kikaseraru. ⁶ Ōyoso ware ni tsumazukanu mono wa saiwai nari.”

⁷ Karera no kaeritaru ori, Yohane no koto wo gunjū ni ii ide tamau : “ Nanjira nani wo nagamen tote no ni ideshi ? Kaze ni soyogu ashi naru ka ? ⁸ Saraba nani wo min tote ideshi ? Yawarakaki koromo wo kitaru hito naru ka ? Miyo, yawarakaki koromo wo kitaru mono wa, ō no ie ni ari. ⁹ Saraba nani no tame ni ideshi ? Yogensha wo min tote ka ? Shikari ; nanjira ni tsugu, yogensha yori mo masaru mono nari. ¹⁰ ‘Miyo, waga tsukai wo nanji no kao no mae ni tsukawasu ; kare wa nanji no mae ni nanji no michi wo sonaen ’ to shirusaretaru wa kono hito nari. ”

Kōrinsetsu Dai Shi Shujitsu.

SHU yo, mi chikara wo arawashite warera no uchi ni kitari, ōi naru ikioi wo motte tasuke tamae. Warera wa tsumi ni samatagerarete, onoga mae ni okaretaru haseba wo hashiru ni itaku kurushimu yue, yutaka naru megumi wo motte, sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamawan koto wo,

mi Ko warera no Shu no aganai ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa eikwō, yoyo kagiri naku Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō wa Kōtanjitsu no zenjitsu no asa made mochiu beshi.

Shitosho. Pirip. 4, 4-7.

NANJIRA tsune ni Shu ni arite yorokobe; ware mata iu, nanjira yorokobe. ⁵ Subete no hito ni nanjira no kwan-yō wo shirashimeyo. Shu wa chikashi. ⁶ Nanigoto wo mo omoi wazurau na; tada koto-goto ni inori wo nashi, negai wo nashi, kansha shite, nanjira no motome wo Kami ni tsugeyo. ⁷ Saraba subete hito no omoi ni suguru Kami no heian wa, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo Kirisuto Iesu ni yorite mamoran.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 1, 19-28.

SATE Yudaya-bito Erusaremu yori saishi to Rebi-bito to wo Yohane no moto ni tsukawashite, "Nanji wa tare naru ka" to towaseshi toki, ²⁰ Yohane no akashi wa kaku no gotoshi. Sunawachi ii arawashite imazu: "Ware wa Kirisuto ni arazu" to ii arawaseri. ²¹ Mata tou: "Saraba nani? Eriya naru ka?" Kotau: "Shikarazu." Tou: "Kano yogensha naru ka?" Kotau: "Ina." ²² Koko ni karera iu: "Nanji wa tare naru ka? Warera wo tsukawashishi hito-bito ni kotae uru yō ni seyo. Nanji onore ni tsukite nani to iu ka?" ²³ Kotaete iu: "Ware

wa yogensha Izaya no ieru ga gotoku, 'Shu no michi wo naoku seyo to, arano ni yobawaru mono no koe' nari." ²⁴ Kano tsukawasaretaru mono wa Parisai-bito nariki. ²⁵ Mata toite iu: "Nanji moshi Kirisuto ni arazu, mata Eriya ni mo, kano yogensha ni mo arazuba, nani yue baputesuma wo hodokosu ka?" ²⁶ Yohane kotaete iu: "Ware wa mizu nite baputesuma wo hodokosu. Nanjira no uchi ni, nanjira no shiranu mono hitori tateri; ²⁷ suna. wachi waga nochi ni kitaru mono nari. Ware wa sono kutsu no himo wo toku ni mo tarazu." ²⁸ Korera no koto wa, Yohane no baputesuma wo hodokoshi itarishi, Yorudan no mukai naru Betaniya nite arishi nari.

Kōtanjitsu.

(12 gwatsu 25 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, hitori no mi Ko wo warera ni atae, kore wo shite jinsei wo tori, kono toki kiyoki Otome yori umareshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, megumi ni yorite futatabi umare, Kami no ko to nareru mono, hibi Seirei ni yorite arata ni naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimasu, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō wa joya made, hibi sono hi no Tokutō to awase mochiu beshi.

Shitosho. Heb. I, 1-12.

KAMI mukashi wa yogensha-tachi ni yori, ōku ni wakachi, ōku no hōhō wo mote, senzo-tachi ni katari

tamaishi ga, ² kono sue no yo ni wa, mi Ko ni yorite warera ni katari tamaeri. Kami wa katsute mi Ko wo tatete yorozu no mono no yotsugi to nashi, mata mi Ko ni yorite moromoro no sekai wo tsukuri tamaeri. ³ Mi Ko wa Kami no eikwō no kagayaki, Kami no honshitsu no kata ni shite, onoga chikara no kotoba wo mote yorozu no mono wo tamochi tamau. Mata tsumi no kiyome wo nashite, takaki tokoro ni aru Miizu no migi ni zashi tamaeri. ⁴ Sono uke tamaishi na no, mi tsukai no na ni masareru gotoku, mi tsukai yori wa sara ni masaru mono to nari tamaeri. ⁵ Kami wa izure no mi tsukai ni, katsute kaku wa ii tamaishi zo ? “ Nanji wa waga Ko nari ; ware kyō nanji wo umeri ” to ; mata “ Ware kare no Chichi to nari, kare waga Ko to naran ” to. ⁶ Mata uigo wo futatabi yo ni ire tamau toki, “ Kami no subete no tsukai wa kore wo haisu beshi ” to ii tamau. ⁷ Mata mi tsukai-tachi ni tsukite wa, “ Kami wa sono tsukai-tachi wo kaze to nashi, sono tsukauru mono wo honoo to nasu ” to ii tamau. ⁸ Saredo mi Ko ni tsukite wa, “ Kami yo, nanji no mi kura wa yo-yo kagiri naku, nanji no kuni no tsue wa tadashiki tsue nari. ⁹ Nanji wa gi wo aishi, fuhō wo nikumu ; kono yue ni Kami, nanji no Kami wa, yorokobi no abura wo, nanji no tomo ni masarite nanji ni sosogi tamaeri ” to. ¹⁰ Mata “ Shu yo, nanji hajime ni chi no motoi wo oki tamaeri ; ten mo mi te no waza nari. ¹¹ Korera wa horobin ; saredo nanji wa tsune ni nagarae tamawan. Korera wa mina koromo no gotoku furubin ;

12 shikashite nanji korera wo uwagi no gotoku tatami tamawan. Korera wa koromo no gotoku kawaran; saredo nanji wa kawari tamau koto naku, nanji no yowai wa owarazaru nari " to ii tamau.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 1, 1-14.

H AJIME ni Kotoba ari; Kotoba wa Kami to tomo ni ari; Kotoba wa Kami nariki. 2 Kono Kotoba wa hajime ni Kami to tomo ni ari. 3 Yorozu no mono kore ni yorite nari; naritaru mono ni, hitotsu to shite kore ni yorade naritaru wa nashi. 4 Kore ni inochi ari; kono inochi wa hito no hikari nariki. 5 Hikari wa kuraki ni teru; shikashite kuraki wa kore wo satorazariki. 6 Kami vori tsukawasaretaru hito idetari; sono na wo Yohane to iu. 7 Kono hito wa akashi no tame ni kitareri; hikari ni tsukite akashi wo nashi, mata subete no hito no, kare ni yorite shinzen tame nari. 8 Kare wa hikari ni arazu; hikari ni tsukite akashi sen tame ni kitareru nari.

9 Moromoro no hito wo terasu makoto no hikari arite, yo ni kitareri. 10 Kare wa yo ni ari, yo wa kare ni yorite naritaru ni, yo wa kare wo shirazariki. 11 Kare wa onore no kuni ni kitarishi ni, onore no tami wa kore wo ukezariki. 12 Saredo kore wo ukeshi mono, sunawachi sono na wo shinzeshi mono ni wa, Kami no ko to naru ken wo atae tamaeri. 13 Kakaru hito wa chisuji ni yorazu, niku no negai ni yorazu, hito no negai ni yorazu, tada Kami ni yorite

umareshi nari. ¹⁴ Kotoba wa nikutai to narite, warera no uchi ni yadori tamaeri. Warera sono eikwō wo mitari; geni Chichi no Hitorigo no eikwō ni shite, megumi to makoto to nite miteri.

Seito Sutepano-bi.

(12 gwatsu 26 nichi)

KAMI no migi ni tachite, mi Na no tame ni kurushimeraruru mono wo sukui tamau, tōtoki Nakadachi Shu Iesu yo, negawaku wa kono yo ni oite, Shu no michi wo akashi shite nayami ni au toki wa, ten wo aogi, shinkō wo motte nochi ni arawaru beki eikwō wo nozomashime tamae. Mata Seirei ni mitasarete, hajime no Junkyōsha Seito Sutepano ga, onore wo korosu mono no tame ni inorishi mohan ni shitagai, nayamasu mono wo aishi, kore wo shukusuru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 7, 55-60.

SUTEPAÑO wa Seirei nite michi, ten ni me wo sosog', Kami no eikwō, oyobi Iesu no, Kami no migi ni tachi tamau wo mite iu: ⁵⁶ "Miyo, ware ten hirakete, hito no Ko no, Kami no migi ni tachi tamau wo miru." ⁵⁷ Koko ni karera ōgoe ni sakebi tsutsu, mimi wo ōi, kokoro wo hitotsu ni shite kake-yori, ⁵⁸ Sutepano wo machi yori oi idashi, ishi nite uteri. Shōnin-ra sono koromo wo Sauro to iu wakamono, no ashimoto ni okeri. ⁵⁹ Kakute karera ga

Sutepano wo ishi nite uteru toki, Sutepano yobite iu : “ Shu Iesu yo, waga rei wo uke tamae.” ⁶⁰ Mata hizamazukite ōgoe ni, “ Shu yo, kono tsumi wo karera ni owase tamau na ” to yobawaru. Kaku iite nemuri ni tsukeri.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 23, 34-39.

MIYO, ware nanjira ni yogensha, chisha, gakusha-ra wo tsukawasan ni, sono uchi no aru mono wo koroshi, jūjika ni tsuke ; aru mono wo nanjira no kwaidō nite muchi-uchi, machi yori machi ni oi kurushimen. ³⁵ Kore ni yorite gijin Aberu no chi yori, seiyo to saidan to no aida nite nanjira ga koroshishi, Barakiya no ko Zakariya no chi ni itaru made, chijō nite nagashitaru tadashiki chi wa, mina nanjira ni mukui kitaran. ³⁶ Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : koreŋa no koto wa, mina ima no yo ni mukui kitaru beshi.

³⁷ Aa Erusaremu, Erusaremu, yogensha-tachi wo koroshi, tsukawasaretaru hito-bito wo ishi nite utsu mono yo ! Mendori no, sono hina wo tsubasa no shita ni atsumuru gotoku, ware nanji no kodomo wo atsumen to seshi koto, ikutabi zo ya ! Saredo nanjira wa konomazariki. ³⁸ Miyo, nanjira no ie wa suterarete nanjira ni nokoran. ³⁹ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : “ Homu beki kana, Shu no na ni yorite kitaru mono ” to, nanjira no iu toki no itaru made wa, ima yori ware wo mizaru beshi.

Seito Yohane-bi.

(12 gwatsu 27 nichi)

A WAREMI fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa mi hikari wo
 Kōkwai no ue ni hanachi, kore wo shite Fukuin-kisha
 Shito Yohane no oshie ni terasare, makoto no hikari no uchi
 wo ayumi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no hikari ni itarase tamae.
 Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Yoh. I, 1-10.

H AJIME yori arishi tokoro no mono, warera ga kikishi
 tokoro, me nite mishi tokoro, tsura-tsura mite, te
 sawarishi tokoro no mono, sunawachi inochi no Kotoba ni
 tsukite,—² kono inochi sude ni araware, warera kore wo
 mite akashi wo nashi ; sono katsute Chichi to tomo ni ima-
 shite, ima warera ni araware tamaeru, tokoshie no inochi wo
 nanjira ni tsugu ;—³ warera no mishi tokoro, kikishi tokoro
 wo nanjira ni tsugu ; kore nanjira wo mo warera no majiwari
 ni azukarashimen tame nari. Warera wa Chichi, oyobi
 sono Ko Iēsu Kirisuto no majiwari ni azukaru nari. ⁴ Korera
 no koto wo kaki okuru wa, warera no yorokobi no michin
 tame nari.

⁵ Warera ga kare yori kikite, mata nanjira ni tsuguru
 otozure wa kore nari : sunawachi Kami wa hikari ni shite,
 sukoshi no kuraki tokoro nashi. ⁶ Moshi Kami to majiwari
 ari to iite, kuraki uchi wo ayumaba, warera itsuwarite

makoto wo okonawazaru nari. ⁷ Moshi Kami no, hikari no uchi ni imasu gotoku, hikari no uchi wo ayumaba, warera tagai ni majiwari wo e, mata sono Ko Iesu no chi, subete no tsumi yori warera wo kiyomu. ⁸ Moshi tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamukeru nite, makoto warera no uchi ni nashi. ⁹ Moshi onore no tsumi wo ii arawasaba, Kami wa makoto ni shite tadashikereba, warera no tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi yori warera wo kiyome tamawan. ¹⁰ Moshi tsumi wo okashitaru koto nashi to iwaba, kore Kami wo itsuwarimono to suru nari; Kami no kotoba warera no uchi ni nashi.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 21, 19^b-25.

IESU Petero ni ii tamau : “ Ware ni shitagae. ” ²⁰ Petero furikaerite Iesu no aishi tamaishi deshi no shitagau wo miru ; kore wa saki ni yūge no toki, mi mune ni yori-kakarite, “ Shu yo, nanji wo uru mono wa tare ka ” to toishi deshi nari. ²¹ Petero kono hito wo mite Iesu ni iu : “ Shu yo, kono hito wa ikani ? ” ²² Iesu ii tamau : “ Yoshiya ware, kare ga ware no kitaru made todomaru wo hossu to mo, nanji ni nani no kakawari aran ya ? Nanji wa ware ni shitagae. ” ²³ Koko ni kyōdai-tachi no uchi ni, kono deshi shinazu to iu hanashi tsutawaritari. Saredo Iesu wa, shinazu to ii tamaishi ni arazu, “ Yoshiya ware, kare ga ware no kitaru made todomaru wo hossu to mo, nanji ni nani no kakawari aran ya ” to ii tamaishi nari.

24 Korera no koto ni tsukite akashi wo nashi, mata kore wo shirushishi mono wa kono deshi nari ; warera wa sono akashi no makoto naru wo shiru.

25 Iesu no okonai tamaishi koto wa, kono hoka nao ōshi ; moshi hitotsu-hitotsu shirusaba, ware omou ni, sekai mo sono shirusu tokoro no fumi wo nosuru ni taezaran.

Osanago no Hi.

(12 gwatsu 28 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mukashi osanago to chinomigo no kuchi ni sambu wo sonae, mata akago no shi wo motte eikwō wo arawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera no kokoro no zaiaku wo koroshi, mi megumi wo motte warera wo tsuyome, kiyoki shōgai wo okurase, shisu to mo shinkō wo tamochite, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Mokush. 14, 1-5.

WARE mishi ni, miyo, Kohitsuji Shion no yama ni tachi tamau. Jūshiman shisen no hito kore to tomo ni ori, sono hitai ni wa Kohitsuji no na, oyobi Kohitsuji no Chichi no na shirushi ari. 2 Ware ten yori no koe wo kikeri ; ōku no mizu no oto no gotoku, ōi naru ikazuchi no koe no gotoshi. Waga kikishi kono koe wa, koto-hiki no, tategoto wo hiku oto no gotoshi. 3 Karera atarashiki uta

wo mi kura no mae, oyobi yotsu no ikimono to chōrō-tachi to no mae nite utau ; kono uta wa, chi yori aganawaretaru jūshiman shisennin no hoka wa, tare mo manabi uru mono nakariki. ⁴ Karera wa onna ni kegasarenu mono nari ; kiyoki mono nari. Izuko ni mare, Kohitsuji no yuki tamau tokoro ni shitagau. Karera wa hito no uchi yori aganawarete, Kami to Kohitsuji to no tame ni hatsuho to nareri. ⁵ Sono kuchi ni itsuwari nashi ; karera wa kizu naki mono nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 2, 13-18.

MIYO, Shu no tsukai yume nite Yosefu ni arawarete iu :
 “ Okite, osanago to sono haha to wo tazusae, Ejiputo ni nogare ; waga tsuguru made kashiko ni todomare ; Herode osanago wo motomete horobosan to suru nari.”
¹⁴ Yosefu okite, yo no ma ni osanago to sono haha to wo tazusaete, Ejiputo ni sari yuki, ¹⁵ Herode no shinuru made kashiko ni todomarinu. Kore Shu ga yogensha ni yorite, “ Ware Ejiputo yori waga ko wo yobi idaseri ” to, ii tamaishi kotoba no jōju sen tame nari.

¹⁶ Koko ni Herode, hakase-tachi ni sukasaretari to satorite, hanahadashiku ikidōri ; hito wo tsukawashi, hakase-tachi ni yorite tsumabiraka ni seshi toki wo hakari, Betsurehemu oyobi subete sono hotori no chihō naru, nisai ika no otoko no ko wo kotogotoku koroseri. ¹⁷ Koko ni yogensha Eremiya ni yorite iwaretaru kotoba wa jōju shitari ; iwaku•

18 “Koe Rama ni arite kikoyu ; nageki nari, itodoshiki kanashimi nari ; Rakeru onoga kora wo nageki, kora no naki yue ni nagusameraruru wo itou.”

Kōtan-go Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, hitori no mi Ko wo warera ni atae, kore wo shite jinsei wo tori, kono toki kiyoki Otome yori umareshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, megumi ni yorite futatabi umare, Kami no ko to nareru mono, hibi Seirei ni yorite arata ni naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimasu, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitoshō. Garat. 4, 1-7.

WARE iu, yotsugi wa zengyō no shu naredomo, otona to naranu aida wa shimobe to kotonaru koto naku ;
 2 chichi no sadameshi toki no itaru made wa, ushiromi to karei to no shita ni ari. 3 Kaku no gotoku warera mo, otona to naranu hodo wa, yo no shōgaku no shita ni arite, shimobe tarishi nari. 4 Saredo toki mitsuru ni oyobite wa, Kami sono mi Ko wo tsukawashi, kore wo onna yori umareshime, okite no shita ni umareshime tamaeri ; 5 kore okite no shita ni aru mono wo aganai, warera wo shite ko taru koto wo eshimen tame nari. 6 Kaku nanjira Kami no ko taru yue ni, Kami wa mi Ko no Mitama wo warera no kokoro ni tsukawashite, ‘Aba, Chichi’ to yobashime tamau.

7 Sareba mohaya nanji wa shimobe ni arazu, ko taru nari ; sude ni ko taraba, mata Kami ni yorite yotsugi taru nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 1, 18-25.

IESU Kirisuto no tanjō wa sa no gotoshi. Sono haha Mariya, Yosefu to iinazuke shitaru nomi nite, imada tomo ni narazarishi ni, Seirei ni yorite migomori, sono migomoritaru koto arawaretari. ¹⁹ Otto Yosefu wa tada-shiki hito ni shite, kore wo ōyake ni suru wo konomazu, hisoka ni rien sen to omou. ²⁰ Kakute korera no koto wo omoi megurashi oru toki, miyo, Shu no tsukai yume ni arawarete iu : “ Dabide no ko Yosefu yo, tsuma Mariya wo iruru koto wo osoru na ; sono hara ni yadoru mono wa Seirei ni yoru nari. ²¹ Kare ko wo uman ; nanji sono na wo Iesu to nazuku beshi ; onoga tami wo sono tsumi yori sukui tamau yue nari.” ²² Subete kono koto no okorishi wa, yogensha ni yorite Shu no ii tamaishi kotoba no jōju sen tame nari ; iwaku : ²³ “ Miyo, otome migomorite ko wo uman ; sono na wa Immanueru to tonaeraren ; ” kore wo tokeba, Kami warera to tomo ni imasu to iu kokoro nari. ²⁴ Yosefu nemuri yori oki, Shu no tsukai no meizeshi gotoku shite tsuma wo iretari ; ²⁵ saredo ko no umaruru made wa, ai-shiru koto nakariki. Kakute sono ko wo Iesu to nazuketari.

Jukatsureijitsu.

(I getsu I nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu wo shite katsurei wo uke, hito no tame ni okite ni shitagawashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, rei no katsurei wo uke, mi mo tamashii mo akuyoku wo hanare, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō oyobi Shitosho Fukuinsho wa, Gen-ihōjitsu made hibi mochiu beshi.

Shitosho. Rom. 4, 8-14.

“SHU ga tsumi wo mitome tamawanu hito wa saiwai naru kana.” ⁹ Sareba kono saiwai wa, tada katsurei aru mono ni nomi aru ka? Mata katsurei naki mono ni mo aru ka? Warera wa iu: “Aburahamu wa sono shinkō wo gi to mitomeraretari” to. ¹⁰ Ikanaru toki ni gi to mitomeraretaru ka? Katsurei no nochi ka, mukatsurei no toki ka? Katsurei no nochi narazu, mukatsurei no toki nari. ¹¹ Shikashite mukatsurei no toki no shinkō ni yoreru gi no in to shite, katsurei no shirushi wo uketari. Kore mukatsurei ni shite shinzuru subete no mono no, gi to mitomeraren tame ni, sono chichi to nari; ¹² mata katsurei nomi ni yorazu, warera no chichi Aburahamu no mukatsurei no toki no shinkō no ato wo fumu, katsurei aru mono

no chichi to naran tame nari. ¹³ Aburahamu sekai no yotsugi taru beshi to no yakusoku wo, Aburahamu to sono sue to no ataeraeshi wa, okite ni yorazu, shinkō no gi ni yoreru nari. ¹⁴ Mōshi okite ni yoru mono-domo yotsugi taraba, shinkō wa munashiku, yakusoku wa sutaru nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 2, 15-21.

MI tsukai-tachi sarite ten ni yukishi, toki, hitsujikai tagai ni kataru : “ Iza, Betsurehemu ni itari, Shu no shimeshi tamaishi okoreru koto wo min.” ¹⁶ Sunawachi isogi yukite, Mariya to Yosefu to, umabune ni fushitaru midorigo to ni tazune au. ¹⁷ Sude ni mite, kono ko ni tsuki mi tsukai no katarishi koto wo tsugetareba, ¹⁸ kiku mono wa mina hitsujikai no katarishi koto wo ayashimitari. ¹⁹ Shikashite Mariya wa subete korera no koto wo kokoro ni tomete omoi mawaseri. ²⁰ Hitsujikai wa mi tsukai no katarishi gotoku, subete no koto wo mi-kiki seshi ni yorite, Kami wo agame, latsu sambishi tsutsu kaereri.

²¹ Yōka michite, osanago ni kasurei wo hodokosu beki hi to naritareba, imada tainai ni yadoranu saki ni mi tsukai no nazukeshi gotoku, sono na wo Iesu to nazuketari.

Gen-ihōjitsu.

(*I getsu 6 ka*)

HOSHI no michibiki wo motte, hitori no mi Ko wo Ihōjin ni arawashi tamaishi Kami yo, ima shinkō ni

yorite Shu wo shiru mono wo michibiki, nochi no yo ni, Shu no eikwō wo mite tanoshimase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 3, 1-12.

KONO yue ni nanjira Ihōjin no tame ni, Kirisuto Iesu no meshiudo to nareru ware Pauro,—² nanjira no tame ni ware ni tamaitaru Kami no megumi no keirin wa, nanjira kikishi naran; ³ sunawachi ware mae ni kantan ni kaki okurishi gotoku, kono okugi wa mokushi nite ware ni shimesaretari. ⁴ Nanjira kore wo yomite, Kirisuto no okugi ni kakawaru waga satori wo shiru koto wo u beshi. ⁵ Kono okugi wa, ima Mitama ni yorite sei shito to sei yogensha to ni arawasareshi gotoku ni, zendai ni wa hito no kora ni shimesarezariki; ⁶ sunawachi Ihōjin ga fukuin ni yori, Kirisuto Iesu ni arite, tomo ni yotsugi to nari, tomo ni ittai to nari, tomo ni yakusoku ni azukaru mono to naru koto nari. ⁷ Ware wa sono fukuin no ekisha to seraru; kore Kami no chikara no hataraki ni shitagaite, ware ni tamau megumi no tamamono ni yoru nari. ⁸ Ware wa subete no seito no uchi no, ito chiisaki mono yori mo chiisaki mono naru ni, Kirisuto no hakaru bekarazaru tomi wo Ihōjin ni tsutae, ⁹ mata bammotsu wo tsukuri tamaishi Kami no uchi ni, yo-yo kakuretaru okugi no keirin no, ikanaru mono ka wo arawasu megumi wo tamawaritari. ¹⁰ Ima kyōkwai ni yorite, Kami no yutaka naru chie wo, ten no tokoro ni aru matsurigoto

to ken-i to ni shirashimen tame nari. ¹¹ Kore wa tokoshie yori, warera no Shu Kirisuto Iesu no uchi ni, Kami no sadame tamaishi mi mune ni yoru nari. ¹² Warera wa kare ni arite, kare wo shinzuru shinkō ni yori, okusezu utagawazu shite, Kami ni chikazuku koto wo uru nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 2, 1-12.

IESU wa Herode ō no toki, Yudaya no Betsurehemu ni umare tamaishi ga, miyo, higashi no hakase-tachi Erusaremu ni kitarite iu : ² “Yudaya-bito no Ō tote umare tamaeru mono wa izuko ni imasu ka? Warera higashi nite sono hoshi wo mitareba, haisen tame ni kitareri.” ³ Herode ō kore wo kikite nayami madou; Erusaremu mo mina shikari. ⁴ Ō tami no saishichō, gakusha-ra wo mina atsumete, Kirisuto no izuko ni umaru beki wo toi tadasu. ⁵ Karera iu : “Yudaya no Betsurehemu nari; sore wa yogensha ni yorite, ⁶ ‘Yuda no chi Betsurehemu yo, nanji wa Yuda no osa-tachi’ no uchi nite, ito chiisaki mono ni arazu; nanji no uchi yori hitori no kimi idete, waga tami Isuraeru wo bokusen’ to shirusaretaru nari.”

⁷ Koko ni Herode hisoka ni hakase-tachi wo manekite, hoshi no arawareshi toki wo tsumabiraka ni shi, ⁸ karera wo Betsurehemu ni tsukawasan to shite iu : “Yukite, osanago no koto wo komaka ni tazune; kore ni awaba, ware ni tsugeyo; ware-mo yukite haisen.” ⁹ Karera ō no kotoba wo kikite yukishi ni, miyo, saki ni higashi nite mishi hoshi,

sakidachi yukite osanago no imasu tokoro no ue ni todo-
maru. ¹⁰ Karera hoshi wo mite yorokobi ni afure tsutsu,
¹¹ ie ni irite, osanago no sono haha Mariya to tomo ni
imasu wo mi, hirefushite haishi ; katsu takara no hako wo
akete, ōgon nyūkō motsuyaku nado, reimotsu wo sasage-
tari. * ¹² Kakute yume nite Herode no moto ni kaeru na to
no mi tsuge wo kōmuri, hoka no michi yori onoga kuni ni
sari yukinu.

Gen-ihō-go Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

SHU yo, awaremi wo hodokoshite, Shu ni yobawaru tami
no inori wo uke tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsu-
ru. Negawaku wa chie to chikara to wo ataete, sono nasu
beki koto wo satori, chūjitsu ni kore wo okonau koto wo
esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatemat-
tsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 12, 1-5.

SAREBA kyōdai yo, ware Kami no moromoro no jihi ni
yorite nanjira ni susumu ; onoga mi wo, Kami no
yorokobi tamau kiyoki ikeru sonaemono to shite sasageyo ;
kore rei no matsuri nari. ² Mata kono yo ni narau na ;
Kami no mi kokoro no, zen ni shite yorokobu beku, katsu
mattaki koto wo wakimae shiran tame ni, kokoro wo kaete
arata ni seyo.

³ Ware ataeraeshi megumi ni yorite, nanjira onono ni
tsugu : omou beki tokoro wo koete mizukara wo takashi to
su na. Kami no onono ni wakachi tamaishi shinkō no

hakari ni shitagai, tsutsushinite omou beshi. ⁴ Hito wa hitotsu karada ni ōku no eda aredomo, subete no eda sono hataraki wo onajiu senu gotoku, ⁵ warera mo ōku aredo, Kirisuto ni arite hitotsu karada ni shite, onoono tagai ni eda taru nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 2, 41-52.

KAKUTE sono futaoya, sugikoshi no matsuri ni wa, toshi goto ni Erusaremu ni yukinu. ⁴² Iesu no jūnisai no toki, matsuri no narawashi ni shitagaite nobori yuki; ⁴³ matsuri no hi owarite kaeru toki, sono ko Iesu wa Erusaremu ni todomari tamau. . Futaoya wa kore wo shirazu shite, ⁴⁴ michizure no uchi ni oru naran to omoi, ichinichi-ji yukite, shinzoku shirube no uchi wo tazunuredo; ⁴⁵ awanu ni yorite, mata tazune tsutsu Erusaremu ni kaeri, ⁴⁶ mikka no nochi, miya nite kyōshi no naka ni zashi, katsu kiki, katsu toi i tamau ni au. ⁴⁷ Kiku mono wa mina sono satoki to kotae to wo ayashimu. ⁴⁸ Futaoya Iesu wo mite itaku odoroki, haha wa iu: “Ko yo, nani yue kakaru koto wo warera ni seshi zo? Miyo, nanji no chichi to ware to ureite tazunetari.” ⁴⁹ Iesu ii tamau: “Nani yue ware wo tazunetaru ka? Ware wa waga Chichi no koto wo tsutomu beki wo shiranu ka?” ⁵⁰ Futaoya wa sono katari tamau koto wo satorazu. ⁵¹ Kakute Iesu karera to tomo ni kudari, Nazare ni yukite, shitagai tsukae tamau. Sono haha korera no koto wo kotogotoku kokoro ni osamu

52 Iesu chie mo mi no take mo iyamasari, Kami to hito to ni masumasu aiserare tamau.

Gen-ihō-go Dai Ni Shujitsu.

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami, uchū no bammotsu wo osame tamau Shu yo, awaremi wo motte Shu no tami no negai wo kikoshimeshi, shōgai Shu no heian wo tamotashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 12, 6-16^a.

WARERA ga moteru tamamono wa, ononoo ataerare-shi megumi ni yorite kotonaru yue ni, aruiwa yogen araba, shinkō no hakari ni shitagaite yogen wo nashi; 7 aruiwa tsutome araba, tsutome wo nashi; aruiwa oshie wo nasu mono wa, oshie wo nashi; 8 aruiwa susume wo nasu mono wa, susume wo nashi; hodokosu mono wa, oshimi naku hodokoshi; osamuru mono wa, kokoro wo tsukushite osame; awaremi wo nasu mono wa, yorokobite awaremi wo nasu beshi. 9 Ai ni wa itsuwari arazare. Aku wa nikuni, zen wa shitashimi; 10 kyōdai no ai wo mote tagai ni itsukushimi, reigi wo mote ai-yuzuri; 11 tsutomete okotaru, kokoro wo atsuku shi, Shu ni tsukae; 12 nozomite yorokobi, nayami ni tae, inori wo tsune ni shi; 13 seito no toboshiki wo nigiwashi, tabibito wo nengoro ni motenase. 14 Nanjira wo semuru mono wo shikushi, kore wo shikushite norou na. 15 Yorokobu mono to tomo ni yorokobi, naku

mono to tomo ni nake. ¹⁶ Ai-tagai ni kokoro wo onajiu shi, takaburitaru omoi wo nasazu, kaette hikuki ni tsuke.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 2, I-II.

MIKKAME ni Gariraya no Kana ni konrei arite, Iesu no haha soko ni ori ; ² Iesu mo, deshi-tachi to tomo ni, konrei ni manekare tamau. ³ Budōshu tsukitareba, haha Iesu ni iu : “ Karera ni budōshu nashi.” ⁴ Iesu ii tamau : “ Onna yo, ware to nanji to nani no kakawari aran ya ? Waga toki wa imada kitarazu.” ⁵ Haha shimobe-domo ni, “ Nani nite mo sono meizuru gotoku seyo ” to ii oku. ⁶ Kashiko ni Yudaya-bito no kiyome no rei ni shitagaite, shigo-to-iri no ishigame mutsu narabe ari. ⁷ Iesu shimobe ni “ Mizu wo kame ni mitase ” to ii tamaeba, kuchi made mitasu. ⁸ Mata ii tamau : “ Ima kumi torite, furumai-gashira ni mochi yuke ; ” sunawachi mochi yukeri. ⁹ Furu-mai-gashira, budōshu ni naritaru mizu wo namete, sono izuko yori kitarahi ka wo shirazareba (mizu wo kumishi shimobe-domo wa shireri), hanamuko wo yobite iu : ¹⁰ “ Ōyoso hito wa mazu yoki budōshu wo idashi, ei no mawaru korooi otoreru mono wo idasu ni, nanji wa yoki budōshu wo ima made tome okitari.” ¹¹ Iesu kono dai ichi no shirushi wo Gariraya no Kana nite okonai, sono eikwō wo arawashi tamaitareba, deshi-tachi kare wo shinjitari.

Gen-ihō-go Dai San Shujitsu.

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, awaremi wo motte warera no yowaki wo kaerimi, migi no ni te

wo nobete warera wo tasuke, ayaūki toki mo, nayameru toki mo, tsune ni mamori tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 12, 16^b-21.

NANJIRA onore wo satoshi to su na. ¹⁷ Aku wo mote aku ni mukuizu ; subete no hito no mae ni yokaran koto wo hakari ; ¹⁸ nanjira no nashi uru kagiri, tsutomete subete no hito to ai-yawarage. ¹⁹ Aisuru mono yo, mizukara fukushū su na ; tada Kami no ikari ni makase matsure ; shirushite, “ Shu ii tamau : fukushū suru wa ware ni ari, ware kore wo mukuin ” to ari. ²⁰ “ Moshi nanji no ada uenaba, kore ni kuwase ; kawakaba, kore ni nomaseyo ; nanji kaku suru wa, atsuki hi wo kare no kōbe ni tsumu nari.” ²¹ Aku ni kataruru koto naku, zen wo mote aku ni kate.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 8, 1-13.

IESU yama wo kudari tamaishi toki, ōi naru gunjū kore ni shitagau. ² Miyo, hitori no raibyōnin mi moto ni kitari, haishite iu : “ Shu yo, mi kokoro naraba, ware wo kiyoku nashi tamau wo en.” ³ Iesu te wo nobe, kare ni tsukete, “ Waga kokoro nari ; kiyoku nare ” to ii tamaeba, raibyō tadachi ni kiyomareri. ⁴ Iesu ii tamau : “ Tsutsushimite tare ni mo kataru na ; tada yukite, onore wo saishi ni mise, Mōse ga meijitaru sonaemono wo sasagete hito-bito ni akashi seyo.”

⁵ Iesu Kapenaumu ni iri tamaishi toki, hyakusotsuchō

kitari, ⁶ koite iu : “ Shu yo, waga shimobe chūbu wo yami, ie ni fushi ite, itaku kurushimeri.” ⁷ Iesu ii tamau : “ Ware yukite iyasan.” ⁸ Hyakusotsuchō kotaete iu : “ Shu yo, ware wa nanji wo waga yane no shita ni ire matsu ni taranu mono nari. Tada mi kotoba nomi wo tamae ; saraba waga shimobe wa ien. ⁹ Ware mizukara ken-i no shita ni aru mono naru ni, waga shita ni mata heisotsu arite, kore ni ‘ yuke ’ to ieba, yuki ; kare ni ‘ kitare ’ to ieba, kitari ; waga shimobe ni ‘ kore wo nase ’ to ieba, nasu nari.” ¹⁰ Iesu kikite ayashimi, shitagaeru hito-bito ni ii tamau : “ Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : kakaru atsuki shinkō wa, Isuraeru no uchi no hitori ni dani mishi koto nashi. ¹¹ Mata nanjira ni tsugu : ōku no hito higashi yori, nishi yori kitari, Aburahamu Isaku Yakobu to tomo ni tenkoku no en ni tsuki ; ¹² mi kuni no kora wa soto no kuraki ni oi idasare, soko nite nageki hagami suru koto aran.” ¹³ Iesu hyakusotsuchō ni “ Yuke ; nanji no shinzuru gotoku, nanji ni nare ” to ii tamaeba, kono toki shimobe ietari.

Gen-ihō-go Dai Shi Shujitsu.

KAMI yo, warera ga ōku no kinan ni kakomare, yowaku shite tatsu koto atawazaru wo shiri tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo tsuyome, warera wo mamorite, subete no kinan wo sasae, subete no kokoromi ni uchi katsu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 13, 1-7.

SUBETE no hito, ue ni aru ken-i ni shitagau beshi ; sowa Kami ni yoranu ken-i naku, arayuru ken-i wa Kami ni yorite tateraru. ² Kono yue ni ken-i ni sakarau mono wa, Kami no sadame ni motoru nari ; motoru mono wa mizukara sono sabaki wo manekan. ³ Osa taru mono wa yoki waza no osore ni arazu, ashiki waza no osore nari. Nanji ken-i wo osorezaran to suru ka ? Zen wo nase, saraba kare yori homare wo en ; ⁴ kare wa nanji wo ekisen tame no Kami no ekisha nari. Saredo aku wo nasaba, osoreyo ; kare wa itazura ni tsurugi wo obizu ; Kami no ekisha ni shite, aku wo nasu mono ni ikari wo mote mukuyuru nari. ⁵ Sareba shitagawazaru bekarazu, tada ni ikari no tame nomi narazu, ryōshin no tame nari. ⁶ Mata kore ga tame ni nanjira mitsugi wo osamu ; karera wa Kami no tsukaebito ni shite, kono tsutome ni hagemu nari. ⁷ Nanjira sono oime wo onoono ni tsugunoe ; mitsugi wo uku beki mono ni mitsugi wo osame, zei wo uku beki mono ni zei wo osame, osoru beki mono wo osore, tōtobu beki mono wo tōtobe.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 8, 23-34.

IESU fune ni nori tamaeba, deshi-tachi mo shitagau. ²⁴ Miyo, umi ni ōi naru arashi okorite, fune nami ni ōwaruru bakari naru ni, Iesu wa nemuri i tamau. ²⁵ Deshi-tachi mi moto ni yuki, okoshite iu : “ Shu yo, sukui tamae ; warera wa horobu.” ²⁶ Karera ni ii tamau : “ Nani yue

okusuru ka? Shinkō usuki mono yo!" Sunawachi okite, kaze to umi to wo imashime tamaeba, ōi naru nagi to narinu. ²⁷ Hito-bito ayashimite iu: "Ko wa ikanaru hito zo? .Kaze mo umi mo shitagau to wa!"

²⁸ Iesu kanata ni watari, Gadara-bito no chi ni yuki tamaishi toki, akki ni tsukaretaru futari no mono, haka yori ide kitarite kore ni au; sono takeki koto hanahadashiku, soko no michi wo hito no sugi enu hodo nari. ²⁹ Miyo, karera sakebite iu: "Kami no Ko yo, warera nanji to nani no kakawari aran? Imada toki itaranu ni, warera wo semen tote, koko ni kitari tamau ka?" ³⁰ Haruka ni hedatarite, ōku no buta no hito-mure shokushi itarishi ga, ³¹ akki-domo koite iu: "Moshi warera wo oi idasan to naraba, buta no mure ni tsukawashi tamae." ³² Karera ni ii tamau: "Yuke." Akki idete buta ni iritareba, miyo, sono mure mina gake yori umi ni kake kudarite, mizu ni shinītari. ³³ Kau mono-domo nigete machi ni yuki, subete no koto to, akki ni tsukaretarishi mono no koto to wo tsugetareba, ³⁴ miyo, machibito kozorite Iesu ni awan tote ide kitari; kare wo mite, kono chihō yori sari tamawan koto wo koeri.

Gen-ihō-go Dai Go Shujitsu.

KAMI yo, Shu no kazoku naru Kōkwai wo michibiki, makoto no oshie wo tamotashime; issin ni ten no megumi wo nozomu mono wo, mi chikara wo motte tsune

ni mamori tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Koros. 3, 12-17.

KONO yue ni nanjira wa Kami no semmin ni shite, sei naru mono, mata aiseraruru mono nareba, jihi no kokoro, nasake, kenson, nyūwa, kwan-yō wo kiyo. ¹³ Mata tagai ni shinobi ai; moshi hito ni semu bekī koto araba, tagai ni yuruse; Shu no nanjira wo yurushi tamaeru gotoku, nanjira mo shikasu beshi. ¹⁴ Subete korera no mono no ue ni, ai wo kuwaeyo; ai wa toku wo mattau suru obi nari. ¹⁵ Kirisuto no heiwa wo shite, nanjira no kokoro wo tsukasadorashimeyo; nanjira no mesarete ittai to naritaru wa, kore ga tame nari; nanjira kansha no kokoro wo idake. ¹⁶ Kirisuto no kotoba wo shite, yutaka ni nanjira no uchi ni sumashime; subete no chie ni yorite, shi to sambi to rei no uta to wo mote, tagai ni oshie, tagai ni kunkai shi, megumi ni kanjite kokoro no uchi ni Kami wo sambi seyo. ¹⁷ Mata nasu tokoro no subete no koto, aruiwa kotoba, aruiwa okonai, mina Shu Iesu no na ni yorite nashi, kare ni yorite Chichi naru Kami ni kansha seyo.

Fukuinsho. Mat 13, 24-30.

I ESU mata hoka no tatoe wo shimeshite ii tamau:—Tenkoku wa yoki tane wo hata ni maku hito no gotoshi. ²⁵ Hito-bito no nemureru ma ni, ada kitarite mugi no naka ni doku-mugi wo makite sarinu. ²⁶ Nae hae idete minori-

taru toki, doku-mugi mo arawaru. ²⁷ Shimobe-domo kitarite ie-aruji ni iu : “ Shu yo, hata ni makishi wa yoki tane narazu ya ? Shikaru ni ikani shite doku-mugi aru ka ? ” ²⁸ Shujin iu : “ Ada no nashitaru nari.” Shimobe-domo iu : “ Saraba warera ga yukite kore wo nuki atsumuru wo hossuru ka ? ” ²⁹ Shujin iu : “ Ina ; osoraku wa doku-mugi wo nuki atsumen tote, mugi wo mo tomo ni nukan. ³⁰ Futatsu nagara kariire made sodatsu ni makaseyo. Kariire no toki, ware karu mono ni, ‘ Mazu doku-mugi wo nuki atsumete, yaku tame ni kore wo tsukane ; mugi wa atsumete, waga kura ni ireyo ’ to iwan.”

Gen-ihō-go Dai Roku Shujitsu.

KAMI yo, hitori no mi Ko wa yo ni arawarete, akuma no waza wo kobochi, warera wo Kami no ko, tenkoku no yotsugi to nashi tamau. Negawaku wa warera kono nozomi wo idakite, mi Ko no kiyoki ga gotoku onore wo kiyoku shi ; tsui ni ōi naru ikwō wo motte futatabi araware tamau toki, ten no mi kuni ni itarite, mi Ko ni niru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yo-yo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Yoh. 3, 1-8.

MIYO, Chichi no warera ni tamaishi ai no ikani ōi naru ka wo ! Warera Kami no ko to tonaeraru ; sude ni Kami no ko tari. Yo no warera wo shiranu wa, Chichi wo

shiranu ni yorite nari. ² Aisuru mono yo, warera ima Kami no ko tari; nochi ikan, imada arawarezu. Shu no araware tamau toki, warera kore ni nin koto wo shiru; warera sono makoto no sama wo miru bekereba nari. ³ Subete Shu ni yoru kono nozomi wo idaku mono wa, sono kiyoki ga gotoku onore wo kiyoku su. ⁴ Subete tsumi wo okonau mono wa, fuhō wo okonau nari; tsumi wa sunawachi fuhō nari. ⁵ Nanjira wa shiru, Shu no araware tamaishi wa, tsumi wo nozokan tame naru wo; Shu ni wa tsumi aru koto nashi. ⁶ Ōyoso Shu ni oru mono wa, tsumi wo okasazu; ōyoso tsumi wo okasu mono wa, imada Shu wo mizu, Shu wo shiranu nari. ⁷ Wakugo yo, hito ni madowasaru na; gi wo okonau mono wa gijin nari, sunawachi Shu no gi naru ga gotoshi. ⁸ Tsumi wo okonau moho wa akuma yori izu; akuma wa hajime yori tsumi wo okaseba nari. Kami no Ko no araware tamaishi wa, akuma no waza wo kobotan tame nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 24, 23-31.

IESU ii tamau:—Sono toki aruiwa “Miyo, Kirisuto koko ni ari,” aruiwa “Koko ni ari” to iu mono ari to mo, shinzu na. ²⁴ Nise-Kirisuto, nise-yogensha okorite, ōi naru shirushi to fushigi to wo arawashi, nashi u bekuba, semmin wo mo madowasan to suru nari. ²⁵ Miyo, arakajime kore wo nanjira ni tsuge cku nari. ²⁶ Sareba hito moshi nanjira ni “Miyo, kare wa arano ni ari” to iu to mo,

ide yuku na ; “ Miyo, kare wa heya ni ari ” to iu to mo, shinzu na. ²⁷ Inazuma no, higashi yori idete nishi ni made hirameki wataru gotoku, hito no Ko no kitaru mo mata shikaran. ²⁸ Sore shigai no aru tokoro ni wa, washi atsumaran.

²⁹ Korera no hi no nayami no nochi, tadachi ni hi wa kuraku, tsuki wa hikari wo hanatazu, hoshi wa sora yori ochi, ten no banshō furui ugokan. ³⁰ Sono toki hito no Ko no shirushi ten ni arawaren. Sono toki chijō no shozoku mina nageki, katsu hito no Ko no, chikara to ōi naru eikwō to wo mote ten no kumo ni nori kitaru wo min. ³¹ Mata kare wa tsukai-tachi wo ōi naru rappa no koe to tomo ni tsukawasan. Tsukai-tachi wa ten no kono hate yori kano hate made, shihō yori semmin wo atsumen.

Daisai-zen Dai San Shujitsu.

SHU yo, megumi wo motte Shu no tami no inori wo kiki, tsumi no tame ni batsu wo uku beki mono wo awaremi, mi Na no eikwō no tame ni sukui tamae, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yo-yo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 9, 24-27.

NANJIRA shiranu ka? Haseba wo hashiru mono wa, mina hashiredomo, hōbi wo uru mono no tada hitori naru wo. Nanjira mo en tame ni kaku hashire. ²⁵ Subete

kachi wo arasou mono wa, nanigoto wo mo sesshi tsutsu-shimu. Karera wa kutsuru kammuri wo en ga tame naredo, warera wa kuchinu kammuri wo en ga tame ni kore wo nasu nari. ²⁶ Kaku waga hashiru wa, meate naki ga gotoki ni arazu; waga kentō suru wa, kū wo utsu ga gotoki ni arazu. ²⁷ Waga karada wo uchi tatakite kore wo fukujū seshimu; osoraku wa tanin ni nobe tsutaete, mizukara suteraruru koto aran.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 20, 1-16.

TENKOKU wa hatarakibito wo budō-zono ni yatou tame ni, asa hayaku idetaru aruji no gotoshi. ² Ichinichi ichi denari no yakusoku wo nashite, hatarakibito-domo wo budō-zono ni tsukawasu. ³ Mata kuji goro idete, ichiba ni munashiku tatsu mono-domo wo mite, ⁴ “Nanjira mo budō-zono ni yuke; sōtō no mono wo ataen” to ieba, karera mo yuku. ⁵ Jūniji goro to sanji goro to ni mata idete, mae no gotoku su. ⁶ Goji goro mata ideshi ni, nao tatsu mono-domo no aru wo mite iu: “Nani yue hinemosu koko ni munashiku tatsu ka?” ⁷ Karera iu: “Tare mo warera wo yatowanu yue nari.” Aruji iu: “Nanjira mo budō-zono ni yuke.” ⁸ Yūbe ni narite, budō-zono no aruji sono iezukasa ni iu: “Hatarakibito wo yobite, ato no mono yori hajime, saki no mono ni made chingin wo harae.” ⁹ Kakute goji goro ni yatowareshi mono kitarite, onoono ichi denari wo uku. ¹⁰ Saki no mono kitarite, ōku ukuru naran to omoishi ni, kore mo mata onoono ichi denari wo uku. ¹¹ Ukeshi toki,

ie-aruji ni mukai tsubuyakite iu : ¹² “ Kono ato no monodomo wa wazuka ni ichijikan ha'arakitaru ni, nanji wa ichinichi no rō to atsusa to wo shinobitaru warera to hitoshiku kore wo ashiraeri.” ¹³ Aruji kotaete sono hitori ni iu : “ Tomo yo, ware nanji ni fusei wo nasazu. Nanji wa ware to ichi denari no yakusoku wo seshi ni arazu ya? ¹⁴ Onoga mono wo torite yuke. Kono ato no mono ni nanji to hitoshiku atauru wa waga kokoro nari. ¹⁵ Waga mono wo, waga kokoro no mama ni suru wa yokarazu ya? Ware yoki ga yue ni, nanji no me ashiki ka? ” ¹⁶ Kaku no gotoku ato naru mono wa saki ni, saki naru mono wa ato ni naru beshi.

Daisai-zen Dai Ni Shujitsu.

KAMI yo, shiri tamau gotoku, warera aete onore no nasu tokoro wo tanomi to sezu. Negawaku wa mi chikara nite warera wo mamori, subete no wazawai wo manukareshime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. II Korint. II, 19-31.

NANJIRA wa satoki mono nareba, yorokobite oroka naru mono wo shinobu nari. ²⁰ Hito moshi nanjira wo dorei to su to mo, kui tsukusu to mo, kasume toru to mo, ogoru to mo, kao wo utsu to mo, nanjira wa kore wo shinobu. ²¹ Ware hajite iu, warera wa yowaki mono no gotoku nariki. Saredo hito no ooshiki tokoro wa, ware

mo mata ooshi ; ware oroka ni mo kaku-iu nari. ²² Karera Heburu-bito naru ka ? Ware mo shikari. Karera Isuraeru-bito naru ka ? Ware mo shikari. Karera Aburahamu no sue naru ka ? Ware mo shikari. ²³ Karera Kirisuto no ekisha naru ka ? Ware kurueru gotoku iu, ware wa nao masareri. Waga rō wa sara ni ōku, hitoya ni irerareshi koto sara ni ōku, muchi-utareshi koto sara ni obitadashiku, shi ni nozomitarishi koto shibashiba nariki. ²⁴ Yudaya-bito yori shijū ni hitotsu taraŋu muchi wo ukeshi koto itsutabi, ²⁵ shimoto nite utareshi koto mitabi, ishi nite utareshi koto hitotabi, hasen ni aishi koto mitabi ni shite, itchūya umi ni ariki. ²⁶ Shibashiba ryokō shite kawa no nan, tōzoku no nan, dōzoku no nan, Ihōjin no nan, shichū no nan, arano no nan, kaijō no nan, nise-kyōdai no nan ni ai ; ²⁷ rōshi, kurushimi, shibashiba nemurazu, ūe kawaki, shibashiba danjiki shi, kogoe, hadaka nariki. ²⁸ Koko ni agezaru koto mo aru ni, nao hibi ware ni semaru shokyōkwai no kokorozukai ari. ²⁹ Tare ka yowarite, ware yowarazaran ya ? ,Tare ka tsumazukite, ware moezaran ya ? ³⁰ Moshi hokoru bekuba, waga yowaki tokoro ni tsukite hokoran. ³¹ Tokoshie ni homu beki Mono, sunawachi Shu Iesu no Kami mata Chichi wa, waga itsuwarazaru wo shiri tamau.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 8, 4-15.

Ō I naru gunjū muragari, machi-machi no hito mi moto ni yori tsudoitareba, tatoe wo mote ii tamau : ⁵ “ Tane maku mono, sono tane wo makan tote izu. Maku toki,

michi no katawara ni ochishi tane ari ; fumi tsukerare, mata sora no tori kore wo tsuibamu. ⁶ Iwa no ue ni ochishi tane ari ; hae idetaredo, uruoi naki ni yorite karu. ⁷ Ibara no naka ni ochishi tane ari ; ibara mo tomo ni hae idete kore wo fusagu. ⁸ Yoki chi ni ochishi tane ari ; hae idete hyakubai no mi wo musuberi." Korera no koto wo iite yobawari tamau : "Kiku mimi aru mono wa, kiku beshi."

⁹ Deshi-tachi kono tatoe no ikanaru kokoro naru ka wo toitaru ni, ¹⁰ Iesu ii tamau : "Nanjira wa Kami no kuni no okugi wo shiru koto wo yurusaretaredo, hoka no mono wa tatoe nite seraru ; karera no mite mizu, kikite satoranu tame nari. ¹¹ Tatoe no kokoro wa kore nari. Tane wa Kami no kotoba nari. ¹² Michi no katawara naru wa, kikitaru nochi akuma kitari, shinjite sukuwaruru koto no nakaran tame ni, mi kotoba wo sono kokoro yori ubau tokoro no hito nari. ¹³ Iwa no ue naru wa, kikite mi kotoba wo yorokobi ukuredomo, ne nakereba, shibaraku shinjite, kokoromi no toki ni shirizoku tokoro no hito nari. ¹⁴ Ibara no naka ni ochishi wa, kikite nochi suguru hodo ni, yo no kokorozukai to takara to keraku to ni fusagarete minoranu tokoro no hito nari. ¹⁵ Yoki chi naru wa, mi kotoba wo kiki, tadashiku yoki kokoro nite kore wo mamori, shinobite mi wo musubu tokoro no hito nari."

Daisai-zen Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

SHU yo, warera wo oshiete, ai nakuba, ikanaru okonai mo eki nashi ; ai wa heiwa to moromoro no toku no

obi nari to notamaeri ; mata ai naki mono wa, ikeru to mo, shineitaru mono to mitome tamau. Negawaku wa Seirei wo kudashite, kono mottomo tōtoki toku wo warera no kokoro ni mitashi tamae. Hitori no mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no tame ni, kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 13, 1-13.

TATOI ware moromoro no kunibito no kotoba, oyobi mi tsukai no kotoba wo kataru to mo, ai nakuba, naru kane ya, hibiku nyōhachi no gotoshi. ² Tatoi ware yogen suru chikara ari, mata subete no okugi to subete no chishiki to ni tasshi, mata yama wo utsusu hodo no ōi naru shinkō ari to mo, ai nakuba, kazouru ni tarazu. ³ Tatoi ware waga zaisan wo kotogotoku hodokoshi, mata waga karada wo yakaruru tame ni watasu to mo, ai nakuba, ware ni eki nashi. ⁴ Ai wa kwan-yō ni shite, jihi ari, Ai wa netamazu ; ai wa hokorazu, takaburazu, ⁵ hirei wo okonawazu, onore no ri wo motomezu, ikidōrazu, hito no aku wo omowazu ; ⁶ fugi wo yorokobazu shite, makoto no yorokobu tokoro wo yorokobi ; ⁷ ōyoso koto shinobi, ōyoso koto shinji, ōyoso koto nozomi, ōyoso koto tauru nari. ⁸ Ai wa itsu made mo tayuru koto nashi ; saredo yogen wa sutare, igen wa yami, chishiki mo mata sutaran. ⁹ Sore warera no shiru tokoro mattakarazu, warera no yogen mo mattakarazu ; ¹⁰ mattaki mono no kitaran toki wa, mattakaranu mono sutaran. ¹¹ Ware warabe no toki wa, kataru koto mo

warabe no gotoku, omou koto mo warabe no gotoku, ronzuru koto mo warabe no gotoku narishi ga, hito to narite wa, warabe no koto wo sutetari. ¹² Ima warera wa kagami wo mote miru gotoku, miru tokoro oboro nari; saredo kano toki ni wa, kao wo awasete ai-min. Ima waga shiru tokoro mattakarazu; saredo kano toki ni wa, waga shiraretaru gotoku, mattaku shiru beshi. ¹³ Geni shinkō to nozōmi to ai to, kono mitsu no mono wa kagiri naku nokoran; shikashite sono uchi mottomo ōi naru wa ai nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 18, 31-43.

IESU jūni deshi wo chikazukete ii tamau: "Miyo, warera Erusaremu ni noboru; hito no Ko ni tsuki, yogensha-tachi ni yorite shirusaretaru subete no koto wa, nashi togeraru beshi. ³² Hito no Ko wa Ihōjin ni watasare, chōrō serare, hazukashimerare, tsubaki seraren; ³³ karera kore wo muchi-uchi, katsu korosan; kakute kare wa mikkame ni yomigaeru beshi." ³⁴ Deshi-tachi korera no koto wo hitotsu dani satorazu; kono kotoba karera ni kakuretareba, sono ii tamaishi koto wo shirazariki.

³⁵ Iesu Eriko ni chikazuki tamau toki, hitori no meshii, michi no katawara ni zashite, mono-koī itarishi ga; ³⁶ gunjū no suguru wo kikite, sono nanigoto naru ka wo tou. ³⁷ Hito-bito Nazare no Iesu no sugi tamau yoshi wo tsugetareba, ³⁸ meshii yobawarite iu: "Dabide no ko Iesu yo, ware wo awaremi tamae." ³⁹ Sakidachi yuku mono-domo, kare wo imashimete modasashimen to shita-

redo, masumasu sakebite iu : “ Dabide no ko yo, ware wo awaremi tamae.” ⁴⁰ Iesu tachi todomari, meshii wo tsurekitaru beki koto wo meiji tamau. Kare chikazukitareba, ⁴¹ Iesu toi tamau : “ Waga nanji ni nani wo nasan koto wo nozomu ka ? ” Kare iu : “ Shu yo, mien koto nari.” ⁴² Iesu kare ni “ Miru koto wo eyo ; nanji no shinkō nanji wo sukueri ” to ii tamaeba, ⁴³ tachidokoro ni miru koto wo e, Kami wo agamete Iesu ni shitagau. Tami mina kore wo mite Kami wo sambu seri.

Daisai Shijitsu.

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri tamaishi mono wo hitotsu mo nikumazu, kui aratamuru tsumibito wo kotogotoku yurushi tamau. Negawaku wa warera no tame ni arata naru kuyuru kokoro wo tsukuri tamaite, makoto ni tsumi wo kanashimi, sono wazawai wo satori, jihi fukaki Chichi no mi te yori mattaki yurushi wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kiri-suto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō wa tōjitsu no asa yori Jukujitsu no zenseki made, hibi sono hi no Tokutō ni tsuzuki mochiu beshi.

Daisai Sangeshiki wo mochiizaru toki wa, sono Shiki no owari no mitsu no Tokutō, sunawachi Shu yo, awaremi wo motte (366 peiji) ika wo Tangwan no Kansha no mae ni kuwau beshi.

Shitosho daiyō. Yoer. 2, 12-17.

SHU ii tamau : In a nite mo nanjira danjiki to nageki to kanashimi to wo nashi, kokoro wo tsukushite ware ni

kaere. ¹³ Koromo wo sakade kokoro wo saki, nanjira no SHU naru Kami ni kaere. Shu wa megumi arite jihi fukaku, ikaru koto osoku, awaremi ōi ni shite, wazawai wo atauru wo kui tamau. ¹⁴ Shu aruiwa kuite tachi kaeri, megumi wo nokoshite, nanjira no SHU naru Kami ni sosai to kwansai to wo sasageshime tamau koto nashi to, tare ka shiran ya ?

¹⁵ Nanjira Shion nite rappa wo fuki, danjiki wo sadamete, ogosoka naru shūkwai wo yobi tsudoe; ¹⁶ tami wo atsume, kwaishū wo kiyome, toshiyori-tachi wo atsume, warabe to chinomigo to wo atsumeyo. Hanamuko wa sono heya yori, hanayome wa sono oku naru neya yori ide kitaru beshi. ¹⁷ SHU no tsukaebito-tachi saishi-tachi wa, kadoguchi to saidan to no aida ni nagekite kaku iwan : “ SHU yo, mi tami wo yurushi tamae ; Shu no sangyō wo haji ni watashi, kore wo ihōjin ni osamesase tamau na. Ihōjin wo shite ikade ka ‘ Karera no Kami wa izuko ni imasu zo ’ to iwashimu beki ? ”

Fukuinsho. Mat. 6, 16-21.

NANJIRA danjiki suru toki, gizensha no gotoku kanashiki omomochi wo su na. Karera wa danjiki suru koto wo hito ni arawasan tote, sono kaoiro wo sokonau nari. Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : karera wa sude ni sono mukui wo etari. ¹⁷ Nanji wa danjiki suru toki, kashira ni abura wo nuri, kao wo arae ; ¹⁸ kore danjiki suru koto no,

hito ni arawarezu shite, kakuretaru ni imasu nanji no Chichi ni arawaren tame nari; saraba kakuretaru ni mi tamau nanji no Chichi wa mukui tamawan.

¹⁹ Nanjira onoga tame ni takara wo chi ni tsumu na; koko wa mushi to sabi to ga sokonai, nusubito ugachite nusumu nari. ²⁰ Nanjira onoga tame ni takara wo ten ni tsume; kashiko wa mushi to sabi to ga sokonawazu, nusubito ugachite nusumanu nari. ²¹ Nanji no takara no aru tokoro ni wa, nanji no kokoro mo aru beshi.

Daisai Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

SHIJŪNICHĪ no aida warera no tame ni danjiki shi tamaishi Shu yo, negawaku wa shokuyoku ni katsu chikara wo ataete, warera no niku wo rei ni fukuseshime, tsune ni Shu no michibiki ni shitagai, masumasu kiyoku tadashiku nari, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashi-mashite, yo-yo sube osame tamau Shu ni koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. II. Korint. 6, 1-10.

WARERA wa Kami to tomo ni hataraku mono nareba, Kami no megumi wo, nanjira ga itazura ni ukezaran koto wo sara ni susumu. ² (Kami ii tamau: "Ware megumi no toki ni nanji ni kiki, sukui no hi ni nanji wo tasuketari" to. Miyo, ima wa megumi no toki; miyo, ima wa sukui no hi nari.) ³ Warera kono tsutome

no soshirarenu tame ni, nanigoto ni mo hito wo tsumazukasezu. ⁴ Kaette subete no koto ni oite, Kami no ekisha no gotoku onore wo arawasu; sunawachi nayami ni mo, tomoshiki ni mo, kurushimi ni mo, ⁵ utaruru ni mo, hitoya ni iru ni mo, sawagi ni mo, hataraki ni mo, nemuranu ni mo, danjiki ni mo, ōi naru nintai wo mochi; ⁶ mata isagiyoki to, chishiki to, kwan-yō to, nasake to, Seirei to, itsuwari naki ai to, ⁷ makoto no kotoba to, Kami no chikara to, sayū ni mochitaru gi no buki to ni yori; ⁸ mata kwōei to hazukashime to, ashiki kikoe to yoki kikoe to ni yorite arawasu. Warera wa hito wo madowasu mono no gotoku naredomo, makoto; ⁹ hito ni shirarenu mono no gotoku naredomo, hito ni shirare; shinan to suru mono no gotoku naredomo, miyo, ikeru mono; korasaruru mono no gotoku naredomo, korosarezu; ¹⁰ uryouru mono no gotoku naredomo, tsune ni yorokobi; mazushiki mono no gotoku naredomo, ōku no hito wo tomase; nani mo motanu mono no gotoku naredomo, subete no mono wo moteri.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 4, I-II.

KOKO ni Iesu Mitama ni yorite, arano ni michibikare tamau; akuma ni kokoromiraren to suru nari. ² Shijūnichi shijūya danjiki shite, nochi ni ue tamau. ³ okoromuru mono kitarite iu: "Nanji moshi Kami no Ko naraba, mejite korera no ishi wo pan to narashimeyo." ⁴ Kotaete ii tamau: "Hito no ikuru wa pan nomi ni yoru ni arazu,

Kami no kuchi yori izuru subete no kotoba ni yoru ' to shirusaretari." ⁵ Koko ni akuma Iesu wo sei naru miyako ni tsure yuki, miya no itadaki ni tatasete iu : ⁶ " Nanji moshi Kami no Ko naraba, onoga mi wo shita ni nageyo ; sore wa 'Nanji no tame ni mi tsukai-tachi ni meiji tamawan ; karera te nite nanji wo sasae, sono ashi wo ishi ni uchi atsuru koto nakarashimen ' to shirusaretaru nari." ⁷ Iesu ii tamau : " 'Shu naru nanji no Kami wo kokoromu bekarazu ' to mata shirusaretari." ⁸ Akuma mata Iesu wo ito takaki yama ni tsure yuki, yo no moromoro no kuni to, sono eigwa to wo shimeshite iu : ⁹ " Nanji moshi hire-fushite ware wo haiseba, korera wo mina nanji ni ataen." ¹⁰ Koko ni Iesu ii tamau : " Satan yo, shirizoke ; 'Shu naru nanji no Kami wo haishi, tada kore ni nomi tsukae matsuru beshi ' to shirusaretaru nari." ¹¹ Koko ni akuma wa hanare sari ; miyo, mi tsukai-tachi kitari tsukaenu.

Daisai Dai Ni Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa warera ga mizukara tasu-kuru chikara naki wo shiri tamau. Negawaku wa tsune ni warera wo mamori, soto wa karada wo sokoñau sainan wo fusegi, uchi wa tamashii wo semuru akunen wo nozoki tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Tesar. 4, 1-8.

KYŌDAI yo, owari ni warera Shu Iesu ni yorite nanjira ni motome, katsu susumu ; nanjira ikani ayumite

Kami wo yorokobasu beki ka wo, warera yori manabishi gotoku, mata ayumi oru gotoku ni, masumasu susuman koto wo. ² Warera ga Shu Iesu ni yorite ikanaru meirei wo ataeshi ka wa, nanjira no shiru tokoro nari. ³ Sore Kami no mi mune wa nanjira no kiyokaran koto ni shite, sunawachi inkō wo tsutsushimi; ⁴ onoono onoga tsuma wo ete, kiyoku, katsu tōtoku shi, ⁵ Kami wo shiranu Ihōjin no gotoku, jōyoku wo hoshimama ni sumajiki wo shiri; ⁶ kakaru koto nite kyōdai wo azamuki, mata kasumezaran koto nari. Subete korera no koto wo okonau mono ni, Shu no mukui shi tamau wa, waga sude ni nanjira ni tsuge, katsu akashi seshi gotoshi. ⁷ Kami no warera wo maneki tamaishi wa, kegare wo okonawashimen tame ni arazu, kiyokarashimen tame nari. ⁸ Kono yue ni kore wo kobamu mono wa, hito wo kobamu ni arazu, nanjira ni Seirei wo atae tamau Kami wo kobamu nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 15, 21-28.

IESU koko wo sarite, Tsure to Shidon to no chihō ni yuki tamau. ²² Miyo, Kanan no onna sono hotori yori ide kitari, sakebite “Shu yo, Dabide no ko yo, ware wo awarēmi tamae; waga musume akki ni tsukarete itaku kurushimu” to iu. ²³ Saredo Iesu hito-koto mo kotae tamawazu. Deshi-tachi kitari koite iu: “Onna wo kaeshi tamae; warera no ato yori sakebu nari.” ²⁴ Kotaete ii tamau: “Ware wa Isuraeru no ie no usetaru hitsuji no hoka ni tsukawasarezu.” ²⁵ Onna kitari haishite iu: “Shu

yō, ware wo tasuke tamae." ²⁶ Kotaete ii tamau : "Kodomo no pan wo torite, ko-inu ni nage atauru wa yokarazu." ²⁷ Onna iu : "Shikari, Shu yo ; ko-inu mo shujin no shokutaku yori otsuru tabe-kuzu wo kurau nari." ²⁸ Koko ni Iesu kotaete ii tamau : "Onna yo, nanji no shinkō wa ōi naru kana ; negai no gotoku nanji ni nare." Musume kono toki yori ietari.

Daisai Dai San Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, shimobera no negai wo kaerimi, tainō no mi te wo nobete, subete no teki wo fusegi tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite hitoe ni koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 5, 1-14.

SAREBA nanjira aiseraruru kodomo no gotoku, Kami ni narau mono to nare. ² Mata Kirisuto no nanjira wo aishi, warera no tame ni onore wo kōbashiki kaori no sasagemono to shi, ikenie to shite Kami ni sasage tamaishi gotoku, ai no uchi wo ayume. ³ Seito taru ni kanau gotoku, inkō, moromoro no kegare, mata musabori wo nanjira no uchi nite tonauru koto dani su na ; ⁴ mata hazu beki kotoba, oroka naru hanashi, tawamuregoto wo iu na ; kore yoroshikaranu koto nari ; mushiro kansha seyo. ⁵ Subete inkō no mono, kegaretaru mono, musaboru mono, sunawachi gūzō wo ogamu mono nado no, Kirisuto to Kami to no kuni no yotsugi taru koto wo ezaru wa, nanjira no kataku shiru tokoro nari. ⁶ Nanjira hito no munashiki kotoba ni aza-

múkaru na; Kami no ikari wa korera no koto ni yorite fujūjun no kora ni oyobu nari. ⁷ Kono yue ni karera ni kumi suru mono to naru na. ⁸ Nanjira moto wa yami narishi ga, ima wa Shu ni arite hikari to nareri; hikari no kodomo no gotoku ayume ⁹ (hikari no musubu mi wa, moromoro no zen to tadashiki to makoto to nari); ¹⁰ Shu no yorokobi tamau tokoro no, ikanaru ka wo wakimae shire. ¹¹ Mi wo musubanu kuraki waza ni kumi suru koto naku, kaette kore wo semeyo; ¹² karera ga kakurete okonau koto wa, kore wo iu dani hazu beki koto nari. ¹³ Subete kakaru koto wa semeraruru toki, hikari nite arawasaruru; arawasaruru mono wa mina hikari to naru nari. ¹⁴ Kono yue ni ii tamau: "Nemureru mono yo, okiyo, shinin no uchi yori tachi agare; saraba Kirisuto nanji wo terashi tamawan."

Fukuinsho. Ruk. II, 14-28.

• **S**ATE Iesu ōshi no akki wo oi idashi tamaeba, akki idete, ōshi mono-iishi ni yori, gunjū ayashimeri. ¹⁵ Sono uchi no aru mono-domo iu: "Kare wa akki no kashira Beruzeburu ni yorite akki wo oi idasu nari." ¹⁶ Mata aru mono-domo wa Iesu wo kokoromin tote, ten yori no shirushi wo motomu. ¹⁷ Iesu sono omoi wo shirite ii tamau: "Subete wakare arasou kuni wa horobi, wakare arasou ie wa taoru. ¹⁸ Satan moshi wakare arasowaba, sono kuni ikade tatsu beki? Nanjira waga akki wo oi idasu wo, Beruzeburu ni yoru to ieba nari. ¹⁹ Ware moshi Beruze-

buru ni yorite akki wo oi idasaba, nanjira no ko wa tare ni yorite kore wo oi idasu ka? Kono yue ni karera wa nanjira no sabakibito to naru beshi. ²⁰ Saredo ware moshi Kami no yubi ni yorite akki wo oi idasaba, Kami no kuni wa sude ni nanjira ni itareru nari. ²¹ Tsuyoki mono bugu wo yoroite onoga yashiki wo mamoru toki wa, sono mochimono anzen nari. ²² Saredo sara ni tsuyoki mono kitarite, kore ni katsu toki wa, tanomi to suru bugu wo kotogotoku ubaite, bundorimono wo wakatan. ²³ Ware to tomo naranu mono wa ware ni somuki, ware to tomo ni atsumenu mono wa chirasu nari. ²⁴ Kegareshi rei hito wo izuru toki wa, mizu naki tokoro wo megurite yasumi wo motomu; saredo ezu shite iu: 'Waga ideshi ie ni kaeran.' ²⁵ Kaerite sono ie no haki, kiyomerare, kazararetaru wo mi, ²⁶ tsui ni yukite, onore yori mo ashiki hoka no nanatsu no rei wo tsure kitari, tomo ni irite koko ni sumu. Sareba sono hito no nochi no sama wa, mae yori mo ashiku naru nari."

²⁷ Korera no koto wo ii tamau toki, gunjū no uchi yori, aru onna koe wo agete iu: "Saiwai naru kana; nanji wo yadoshishi tai, nanji no suishi chibusa wa!" ²⁸ Iesu ii tamau: "Sara ni saiwai naru kana; Kami no kotoba wo kikite, kore wo mamoru hito wa!"

Daisai Dai Shi Shujitsu

ZENNO no Kami yo, warera ashiki waza ni yorite basseraru beki mono naredomo, awaremi wo motte

warera wo yurushi, warera wo nagusame tamawan koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Garat. 4., 21-31.

OKITE no shita ni aran to negau mono yo, ware ni ie : nanjira okite wo kikanu ka? ²² Sunawachi Aburahamu ni ko futari ari, hitori wa hashitame yori, hitori wa jishu no onna yori umaretari to shirusaretari. ²³ Hashitame yori no ko wa niku ni yorite umare, jishu no onna yori no ko wa yakusoku ni yoru. ²⁴ Kono uchi ni tatoe ari; futari no onna wa futatsu no keiyaku nari. Sono hitotsu wa Shinai-yama yori idete, dorei taru ko wo umu; kore Hagaru nari. ²⁵ Kono Hagaru wa Arabiya ni aru Shinai-yama ni shite, ima no Erusaremu ni ataru; Erusaremu wa sono kora to tomo ni dorei taru nari. ²⁶ Saredo ue naru Erusaremu wa jishu ni shite, warera no haha nari. ²⁷ Shirushite iu: "Umazu-me ni shite, umanu mono yo, yorokobe; umi no kurushimi senu mono yo, koe wo agete yobaware; hitori-zumi no onna no ko wa ōshi, otto aru mono no ko yori mo ōshi" to ari ²⁸ Kyōdai yo, nanjira wa Isaku no gotoku yakusoku no ko nari. ²⁹ Shikaru ni sono toki niku ni yorite umareshi mono, Mitama ni yorite umareshi mono wo semeshi gotoku, ima nao shikari. ³⁰ Saredo seisho wa nani to ieru ka? "Hashitame to sono ko to wo oi idase; hashitame no ko wa, jishu no onna no ko to tomo ni gyō wo tsugu

bekarazu ” to ari. ³¹ Sareba kyōdai yo, warera wa hashi-tame no ko narazu, jishu no onna no ko nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 6, 1-14.

IESU Gariraya no umi, sumawachi Teberiya no umi no kanata ni yuki tamaeba, ²ōi naru gunjū kore ni shitagau, kore wa yamitaru mono ni okonai tamaeru shirushi wo mishi yue nari. ³Iesu yama ni noborite, deshi-tachi to tomo ni soko ni zashi tamau. ⁴Toki wa Yudaya-bito no matsuri naru sugikoshi ni chikashi. ⁵Iesu me wo agete ōi naru gunjū no kitaru wo mite, Piripo ni ii tamau: “Ware-ra izuko yori pan wo kaite, kono hito-bito ni kuwasu beki ka?” ⁶Kaku ii tamau wa, Piripo wo kokoromuru tame nite, mizukara nasan to suru koto wo shiri tamau nari. ⁷Piripo kotaete iū: “Nihyaku denari no pan ari to mo, hito-bito sukoshi zutsu ukuru ni, nao taraji.” ⁸Deshi no hitori nite, Shimon Petero no kyōdai naru Andere iu: ⁹“Koko ni hitori no warabe ari; ōmugi no pan itsutsu to, chiisaki sakana futatsu to wo moteri; saredo kono ōku no hito ni wa nani ni ka naran?” ¹⁰Iesu ii tamau: “Hito-bito wo zaseshimeyo.” Sono tokoro ni ōku no kusa arite, hito-bito zaseshi ga, sono kazu ōyoso gosennin nariki. ¹¹Koko ni Iesu pan wo torite shashi, zashitaru hito-bito ni wakachi atae; mata sakana wo mo shika nashite, sono hossuru hodo atae tamau. ¹²Hito-bito no akitaru nochi, deshi-tachi ni ii tamau: “Sutaru mono no naki yō ni, saki taru amari wo atsumeyo.” ¹³Sunawachi atsumetaru ni,

itsutsu no ōmugi no pan no sakitaru wo kuraishi mono no amari, jūni no kago ni michitari. ¹⁴ Hito-bito sono nashi tamaishi shirushi wo mite iu : “ Geni kore wa yo ni kitaru beki yogensha nari.”

Daisai Dai Go Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, awaremi wo motte Shu no tami wo kaerimi, ōi naru megumi wo motte tsune ni michibiki, mi to tamashii to wo mamori tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yōrite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Heb. 9, 11-15.

KIRISUTO wa kitaran to suru yoki koto no daisaishi to shite kitari, te nite tsukuranu, kono yo ni zokusenu, sara ni ōi naru mattaki makuya wo hete, ¹² yagi to koūshi to no chi wo mochiizu, onoga chi wo mote tada hitotabi shiseijo ni irite, tokoshie no aganai wo oe tamaeri. ¹³ Moshi yagi oyobi oūshi no chi, meushi no hai nado wo kegareshi mono ni sosogite, sono nikutai wo kiyomuru koto wo eba, ¹⁴ mashite tokoshie no Mitama ni yori, kizu naku shite, onore wo Kami ni sasage tamaishi Kirisuto no chi wa, warera no ryōshin wo shinitaru okonai yori kiyomete, ikeru Kami ni tsukaeshimezaran ya? ¹⁵ Kono yue ni kare wa atarashiki keiyaku no nakadachi nari ; kore hajime no keiyaku no shita ni okashitaru toga wo aganau beki shi aru ni yorite, mesaretaru mono ni, yakusoku no tokoshie no shigyō wo ukesasen tame nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 8, 46-59.

IESU ii tamau : “ Nanjira no uchi, tare ka ware wo tsumi
 ari to shite seme uru ? Ware makoto wo tsuguru ni,
 ware wo shinzenu wa, nani yue zo ? ⁴⁷ Kami yori izuru
 mono wa, Kami no kotoba wo kiku ; nanjira no kikanu wa,
 Kami yori idenu .ni yoru.” ⁴⁸ Yudaya-bito kotaete iu :
 “ Nanji wa Samariya-bito nite, akki ni tsukaretaru mono
 nari to, warera ga ieru wa ube narazu ya ? ” ⁴⁹ Iesu kotae
 tamau : “ Ware wa akki ni tsukarezu ; kaette waga Chichi
 wo uyamau ; nanjira wa ware wo karonzu. ⁵⁰ Ware wa
 onore no eikwō wo motomezu ; kore wo motome, katsu
 sabaki shi tamau mono ari. ⁵¹ Makoto ni, makoto ni nan-
 jira ni tsugu : hito moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, toko-
 shie ni shi wo mizaru beshi.” ⁵² Yudaya-bito iu : “ Ima
 zo, nanji ga akki ni tsukaretaru wo shiru. Aburahamu
 mo, yogensha-tachi mo shinitari ; shikaru ni nanji wa ‘ Hito
 moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, tokoshie ni shi wo
 ajiwawazaru beshi ’ to iu. ⁵³ Nanji warera no chichi Abura-
 hamu yori mo ōi naru ka ? Kare wa shini, yogensha-tachi
 mo shinitari ; nanji wa onore wo tare to suru ka ? ” ⁵⁴ Iesu
 kotae tamau : “ Ware moshi onore ni eikwō wo kiseba,
 waga eikwō wa munashi. Ware ni eikwō wo kisuru mono
 wa, waga Chichi nari ; sunawachi nanjira ga, onore no
 Kami to tonauru mono nari. ⁵⁵ Shikaru ni nanjira wa kare
 wo shirazu ; ware wa kare wo shiru ; moshi kare wo shira-
 zu to iwaba, nanjira no gotoku itsuwarimono taru beshi ;

saredo ware wa kare wo shiri, katsu sono mi kotoba wo mamoru. ⁵⁶ Nanjira no chichi Aburahamu wa, waga hi wo min tote tanoshimi, katsu kore wo mite yorokoberi.” ⁵⁷ Yudaya-bito iu : “ Nanji imada gojissai ni mo naranu ni, Aburahamu wo mishi ka ? ” ⁵⁸ Iesu ii tamau : “ Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : Aburahamu no umare idenu saki yori, ware wa aru nari.” ⁵⁹ Koko ni karera ishi wo torite Iesu ni nage utan to shitaru ni, Iesu kakurete miya wo ide tamaeri.

Fukkwatsu-zen Shujitsu.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, yo no hito wo fukaku aishi, mi Ko warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo kudashi ; kore wo shite warera to onaji nikutai wo tori, jūjika ni shinite bammin no tame ni kenson no mohan to narashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa sono mohan ni shitagaite kurushimi wo shinobi, mata sono yomigaeri no saiwai ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō wa mokuyōbi no ban made mochiu beshi.

Shitosho. Pirip. 2, 5-11.

NANJIRA Kirisuto Iesu no kokoro wo kokoro to seyo ; ⁶ sunawachi kare wa, Kami no katachi nite i tamaishiga, Kami to hitoshiku aru koto wo kataku tamotan to wa omowazu, ⁷ kaette onore wo munashiu shi, shimobe no katachi wo torite, hito no gotoku nareri. ⁸ Sude ni hito no

sama nite araware, onore wo hikuu shite, shi ni itaru made, jūjika no shi ni itaru made shitagai tamaeri. ⁹ Kono yue ni Kami wa kare wo takaku agete, ¹⁰ kore ni moromoro no na ni masaru na wo tamaitari ; kore ten ni aru mono, chi ni aru mono, chi no shita ni aru mono, kotogotoku Iesu no na ni yorite hiza wo kagame ; ¹¹ katsu moromoro no shita no, ' Iesu Kirisuto wa ' Shu nari ' to ii arawashite, eikwō wo Chichi naru Kami ni kisen tame nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 27, 1-54.

YOAKE ni narite subete no saishichō, tami no chōrō-ra Iesu wo korosan to ai-hakari ; ² tsui ni kore wo shibari, hiki yukite sōtoku Pirato ni wataseri.

³ Koko ni Iesu wo urishi Yuda, sono shi ni sadamerare tamaishi wo mite, kui, saishichō chōrō-ra ni kano sanjū no gin wo kaeshite iu : ⁴ " Ware tsumi naki no chi wo urite, tsumi wo okashitari." Karera iu : " Warera nanzo azukaran ? Nanji mizukara ataru beshi." ⁵ Kare sono gin wo seijo ni nage sutete sari, yukite mizukara kubiretari. ⁶ Saishichō-ra sono gin wo torite iu : " Kore wa chi no atai nareba, miya no kura ni osamuru wa yokarazu." ⁷ Kaku-te ai-hakari, sono gin wo mote suetsukuri no hata wo kai, tabibito-ra no bochi to seri. ⁸ Kore ni yorite sono hata wa, ima ni itaru made ' chi no hata ' to tonaeraru. ⁹ Koko ni yogensha Eremiya ni yorite iwaretaru kotoba wa jōju shitari : iwaku : " Kakute karera nezumoraeshi mono,

sunawachi Isuraeru no kora ga nezumorishi mono no, atai no gin sanjū wo torite, ¹⁰ suetsukuri no hata no shiro ni kore wo ataetari; Shu no ware ni meiji tamaishi gotoshi."

¹¹ Sate Iesu sōtoku no mae ni tachi tamaishi ni, sōtoku toite iu: "Nanji wa Yudaya-bito no Ō naru ka?" Iesu ii tamau: "Nanji no iu ga gotoshi." ¹² Saishichō, chōrō-ra uttauredomo, nani wo mo kotae tamawazu. ¹³ Koko ni Pirato kare ni iu: "Kikanu ka, karera ga nanji ni taishite ikani ōku no shōko wo tatsuru wo?" ¹⁴ Saredo sōtoku no itaku ayashimu made, hito-koto wo mo kotae tamawazu. ¹⁵ Matsuri no toki ni wa sōtoku, gunjū no nozomi ni makasētē, meshiudo hitori wo kore ni yurusu rei ari. ¹⁶ Koko ni Baraba to iu kakure naki meshiudo ari. ¹⁷ Sareba hito-bito no atsumareru toki, Pirato iu: "Nanjira waga tare wo yurusan koto wo negau ka? Baraba naru ka? Kirisuto to tonauru Iesu naru ka?" ¹⁸ Kore Pirato karera no Iesu wo watashishi wa, netami ni yoru to shiru yue nari. ¹⁹ Kare nao sabaki no za ni oru toki, sono tsuma hito wo tsukawashite iwashimu: "Kano gijin ni kakawaru koto wo su na; ware kyō yume no uchi nite, kare no yue ni samazama kurushimeri." ²⁰ Saishichō chōrō-ra gunjū ni, Baraba no yurusaren koto wo kowashime, Iesu wo horobosan koto wo susumu. ²¹ Sōtoku kotaete karera ni iu: "Futari no uchi, izure wo waga yurusan koto wo negau ka?" Karera iu: "Baraba nari." ²² Pirato iu: "Saraba Kirisuto to tonauru Iesu wo, ware

ikani su beki ka?" Mina iu: "Jūjika ni tsuku beshi."
23 Pirato iu: "Kare nani no akuji wo nashitaru ka?"
Karera hageshiku sakebite iu: "Jūjika ni tsuku beshi."
24 Pirato wa nani no kai naku, kaette ran ni naran to suru
wo mite, mizu wo tori, gunjū no mae ni te wo araitte iu:
"Kono hito no chi ni tsukite ware wa tsumi nashi; nanjira
mizukara atare." 25 Tami mina kotaete iu: "Sono chi
wa, warera to warera no shison to ni kisu beshi." 26 Koko
ni Pirato, Baraba wo karera ni yurushi, Jesu wo muchi-
uchite jūjika ni tsukuru tame ni wataseri.

27 Koko ni sōtoku no heisotsu-domo Iesu wo kwantei
ni tsure yuki, zentai wo mi moto ni atsume, 28 sono koromo
wo hagite hiiro no uwagi wo kise, 29 ibara no kanmuri wo
amite sono kōbe ni kamurase, ashi wo niggi no te ni motase;
katsu sono mae ni hizamazuki, chōrō shite iu: "Yudaya-
bito no Ō yasukare!" 30 Mata kore ni tsubaki shi, kano
ashi wo torite sono kōbe wo tataku. 31 Kaku chōrō shite
nochi, uwagi wo hagite moto no koromo wo kise, jūjika ni
tsuken tote hiki yuku.

32 Sono izuru toki, Shimon to iu Kurene-bito ni aishi-
kaba, shiite kore ni Iesu no jūjika wo owashimu. 33 Kaku-
te Gorugota to iu tokoro, sunawachi 'sarekōbe no chi' ni
itari, 34 nigami wo mazetaru budōshu wo nomasen to
shitaru ni, namete noman to shi tamawazu. 35 Karera Iesu
wo jūjika ni tsukete nochi, kuji wo hikite sono koromo wo
wakachi; 36 katsu soko ni zashite Iesu wo mamoru.

³⁷ Sono kōbe no ue ni 'Kore wa Yudaya-bito no Ō Iesu nari' to shirushitaru sutefuda wo okitari. ³⁸ Koko ni Iesu to tomo ni futari no gōtō jūjika ni tsukerare, hitori wa sono migi ni, hitori wa sono hidari ni okaru. ³⁹ Yuki-ki no mono-domo Iesu wo soshiri, kōbe wo furite iu: ⁴⁰ "Miya wo kobochite mikka no uchi ni tatsuru mono yo, moshi Kami no Ko naraba, onore wo sukue; jūjika yori oriyo." ⁴¹ Saishichō-ra mo mata onajiku, gakusha chōrō ra to tomo ni, chōrō shite iu: ⁴² "Hito wo sukuite, onore wo sukuu koto atawazu. Kare wa Isuraeru no Ō nari; ima jūjika yori oriyo kashi; saraba warera kare wo shinzen." ⁴³ Kare wa Kami ni yori-tanomeri; Kami kare wo itsukushimaba, ima sukui tamau beshi; 'Ware wa Kami no Ko nari' to ieri." ⁴⁴ Tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraretaru gōtō-domo mo, onaji koto wo mote Iesu wo nonoshireri.

⁴⁵ Hiru no jūniji yori chi no ue amaneku kuraku narite, sanji i oyobu. ⁴⁶ Sanji goro Iesu ōgoe ni sakebite, "Eri, Eri, rama sabakutani" to ii tamau; 'Waga Kami, waga Kami, nanzo ware wo mi-sute tamaishi' to no kokoro nari. ⁴⁷ Soko ni tatsu mono no uchi, aru hito-bito kore wo kikitte, "Kare wa Eriya wō yobu nari" to iu. ⁴⁸ Tadachi ni sono uchi no hitori hashiri yukite, umiwata wo tori, suki budōshu wo fukumase, ashi ni tsukete Iesu ni nomashimu. ⁴⁹ Sono hoka no mono-domo iu: "Mate, Eriya kitarite kare wo sukuu ya ina ya, warera kore wo min." ⁵⁰ Iesu futatabi ōgoe ni yobawarite, ikitae tamau. ⁵¹ Miyo, seijo

no maku, ue yori shita made sakete, futatsu to nari ; mata chi furui, iwa sake ; ⁵² haka hirakete, nemuritaru seito no shikabane ōku iki kaeri, ⁵³ Iesu no yomigaeri no nochi haka wo ide, sei naru miyako ni irite, ōku no hito ni arawaretari. ⁵⁴ Hyakusotsuchō oyobi kore to tomo ni Iesu wo mamori itaru mono-domo, jishin to sono arishi koto to wo mite, itaku osore, " Geni kare wa Kami no Ko nariki " to ieri.

Fukkwatsu-zen Getsuyōbi.

Shitosho daiyō. Izay. 63, 1-19.

EDOMU yori akaki koromo wo matoite, Bozura yori kitaru kono mono wa tare zo? Hanayakā naru yosooi wo nashi, ōi naru chikara mote susumi yuku kono mono wa tare zo? Gi wo mote katari, sukui wo hodokosu ni tsuyoki ware nari. ² Nani yue nanji no yosooi wa akaku, nanji no koromo wa sakabune wo fumu mono no gotoku naru ka? ³ Ware wa hitori nite sakabune wo fumeri; moromoro no tami no naka ni ware to tomo ni seru mono nakariki. Ware ikari ni yorite karera wo fumi, ikidōri ni yorite karera wo fumi nijiritareba, karera no inochi no chi waga koromo ni sosogi, waga yosooi wo kotogotoku kegashitari. ⁴ Sowa keibatsu no hi waga kokoro ni ari, waga aganai no toshi sude ni kitareri. ⁵ Ware mite tasukuru mono naku, sasauru mono naki wo ayashimeri; kono yue ni waga kaina ware wo

sukui, waga ikidōri ware wo sasaetari. ⁶ Ware ikari ni yorite moromoro no tami wo fumi nijiri, ikidōri ni yorite karera wo ewashime, sono inochi no chi wo chi ni naga-shitari.

⁷ Ware wa SHU no warera ni hodokoshi tamaeru moromoro no megumi to, sono homare to wo katari tsuge ; mata sono awaremi ni shitagai, sono ōku no megumi ni shitagaite, Isuraeru no ie ni hodokoshi tamaitaru itsukushimi wo katari tsugen. ⁸ Shu wa “Makoto ni karera wa waga tami nari, itsuwaranu kora nari” to ii tamaeri ; kakute karera no sukuinushi to nari tamaeri. ⁹ Moromoro no nayami no toki wa, Shu mo nayami tamaite, mi mae no tsukai wo mote karera wo sukui ; sono ai to nasake to wo mote karera wo aganai ; inishie no hi ni wa tsune ni karera wo motage, katsu tazusae yuki tamaitari. ¹⁰ Shikaru ni karera wa motorite sono kiyoki mitama wo ureishimetari ; kono yue ni Shu wa hirugaerite karera no teki to nari, mizukara kore to tatakai tamaeri. ¹¹ Koko ni sono tami, inishie no Mōse no hi wo omoi idashite ieri : “Karera to sono mure no bokusha to wo, umi yori tazusae ageshi mono wa izuko ni ari ya ? Karera no uchi kiyoki mitama wo yadora-shishi mono wa izuko ni ari ya ?” ¹² Eikwō no kaina wo Mōse no migi ni tomonawase, karera no mae ni mizu wo wakete, onoga tame ni tokoshie no na wo age ; ¹³ karera wo tsumazukasu koto naku, uma no arano wo yuku gotoku, fuchi wo sugishimeshi mono wa izuko ni ari ya ”

to. ¹⁴ Tani ni kudarū kachiku no gotoku ni, SHU no mitama karera wo ikowase tamaeri; kaku mi tami wo michibiki, onore no tame ni eikwō no na wo age tamaeri. ¹⁵ Negawaku wa ten yori misonawashi, sei naru eikwō aru mi sumai yori mi tamae. Nanji no nesshin to chikara aru mi waza to wa, izuko ni ari ya? Nanji no setsu naru itsukushimi to awaremi to wa, osaerarete ware ni arawarezu. ¹⁶ Nanji wa warera no chichi nari; tatoi Aburahamu wa warera wo shirazu, Isuraeru wa mitomenu to mo, SHU yo, nanji wa warera no chichi nari; 'tokoshie yori no aganainushi,' kore zo nanji nō na naru. ¹⁷ SHU yo, nani yue warera wo nanji no michi yori hanare mayowase, warera no kokoro wo katakuna ni shite, nanji wo osorezarashime tamau ka? Negawaku wa nanji no 'shimobe-ra' no tame ni, nanji no shigyō taru yakara no tame ni kaeri tamae. ¹⁸ Nanji no kiyoki tami chi wo ete hisashikarazaru ni, warera no ada-domo nanji no seijo wo fumi nijiritari. ¹⁹ Warera wa inishie yori nanji no osamezarishi mono no gotoku, nanji no mi na wo mote tonaerarezarishi mono no gotoku narinu.

Fukuinsho. Mak. 14, 1-72.

SATE sugikoshi to jokō to no matsuri no futsuka mae to narinu. Saishichō gakusha-ra tabakari wo mote Iesu wo torae, katsu korosan to kuwadatete iu: ²“Matsuri no aida wa nasu bekarazu; osoraku wa tami no ran aru heshi.”

3 Iesu Betaniya ni imashite, raibyōnin Shimon no ie nite shokuji no seki ni tsuki i tamau toki, aru onna atai takaki majiri naki narudo no nioi-abura no iritaru, sekkō no tsubo wo mochi kitari ; sono tsubo wo kobochite, Iesu no kōbe ni sosogitari. 4 Aru hito-bito ikidōrite tagai ni iu : “Nani yue ni kaku midari ni abura wo tsuiyasu ka ? 5 Kono abura wo sambyaku denari amari ni urite, mazushiki mono ni hodokosu koto wo etarishi mono wo !” Shikashite itaku onna wo togamu. 6 Iesu ii tamau : “Sono nasu ni makaseyo. Nanzo kono onna wo nayamasu ka ? Ware ni yoki koto wo naseri. 7 Mazushiki mono wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni oreba, itsu nite mo kokoro no mama ni tasuke u beshi ; saredo ware wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni orazu. 8 Kono onna wa nashi uru kagiri wo nashite, waga karada ni nioi-abura wo sosogi, arakajime hōmuri no sonae wo naseri. 9 Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : zensekai izuko nite mo, fukuin no nobe tsutaeraruru tokoro ni wa, kono onna no nashishi koto mo, kinen to shite katararu beshi.”

10 Koko ni jūni deshi no hitori naru Isukariote no Yuda, Iesu wo uran tote, saishichō-ra no moto ni yuku. 11 Karera kore wo kikite yorokobi, kane wo ataen to yaku-shitareba ; Yuda ikani shite ka oriyoku Iesu wo watasan to hakaru.

12 Jokōsai no hajime no hi, sunawachi sugikosh no kohitsuji wo hofuru beki hi, deshi-tachi Iesu ni iu :

“Sugikoshi no shoku wo nashi tamau tame ni, warera ga izuko ni yukite sonauru koto wo nozomi tamau ka?”

¹³ Iesu futari no deshi wo tsukawasan to shite ii tamau :

“Miyako ni yuke ; saraba mizu wo iretaru kame wo motsu hito nanjira ni au beshi ; kore ni shitagai yuki, ¹⁴ sono iru tokoro no ie-aruji ni ‘Shi iu : ware deshi-ra to tomo ni sugikoshi no shoku wo nasu beki zashiki wa izuko naru ka’ to ie. ¹⁵ Saraba totonoe sonaetaru ōi naru nikai-zashiki wo misu beshi. Soko ni warera no tame ni sonaeyo.”

¹⁶ Deshi-tachi ide yukite miyako ni iri, Iesu no ii tamaishi gotoku naru wo mite, sugikoshi no sonae wo naseri.

¹⁷ Hi kurete Iesu jūni deshi to tomo ni yuki, ¹⁸ mina seki ni tsukite shokusuru toki, ii tamau : “Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : ware to tomo ni shokusuru nanjira no uchi no hitori, ware wo uran.” ¹⁹ Deshi-tachi ureite hitori-bitori “Ware naru ka” to ii ideshi ni, ²⁰ Iesu ii tamau : “Jūni no uchi no hitori nite, ware to tomo ni pan wo hachi ni hitasu mono wa sore nari. ²¹ Geni hito no Ko wa onore ni tsukite shirusaretaru gotoku yuku nari ; saredo hito no Ko wo uru mono wa wazawai naru kana ! Sono hito wa umarezarishi kata yokarishi mono wo !”

²² Karera shokushi oru toki, Iesu pan wo tori, shiku-shite saki, deshi-tachi ni ataete ii tamau : “Tore ; kore wa waga karada nari.” ²³ Mata sakazuki wo tori, hashite karera ni atae tamaeba, mina kono sakazuki yori nomeri.

²⁴ Mata ii tamau : “Kore wa keiyaku no waga chi, ōku no

hito no tame ni nagasu tokoro no mono nari. ²⁵ Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : Kami no kuni nite atarashiki mono wo nomu hi made wa, ware budō no mi yori naru mono wo nomaji."

²⁶ Karera sambi wo utaité nochi, Oribu-yama ni ide yuku. ²⁷ Iesu deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : " Nanjira mina tsumazukan. Sore wa ' Ware hitsujikai wo utan ; saraba hitsuji chiru beshi ' to shirusaretaru nari. ²⁸ Saredo ware yomigaerite nochi, nanjira ni sakidachite Gariraya ni yukan." ²⁹ Toki ni Petero Iesu ni iu : " Tatoi mina tsumazuku to mo, ware wa shikaraji." ³⁰ Iesu ii tamau : " Makoto ni nanji ni tsugu : Kyō, kono yo, niwatori futatabi naku mae ni, nanji mitabi ware wo inamu beshi." ³¹ Petero chikara wo komete iu : " Ware nanji to tomo ni shinu beki koto ari to mo, nanji wo inamazu." Deshi-tachi mina kaku ieri.

³² Karera Gessēmane tonazukuru tokoro ni itarishi toki, Iesu deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : " Waga inoru aida, koko ni zaseyo." ³³ Kakute Petero Yakobu Yohane wo tomonai yuki, itaku odoroki, katsu kanashimi idete ii tamau : ³⁴ " Waga kokoro itaku ureite, shinuru bakari nari. Nan jira koko ni todomarite, me wo samashi ore." ³⁵ Sukoshi susumi yukite, chi ni hirefushi ; moshimo u bekuba, kono toki no onore yori sugi yukan koto wo inorite ii tamau : ³⁶ " Aba Chichi yo, Chichi ni wa atawanu koto nashi ; kono sakazuki wo ware yori tori sari tamae. Saredo waga kokoro no mama wo nasan to ni arazu, mi kokoro no

mama wo nashi tamae." ³⁷ Kitarite sono nemureru wo mi, Petero ni ii tamau : " Shimon yo, nanji nemuru ka ? Hito-toki mo me wo samashi oru koto atawanu ka ? ³⁸ Nanjira madowashi ni ochiiranu yō, me wo samashi, katsu inore. Geni kokoro wa nessuredomo, nikutai yowaki nari." ³⁹ Futatabi yuki, onaji kotoba nite inori tamau. ⁴⁰ Mata kitarite karera no nemureru wo mi tamau ; kore sono me itaku tsukaretaru nari. Karera nani to kotau beki ka wo shirazariki. ⁴¹ Mitabi kitarite ii tamau : " Ima wa nemurite yasume ; tareri ; toki kitareri ; miyo, hito no Ko wa tsumi-bito-ra no te ni watasaruru nari. ⁴² Tate, warera yuku beshi ; miyo, ware wo uru mono chikazukeri."

⁴³ Nao katari i tamau hodo ni, jūni deshi no hitori naru Yuda yagate chikazuki kitaru. Saishichō gakusha chōrō-ra yori tsukawasaretaru gunju, tsurugi to bō to wo mochite kore ni tomonau. ⁴⁴ Iesu wo uru mono, arakajime aizu wo shimeshite iu : " Waga kuchitsuke suru mono wa sore nari ; kore wo toraete shikato hiki yuke." ⁴⁵ Kaku-te kitarite tadachi ni mi moto ni yuki, " Rabi " to iite kuchitsuke shitareba, ⁴⁶ hito-bito Iesu ni te wo kakete torau. ⁴⁷ Katawara ni tatsu mono no hitori, tsurugi wo nuki, daisaishi no shimobe wo uchite, mimi wo kiri otoseri. ⁴⁸ Iesu hito-bito ni mukaite ii tamau : " Nanjira gōtō ni mukau gotoku, tsurugi to bō to wo mochi, ware wo toraen tote ide kitaru ka ? ⁴⁹ Ware wa hibi nanjira to tomo ni miya ni arite ōshietarishi ni, ware wo torae-

zariki. Saredo kore wa seisho no kotoba no jōju sen tame nari.” ⁵⁰ Sono toki deshi mina Iesu wo sutete nige saru.

⁵¹ Aru wakamono, suhada ni amanuno wo matoite, Iesu ni shitagaitarishi ni, hito-bito kore wo toraekereba, ⁵² amanuno wo sute, hadaka nite nige sareri.

⁵³ Hito-bito Iesu wo daisaishi no moto ni hiki yuki-tareba, saishichō chōrō gakusha-ra mina atsumaru. ⁵⁴ Petero tōku hanarete Iesu ni shitagai, daisaishi no nakaniwa made iri, shitayaku-domo to tomo ni zashite, hi ni atatamari itari. ⁵⁵ Sate saishichō-ra oyobi zengikwai Iesu wo shi ni sadamen tote shōko wo motomuredomo, ezu. ⁵⁶ Sore wa Iesu ni taishite gishō suru mono ōku aredomo, sono shōko awazarishi nari. ⁵⁷ Tsui ni aru mono-domo tachite gishō shite iu : ⁵⁸ “ Warera kono hito no ‘ Ware wa te nite tsukuritaru kono miya wo kobochi, te nite tsukuranu hoka no miya wo mikka nite tatsu beshi ’ to ieru wo kikeri.” ⁵⁹ Saredo nao kono shōko mo awazariki. ⁶⁰ Koko ni daisaishi naka ni tachi, Iesu ni toite iu : “ Nanji nani wo mo kotaenu ka ? Kono hito-bito no tatsuru shōko wa ikani ? ” ⁶¹ Saredo Iesu modashite nani wo mo kotae tamawazu. Daisaishi futatabi toite iu : “ Nanji wa homu beki Mono no Ko Kirisuto naru ka ? ” ⁶² Iesu ii tamau : “ Ware wa sore nari. Nanjira hito no Ko no, Zennōsha no migi ni zashi, ten no kumo no uchi ni arite kitaru wo min.” ⁶³ Kono toki daisaishi onoga koromo wo sakite iu : “ Nanzo hoka ni

shōnin wo motomen? ⁶⁴ Nanjira kono kegashigoto wo kikeri. Ikani omou ka? ” Karera kozorite Iesu wo shi ni ataru beki mono to sadamu. ⁶⁵ Shikashite aru mono-domo wa Iesu ni tsubaki shi, mata sono kao wo ōi, kobushi nite uchi nado shi hajimete iu: “ Yogen seyo.” Shitayaku-domo Iesu wo uke, te no hira nite uteri.

⁶⁶ Petero shita nite nakaniwa ni orishi ni, daisaishi no hashitame no hitori kitarite, ⁶⁷ Petero no hi ni atatamari oru wo mi, kore ni me wo tomete, “ Nanji mo kano Nazare-bito Iesu to tomo ni itari ” to iu. ⁶⁸ Petero ukegawazu shite, “ Ware wa nanji no iu koto wo shirazu, mata sono kokoro wo mo satorazu ” to iite niwaguchi ni idetari; toki ni niwatori naku. ⁶⁹ Hashitame kare wo mite, mata katawara ni tatsu mono-domo ni “ Kono hito wa kano tomogara nari ” to ii ideshi ni, ⁷⁰ Petero kasanete ukegawazu. Shibaraku shite mata katawara ni tatsu mono-domo Petero ni iu: “ Nanji wa tashika ni kano tomogara nari. Nanji mo Gariraya-bito nari.” ⁷¹ Kono toki Petero ukei, katsu chikaite, “ Ware wa nanjira no iu, sono hito wo shirazu ” to ii izu; ⁷² sono ori shimo mata niwatori naku. Petero “ Niwatori futatabi naku mae ni, nanji mitabi ware wo inaman ” to, Iesu no ii tamaishi mi kotoba wo omoi idashi, omoi kaeshite nakitari.

Fukkwatsu-zen Kwayōbi.*Shitosho daiyō. Izay. 50, 5-11.*

SHU naru KAMI waga mimi wo hiraki tamaeri ; ware wa somuku koto wo sezu, shirizoku koto wo sezariki. ⁶ Muchi-utsu mono ni waga se wo makase, hige wo nuku mono ni waga hō wo makase ; haji to tsubaki to wo sakuru tame ni, waga kao wo ōu koto wo sezariki. ⁷ Shu naru KAMI ware wo tasuke tamawan ; kono yue ni ware hazuru koto nakaru beshi. Ware kao wo hiuchi-ishi no gotoku kataku shite, hajishimeraruru koto naki wo shiru. ⁸ Ware wo gi to suru mono chikaki ni ari ; tare ka ware to arasowan ? Warera ai-tomo ni tatan. Waga ata wa tare zo ya ? Ware ni chikazuki kitare. ⁹ Miyo, Shu naru KAMI ware wo tasuke tamawan ; tare ka ware wo tsumi sen ? Miyo, karera wa mina koromo no gotoku furubin ; shimi wa karera wo kui tsukusan.

¹⁰ Nanjira no uchi nite SHU wo osore, sono shimobe no koe wo kiku mono wa tare naru ka ? Kuraki wo ayumite, hikari wo ezu to mo, SHU no mi na wo tanomi, onore no Kami ni tayore. ¹¹ Miyo, hi wo okoshi, hi no taba wo oburu mono-domo yo, onoga hi no honoo nō naka, onoga moyashitaru hi no taba no naka wo ayume. Nanjira kana-shimi no uchi ni fusu beshi ; kore wa waga te yori ukuru tokoro nari.

Fukuinsho. Mak. 15, 1-39.

YO akuru ya, tadachi ni saishichō chōrō gakusha-ra, sunawachi zengikwai tomo ni ai hakarite, Iesu wo shibari, hiki yukite Pirato ni watasu. ² Pirato Iesu ni toite iu : “ Nanji wa Yudaya-bito no Ō naru ka ? ” Kotaete ii taniau : “ Nanji no iu ga gōtoshi.” ³ Saishichō-ra sama-zama ni uttaureba, ⁴ Pirato mata toite iu : “ Nani mo kotae-nu ka ? Miyo, ikani ōku no koto wo mote uttauru ka ! ” ⁵ Saredo Pirato no ayashimu bakari, Iesu sara ni nani wo mo kotae tamawazu.

⁶ Sate matsuri no toki ni wa, Pirato tami no negai ni makasete, meshiudo hitori wo yurusu rei naru ga ; ⁷ koko ni ikki wo okoshi, hito wo koroshite, tsunagare oru mono no uchi ni, Baraba to iu mono ari. ⁸ Gunjū susumi kitarite, rei no gotoku sen koto wo negai idetareba, ⁹ Pirato kotae-te iu : “ Yudaya-bito no Ō wo yurusan koto wo negau ka ? ” ¹⁰ Kore Pirato, saishichō-ra no Iesu wo watashishi wa, netami ni yoru to shiru yue nari. ¹¹ Saredo saishichō-ra gunjū wo sasonokashi, kaette Baraba wo yurusan koto wo negawashimu. ¹² Pirato mata kotaete iu : “ Saraba nanjira ga Yudaya-bito no Ō to tonauru mono wo, ware ikani su beki ka ? ” ¹³ Hito-bito mata sakebite iu : “ Jūjika ni tsukeyo.” ¹⁴ Pirato iu : “ Somo kare wa nani no akuji wo nashitaru ka ? ” Karera hageshiku sakebite, “ Jūjika ni tsukeyo ” to iu. ¹⁵ Pirato gunjū no nozomi wo

mitasan tote, Baraba wo yurushi, Iesu wo muchi-uchitaru nochi, jūjika ni tsukuru tame ni wataseri.

16 Heisotsu-domo Iesu wo kwantei no nakaniwa ni tsure yuki, zentaï wo yobi atsumete, 17 kare ni murasaki no koromo wo kise, ibara no kammuri wo amite kamurase, 18 “Yudaya-bito no Ō yasukare” to, rei wo nashi hajime; 19 mata ashi nite sono kōbe wo tataki, tsubaki shi, hiza-mazukite haiser. 20 Kaku chōrō shite nochi, murasaki no koromo wo hagi, moto no koromo wo kise, jūjika ni tsuken tote hiki idaseri.

21 Toki ni Arekisaneru to Rufu to no chichi, Shimon to iu Kurene-bito, inaka yori kitarite tōri kakarishi ni, shiite Iesu no jūjika wo owase; 22 Iesu wo Gorugota (tokeba, Sarekōbe) to iu tokoro ni tsure yukeri. 23 Kakute motsu-yaku wo mazetaru budōshu wō ataetaredo, uke tamawazu. 24 Karera Iesu wo jūjika ni tsuke; shikashite tare ga nani wo toru beki to, kuji wo hikite sono koromo wo wakatsu. 25 Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi wa, asa no kuji goro nariki. 26 Sono sutefuda ni wa “Yudaya-bito no Ō” to shiruseri. 27 Iesu to tomo ni futari no gōtō wo jūjika ni tsuke, hitori wo sono migi ni, hitori wo sono hidari ni oku. 29 Yuki-ki no mono-domo Iesu wo soshiri, kōbe wo furite iu: “Aa miya wo kobochite, mikka no uchi ni tatsuru mono yo, 30 jūjika yori orite, onore wo sukue.” 31 Saishichō-ra mo mata onajiku, gakusha-ra to tomo ni chōrō shite, tagai n. iu: “Hito wo sukuite, onore wo sukuu koto atawazui

³² Isuraeru no Ō Kirisuto, ima jūjika yori oriyo kashi ; saraba warera mite shinzen." Tomo ni jūjika ni tsukerare-taru mono-domo mo Iesu wo nonoshiritari.

³³ Hiru no jūniji ni, chi no ue amaneku kuraku narite, sanji ni oyobu. ³⁴ Sanji ni Iesu ōgoe ni " Eroi, Eroi, rama sabakutani " to yobawari tamau ; kore wo tokeba, " Waga Kami, waga Kami, nanzo ware wo mi-sute tamaishi " to no kokoro nari. ³⁵ Katawara ni tatsu mono no uchi, aru hito-bito kore wo kikite iu : " Miyo, Eriya wo yobu nari." ³⁶ Hitori hashiri yukite, umiwata ni suki budōshu wo fukumasete, ashi ni tsuke, Iesu ni nomashimete iu : " Mate, Eriya kitarite kare wo orosu ya ina ya, warera kore wo min." ³⁷ Iesu ōgoe wo idashite, ikitae tamau. ³⁸ Seijo no maku, ue yori shita made sakete futatsu to naritari. ³⁹ Iesu ni mukaite tateru hyakusotsuchō, kakaru sama nite ikitae tamaishi wo mite iu : " Geni kono hito wa Kami no Ko nariki."

Fukkwatsu-zen Suiyōbi.

Shitosho. Heb. 9, 16-28.

YUIGON wa kanarazu yuigonsha no shi wo yōsu ; ¹⁷ yuigon wa yuigonsha shinite nochi, hajimete kō ari ; yuigonsha no ikuru aida wa, kō naki nari. ¹⁸ Kono yue ni hajime no keiyaku mo, chi naku shite tateshi ni arazu. ¹⁹ Mōse okite ni shitagaite moromoro no imashime wo subete no tami ni tsugete nochi, kouushi to yagi to no chi, mata mizu to hiiro no ke to hisopu to wo torite, fumi oyobi

subete no tami ni sosogite iu : ²⁰ " Kore Kami no nanjira ni meiji tamau keiyaku no chi nari " to. ²¹ Mata onajiku makuya to, matsuri no subete no utsuwa to ni chi wo soso-geri. ²² Ōyoso okite ni yoreba, yorozu no mono chi wo mote kiyomeraru ; moshi chi wo nagasu koto nakuba, yurusaruru koto nashi.

²³ Kono yue ni, ten ni aru mono ni katadoritaru mono wa, korera nite kiyomerare ; ten ni aru mono wa, korera ni masaritaru ikenie wo mote kiyomeraru beki nari. ²⁴ Kirisuto wa makoto no mono ni katadoreru, te nite tsukuritaru seiyo ni irazu ; makoto no ten ni irite, ima yori warera no tame ni Kami no mae ni araware tamau. ²⁵ Kore daisaishi ga, toshi goto ni hoka no mono no chi wo mote seiyo ni iru gotoku, shibashiba onore wo sasaguru tame ni arazu ; ²⁶ moshi shikarazuba, yo no hajime yori konokata, shibashiba kurushimi wo uke tamau beki nari. Saredo ima yo no sue ni itari, onore wo ikenie to nashite, tsumi wo nozokan tame ni, hitotabi araware tamaeri. ²⁷ Hitotabi shinuru koto to, shinite nochi sabaki wo ukuru koto to no, hito ni sadamaritaru gotoku ; ²⁸ Kirisuto mo mata, ōku no hito no tsumi wo owan ga tame ni hitotabi sasagerare, mata tsumi wo ou koto naku, onore wo machi nozomu mono ni futatabi arawarete, sukui wo esase tamau beshi.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 22, 1-71.

S^ATE Sugikoshi to iu jokōsai chikazukeri. ² Saishichō gakusha-ra Iesu wo korosan to shi, sono tedate ikani to motomu ; tami wo osoretareba nari.

³ Toki ni Satan jūni no hitori naru Isukariote to tonauru Yuda ni iru. ⁴ Yuda sunawachi saishichō miyamorigashira-domo ni yukite, Iesu wo ikani shite watasan to hakaritareba, ⁵ karera yorokobite kane wo ataen to yakusu. ⁶ Yuda ubenaite, gunjū no oranu toki ni Iesu wo watasan to, yoki ori wo ukagau.

⁷ Sugikoshi no kohitsuji wo hofuru beki jokōsai no ūi kitaritareba, ⁸ Iesu Petero to Yohane to wo tsukawasan to shite ii tamau : “ Yukite, warera no shokusen tame ni, sugikoshi no sonae wo nase.” ⁹ Karera iu : “ Izuko ni sonauru koto wo nozomi tamau ka ? ” ¹⁰ Iesu ii tamau : “ Miyo ; miyako ni iraba, mizu wo iretaru kame wo motsu hito nanjira ni au beshi ; kore ni shitagai yuki, sono ūru tokoro no ie ni irite, ¹¹ ie no aruji ni ‘ Shi nanji ni iu : ware deshira to tomo ni sugikoshi no shoku wo nasu beki zashiki wa, izuko naru ka ’ to ie. ¹² Saraba totonoetaru ōi naru nikai-zashiki wo misu beshi ; soko ni sonaeyo.” ¹³ Karera ide yukite, Iesu no ii tamaishi gotoku naru wo mite, sugikoshi no sonae wo naseri.

¹⁴ Toki itarite Iesu seki ni tsuki tamai, shito-tachi mo tomo ni tsuku. ¹⁵ Kakute karera ni ii tamau : “ Ware kuru-shimi no mae ni, nanjira to tomo ni kone sugikoshi no shoku

wo nasu koto wo, nozomi ni nozomitari. ¹⁶ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : Kami no kuni nite sugikoshi no jōju suru made wa, ware mata kore wo shokusezaru beshi." ¹⁷ Kakute sakazuki wo uke, katsu shashite ii tamau : "Kore wo torite, tagai ni wakachi nome. ¹⁸ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : Kami no kuni no kitaru made wa, ware ima yori nochi budō no mi yori naru mono wo nomaji." ¹⁹ Mata pan wo tori, shashite saki, deshi-tachi ni ataete ii tamau : "Kore wa nanjira no tame ni atauru waga karada nari ; waga kinen to shite kore wo okonae." ²⁰ Yūge no nochi, sakazuki wo mo shikashite, ii tamau : "Kono sakazuki wa, nanjira no tame ni nagasu waga chi ni yorite tatsuru, atarashiki keiyaku nari. ²¹ Saredo miyo, ware wo uru mono no te, ware to tomo ni shokutaku no ue ni ari. ²² Geni hito no Ko wa sadameraretaru gotoku yuku nari ; saredo kore wo uru mono wa wazawai naru kana." ²³ Deshi-tachi onore-ra no uchi nite, kono koto wo nasu mono wa tare naran to, tagai ni toi hajimu.

²⁴ Mata karera no aida ni, onore-ra no uchi tare ka ōi naran to no arasoī okoritareba, ²⁵ Iesu ii tamau : "Ihōjin no ō wa sono tami wo tsukasadori, mata tami wo shihai suru mono wa onjin to tonaeraru. ²⁶ Saredo nanjira wa shika arazare ; nanjira no uchi ōi naru mono wa wakaki mono no gotoku, kashira taru mono wa tsukauru mono no gotoku nare. ²⁷ Shokuji no seki ni tsuku mono to, tsukauru mono to wa, izure ka ōi naru ? Shokuji no seki ni tsuku mono

narazu ya? Saredo ware wa nanjira no uchi nite tsukauru mono no gotoshi. ²⁸ Nanjira wa waga kokoromi no uchi ni, tayezu ware to tomo ni orishi mono nareba, ²⁹ waga Chichi no ware ni ninji tamaeru gotoku, ware mo mata nanjira ni kuni wo ninzu; ³⁰ kore nanjira no, waga kuni nite waga shokutaku ni nomi-kui shi, katsu kurai ni zashite Isuraeru no jūni no yakara wo sabakan tame nari. ³¹ Shimon, Shimon, miyo, Satan nanjira wo mugi no gotoku furuwan tote koi etari; ³² saredo ware nanji no tame ni, sono shinkō no usenu yō ni inoritari; nanji tachi kae-rite nochi, kyōdai-tachi wo katau seyo." ³³ Shimon iu: "Shu yo, ware wa nanji to tomo ni hitoya ni made mo, shi ni made mo yukan to' kakugo seri." ³⁴ Iesu ii tamau: "Petero yo, ware nanji ni tsugu: kyō nanji mitabi ware wo shirazu to inamu made wa niwatori nakazaru beshi."

³⁵ Kakute deshi-tachi ni ii tamau: "Saifu fukuro kutsu wo mo motasezu shite, nanjira wo tsukawashishi toki, kaketaru tokoro arishi ya?" Karera iu: "Nakariki." ³⁶ Iesu ii tamau: "Saredo ima wa, saifu aru mono wa kore wo tore; fukuro aru mono mo shikasu beshi; mata tsurugi naki mono wa, koromo wo urite tsurugi wo kae. ³⁷ Ware nanjira ni tsugu: 'Kare wa toganin to tomo ni kazoeraretari' to shirusaretaru wa, waga mi ni nashi togeraru beshi; ōyoso ware ni kakawaru koto wa nashi togerarureba nari." ³⁸ Deshi-tachi iu: "Shu mi tamae, koko ni tsurugi futafuri ari." Iesu ii tamau: "Tareri."

³⁹ Tsui ni idete, tsune no gotoku Oribu-yama ni yuki tamaeba, deshi-tachi mo shitagau. ⁴⁰ Soko ni itarite karera ni ii tamau : “ Madowashi ni iranu yō ni inore.” ⁴¹ Kakute mizukara wa, ishi no nageraruru hodo karera yori hedatari, hizamazukite inori ii tamau : ⁴² “ Chichi yo, mi mune naraba, kono sakazuki wo ware yori tori sari tamae ; saredo waga kokoro ni arazu shite, mi kokoro no naran koto wo negau.” ⁴³ Toki ni ten yori mi tsukai arawarete, Iesu ni chikara wo sou. ⁴⁴ Iesu kanashimi semari, iyooyo setsu ni inori tamaeba, ase wa chijō ni otsuru chi no shizuku no gotoshi. ⁴⁵ Inori wo oe, tachite deshi-tachi no moto ni kitari, sono urei ni yorite nemureru wo mite ii tamau : ⁴⁶ “ Nanzo nemuru ka ? Tate, madowashi ni iranu yō ni inore.”

⁴⁷ Nao katari i tamau toki, miyo, gunjū araware ; jūni no hitori naru Yuda sakidachi kitari, Iesu ni kuchitsuke sen tote chikayoritareba, ⁴⁸ Iesu ii tamau : “ Yuda, nanji wa kuchitsuke wo mote hito no Ko wo uru ka ? ” ⁴⁹ Mi soba ni oru mono-domo, koto no oyoban to suru wo mite iu : “ Shu yo, warera tsurugi wo mote utsu beki ka ? ” ⁵⁰ Sono uchi no hitori, daisaishi no shimobe wo uchite, migi no mimi wo kiri otoseri. ⁵¹ Iesu kotaete ii tamau : “ Kore nite yuruse.” Shikashite shimobe no mimi ni te wo tsukete iyashi tamau. ⁵² Kakute onore ni mukaite kitareru saishichō miyamori-gashira chōrō-ra ni ii tamau : “ Nanjira gōtō ni mukau gotoku, tsurugi to bō to wo

mochite ide kitaru ka? ⁵³ Ware wa hibi nanjira to tomo ni miya ni orishi ni, waga ue ni te wo nobezariki; saredo ima wa nanjira no toki, mata kuraki no ken-i nari."

⁵⁴ Tsui ni hito-bito Iesu wo toraete, daisaishi no ie ni hiki yuku. Petero tōku hanarete shitagau. ⁵⁵ Hito-bito nakanawa no uchi ni hi wo takite, morotomo ni zashitareba, Petero mo sono naka ni zasu. ⁵⁶ Aru hashitame, Petero no hi no hikari wo ukete zashi oru wo mi, kore ni me wo sosogite iu: "Kono hito mo kare to tomo ni itari." ⁵⁷ Petero ukegawazu shite iu: "Onna yo, ware wa kare wo shirazu." ⁵⁸ Shibaraku shite hoka no mono Petero wo mite iu: "Nanji mo kano tomogara nari." Petero iu: "Hito yo, shikarazu." ⁵⁹ Hitotoki bakari shite, mata hoka no otoko ii harite iu: "Masashiku kono hito mo kare to tomo ni ariki; kore Gariraya-bito nari." ⁶⁰ Petero iu: "Hito yo, ware nanji no iu koto wo shirazu." Nao ii oenu ni, yagate niwatori nakinu. ⁶¹ Shu furikaerite Petero ni me wo tome tamau. Koko ni Petero, Shu no 'Kyō niwatori naku mae ni, nanji mitabi ware wo inaman' to, ii tamaishi mi kotoba wo omoi idashi, ⁶² soto ni idete itaku nakeri.

⁶³ Mamoru mono-domo Iesu wo chōrō shi, kore wo uchi, ⁶⁴ sono me wo ōi, toite iu: "Yogen seyo, nanji wo uchishi mono wa tare naru ka?" ⁶⁵ Kono hoka nao ōku no koto wo iite soshireri.

⁶⁶ Yoake ni narite, tami no chōrō saishichō gakusha-ra ai-atsumari, Iesu wo sōno gikwai ni hiki idashite iu: ⁶⁷ "Nanji

moshi Kirisuto naraba, warera ni ie." Iesu ii tamau : " Ware iu to mo, nanjira shinzeji ; ⁶⁸ mata ware tou to mo, nanjira kotaeji. ⁶⁹ Saredo hito no Ko wa, ima yori nochi Kami no chikara no migi ni zasen." ⁷⁰ Mina iu : " Sareba nanji wa Kami no Ko naru ka ? " Kotae tamau : " Nanjira no iu gotoku, ware wa sore nari." ⁷¹ Karera iu : " Nanzo nao hoka ni shōko wo motomen ya ? Warera mizukara sono kuchi yori kikeri."

Fukkwatsu-zen Mokuyōbi.

Shitoshō. I Korint. II, 17-34.

WARE korera no koto wo mejjite, nanjira wo homezu ; nanjira no atsumaru koto, eki wo ukezu shite, son wo manekeba nari. ¹⁸ Mazu nanjira ga kyōkwai ni atsumaru toki, arasoi ari to kiku ; ware hobo kore wo shinzu. ¹⁹ Sore wa nanjira no uchi ni ze to seraru beki mono no arawaren tame ni, tōha mo kanarazu okoru bekereba nari. ²⁰ Nanjira hitotsu-tokoro ni atsumaru toki, Shu no bansan wo shokusuru koto atawazu ; ²¹ shokusuru toki, onono hito ni sakidachite onore no bansan wo shokusuru ni yori, uuru mono ari, ei akeru mono areba nari. ²² Nanjira nomikui su beki ie naki ka ? Kami no kyōkwai wo karonji, mata tomoshiki mono wo hazukashimen to suru ka ? Ware nani wo iu beki ka ? Nanjira wo homu beki ka ? Kore ni tsukite wa homenu nari. ²³ Waga nanjira ni tsutaeshi koto wa, Shu yori sazukeraretaru nari ; sunawachi Shu Iesu watasare

tamau yo, pan wo tori, ²⁴ shikushite kore wo saki, shikashite ii tamau : “ Kore wa nanjira no tame no waga karada nari ; waga kinen to shite kore wo okonae.” ²⁵ Yūge no nochi, sakazuki wo mo saki no gotoku shite ii tamau : “ Kono sakazuki wa, waga chi ni yoreru atarashiki keiyaku nari ; nomu goto ni waga kinen to shite kore wo okonae.” ²⁶ Nanjira kono pan wo shokushi, kono sakazuki wo nomu goto ni, Shu no shi wo shimeshite, sono kitari tamau toki ni made oyobu nari. ²⁷ Sareba yoroshiki ni kanawazu shite Shu no pan wo shokushi, Shu no sakazuki wo nomu mrono wa, Shu no karada to chi to wo okasu nari. ²⁸ Hito mizukara kaerimite nochi, sono pan wo shokushi, sono sakazuki wo nomu beshi. ²⁹ Mi karada wo wakimaezu shite nomi-kui suru mono wa, sono nomi-kui ni yorite mizukara sabaki wo maneku bekereba nari. ³⁰ Kono yue ni nanjira no uchi ni yowaki mono, yameru mono ōku ari, mata nemuri ni tsukitaru mono mo sukunakarazu. ³¹ Warera moshi mizukara onore wo wakimaenaba, sabakaruru koto nakaran. ³² Saredo sabakaruru koto no aru wa, warera wo yo no hito to tomo ni tsumi ni sadameji tote, Shu no korashime tamau nari. ³³ Kono yue ni waga kyōdai yo, shokusen tote atsumaru toki wa, tagai ni machi awaseyo. ³⁴ Moshi uuru mono araba, nanjira no atsumari no, sabaki wo maneku koto nakaran tame ni, onoga ie nite shokusu beshi. Sono hoka no koto wa, ware itaran toki kore wo sadamen.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 23, 1-49.

MINSHŪ mina tachite Iesu wo Pirato no mae ni hiki yuki, ² uttae idete iu : “ Warera kono hito ga waga kuni no tami wo madowashi, mitsugi wo Kaizaru ni osamuru wo kinji, katsu mizukara ō naru Kirisuto to tonauru wo mitometari.” ³ Pirato Iesu ni toite iu : “ Nanji wa Yudaya-bito no Ō naru ka ? ” Kotaete ii tamau : “ Nanji no iu ga gotoshi.” ⁴ Pirato saishichō-ra to gunjū to ni iu : “ Ware kono hito ni toga aru wo mizu.” ⁵ Karera masumasu ii tsunori, “ Kare wa Yudaya zenkoku ni oshie wo nashite, tami wo sawagashi, Gariraya yori hajimete koko ni itaru ” to iu. ⁶ Pirato kore wo kiki, sono Gariraya-bito naru ka wo toite, ⁷ Herode no kenka no mono naru wo shiri ; Herode kono koro Erusaremu ni itareba, Iesu wo sono moto ni okureri.

⁸ Herode Iesu wo mite itaku yorokobu ; kore wa kare ni tsukite kiku tokoro aritareba, hisashiku awan koto wo hosshi, nani wo ka shirushi wo okonau wo min to nozomi itaru yue nari. ⁹ Kakute ōku no kotoba wo mote toitaredo, Iesu nani wo mo kotae tamawazu. ¹⁰ Saishichō gakusha-ra tachite teitaku Iesu wo uttau. ¹¹ Herode sono heisotsu to tomo ni Iesu wo anadori, katsu chōrō shi, hana-yaka naru koromo wo kisete Pirato ni kaesu. ¹² Herode to Pirato to, saki ni wa ata tarishi ga, kono hi tagai ni shitashiku nareri.

¹³ Pirato saishichō-ra to tsukasa-ra to tami to wo yobi

atsumete iu : ¹⁴ "Nanjira kono hito wo, tami wo mado-wasu mono to shite hiki kitareru. Miyo, ware nanjira no mae nite tadashitaredo, sono uttauru tokoro ni tsukite, kono hito ni toga aru wo mizu ; ¹⁵ Herode mo mata shikari ; kare wo warera ni kaeshitari. Miyo, kare wa shi ni ataru beki waza wo nasazariki ; ¹⁶ sareba korashimete kore wo yurusan." ¹⁸ Minshū tomo ni sakebite iu : "Kono hito wo nozoke ; warera ni Baraba wo yuruse." ¹⁹ Kono Baraba wa, miyako ni okorishi ikki to hitogoroshi to no yue ni yorite hitoya ni ireraretaru mono nari. ²⁰ Pirato wa Iesu wo yurusan to hosshite, futatabi karera ni tsugetaredo, ²¹ karera sakebite "Jūjika ni tsukeyo, jūjika ni tsukeyo" to iu. ²² Pirato mitabi made, "Kare wa nani no akuji wo nashishi ka? Ware sono shi ni ataru beki waza wo mizu ; yue ni korashimete yurusan" to iu. ²³ Saredo hito-bito ōgoe wo age semarite, jūjika ni tsuken koto wo motometareba, tsui ni sono koe kateri. ²⁴ Koko ni Pirato, sono motome no gotoku su beshi to ii watashi ; ²⁵ sono motomuru mama ni, kano ikki to hitogoroshi to no yue ni yorite hitoya ni ireraretaru mono wo yurushi ; Iesu wo watashite, karera no kokoro no mama narashimetari.

²⁶ Hito-bito Iesu wo hiki yuku toki, Shimon to iu Kurene-bito no, inaka yori kitaru wo torae, jūjika wo owasete Iesu no ushiro ni shitagawashimu.

²⁷ Tami no ōi naru mure to, nageki kanashimeru onnatachi no mure to, kore ni shitagau. ²⁸ Iesu furikaerite

onna-tachi ni ii tamau : “ Erusaremu no musume yo, waga tame ni naku na ; tada onoga tame, onoga ko no tame ni nake. ²⁹ Miyo, ‘ Umazu-me, ko-umanu hara, nomasenu chichi wa saiwai nari ’ to iu hi kitaran. ³⁰ Sono toki hito-bito yama ni mukaite ‘ Warera no ue ni taoreyo,’ oka ni mukaite ‘ Warera wo ōe ’ to ii iden. ³¹ Moshi aoki ni kaku nasaba, kareki wa ikani seraren ? ”

³² Mata hoka ni futari no akunin wo mo, shizai ni okonawan tote Iesu to tomo ni hiki yuku.

³³ Sarekōbe to iu tokoro ni itarite, Iesu wo jūjika ni tsuke ; mata akunin no hitori wo sono migi, hitori wo sono hidari ni jūjika ni tsuku. ³⁴ Kakute Iesu ii tamau : “ Chichi yo, karera wo yurushi tamae ; sono nasu tokoro wo shirazareba nari.” Karera Iesu no koromo wo wakachite, kujitori ni seri. ³⁵ Tami wa tachite mi itari ; tsukasa-tachi mo azakerite iu : “ Kare wa tanin wo sukueri ; moshi Kami no erabi tamaishi Kirisuto naraba, onore wo mo sukue kashi.” ³⁶ Heisotsu-domo m chōrō shi tsutsu, chikayorite suki budōshu wo sashi idashite iu : ³⁷ “ Nanji moshi Yudaya-bito no Ō naraba, onore wo sukue.” ³⁸ Mata Iesu no ue ni wa ‘ Kore wa Yudaya-bito no Ō nari ’ to no sutefuda ari.

³⁹ Jūjika ni kakeraretaru akunin no hitori, Iesu wo soshirite iu : “ Nanji wa Kirisuto narazu ya ? Onore to warera to wo sukue.” ⁴⁰ Hoka no mono kore ni kotae, imashimete iu : “ Nanji onajiku tsumi ni sadamerare nagara, Kami wo osorenu ka ? ⁴¹ Warera wa nashishi koto no

mukui wo ukuru nareba, tōzen nari; saredo kono hito wa nani no fuzen wo mo nasazariki." 42 Mata iu: "Iesu yo, mi kuni ni iri tamau toki, ware wo oboe tamae." 43 Iesu ii tamau: "Ware makoto ni nanji ni tsugu: kyō nanji wa ware to tomo ni Paradaisu ni aru beshi."

44 Hiru no jūniji goro, hi hikari wo ushinai, chi no ue amaneku kuraku narite, sanji ni oyobi; 45 seijo no maku manaka yori saketari. 46 Iesu ōgoe ni yobawarite ii tamau: "Chichi yo, waga rei wo mi te ni yudanu." Kaku iite ikitae tamau. 47 Hyakusotsuchō kono arishi koto wo mite, Kami wo agamete iu: "Jitsu ni kono hito wa gijin nariki." 48 Kore wo min tote atsumaritaru gunjū mo, arishi koto-domo wo mite, mina mune wo uchi tsutsu kaereri. 49 Subete Iesu no shirube no mono, oyobi Gariraya yori shitagai kitareru onna-tachi mō, haruka ni tachite korera no koto wo mitari.

Jukujitsu.

(Kinyōbi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, awaremi wo motte Shu no kazoku wo kaerimi tamawan koto wo, hitoe ni koinagai tatematsuru. Shu Iesu Kirisuto wa, kono kazoku wo sukuwan tame ni, amanjite uragirare, akunin no te ni watasare, jūjika nō ue ni korosare tamaeri. Negawaku wa Chichi to Seirei to, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni eikwō aran koto wo. *Amen.*

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami, Seirei wo motte zen Kōkwai wo kiyome, tsune ni kore wo osame tamau Shu yo, negawakū wa Kōkwai no eda taru, moro-moro no hito no tame ni sasaguru inori wo uke; onoono sono tsutome wo tsukushi, shinjitsu ni Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

BAMMIN no Tsukurinushi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri tamaishi mono wo kotogotoku aishi; tsumibito no shinuru wo konomazu, Shu ni kaerite ikuru koto wo yorokobi tamau. Negawaku wa Yudaya-bito, Mahometto-kyōto, mishinja, itansha wo awaremi, sono shirazaru wo satorase, sono katakuna naru wo yawarage, mi kotoba wo karonzuru kokoro wo nozoki tamae. Home tatematsuru beki Shu yo, karera wo makoto no Isurāeru-bito to tomo ni sukui, hitotsu no mure to nashi, hitori no Hitsujikai ni shitagawase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Heb. 10, 1-25.

SORE okite wa kitaran to suru yoki koto no kage ni shite, makoto no katachi ni araneba, toshi g to ni tayezu sasaguru onaji ikenie nite, Kami ni kitaru mono wo itsu made mo mattau suru koto wo ezaru nari. ² Moshi kore wo eba, reihai wo nasu mono hitotabi kiyomerarete,

mata kokoro ni tsumi wo oboeneba, sasaguru koto wo yameshi naran. ³ Saredo ikenie ni yorite toshi goto ni tsumi wo oboyuru nari; ⁴ kore oūshi to yagi to no chi wa, tsumi wo nozoku koto atawazaru ni yoru. ⁵ Kono yue ni Kirisuto, yo ni kitaru toki, ii tamau: " Nanji ikenie to sonaemono to wo hossezu; tada waga tame ni karada wo sonae tamaeri. ⁶ Nanji hansai to zaisai to wo yorokobi tamawazu; ⁷ sono toki ware iu: ' Kami yo, ware nanji no mi kokoro wo okonawan tote kitaru; ' ware ni tsukite, fumi no maki ni shirusaretaru ga gotoshi " to. ⁸ Saki ni wa " Nanji ikenie to sonaemono to hansai to zaisai to (sunawachi okite ni shitagaite sasaguru mono) wo hossezu, mata yorokobazu " to ii, ⁹ nochi ni " Miyo, ware nanji no mi kokoro wo okonawan tote kitaru " to ii tamaeri. Sono nochi naru mono wo taten tame ni, sono saki naru mono wo nozoki tamau nari. ¹⁰ Kono mi mune ni kanaite, lesu Kirisuto no karada no hitotabi sasageraeshi ni yorite, warera wa kiyomeraretari. ¹¹ Subete no saishi wa hi goto ni tachite tsukae, itsu made mo tsumi wo nozoku koto atawanu, onaji ikenie wo shibashiba sasagu; ¹² saredo Kirisuto wa, tsumi no tame ni hitotsu no ikenie wo sasagete, kagiri naku Kami no migi ni zashi; ¹³ kakute onoga ata no, onoga ashidai to seraren toki wo machi tamau. ¹⁴ Sowa kiyomeraruru mono wo, hitotsu no sonaemono nite kagiri naku mattau shi tamau nari. ¹⁵ Seirei mo mata warera ni kore wo akashi shite, ¹⁶ " ' Kono hi no nochi, ware karera

to tatsuru keiyaku wa kore nari ' to Shu ii tamau ; mata ' Waga okite wo sono kokoro ni oki, sono omoi ni shirusan' " to ii tamaite, ¹⁷ " Kono nochi mata karera no tsumi to fuhō to wo omoi idezaru beshi " to ii tamau. ¹⁸ Kakaru yurushi aru ue wa, mohaya tsumi no tame ni sasagemono wo nasu yō nashi.

¹⁹ Sareba, kyōdai yo, warera wa Iesu no chi ni yori, ²⁰ sono nikutai taru maku wo hete, warera ni hiraki tamareru atarashiki ikeru michi yori, habakarazu shite shiseijo ni iru koto wo e ; ²¹ katsu Kami no ie wo osamuru ōi naru Saishi wo etareba ; ²² kokoro wa susugarete, ryōshin no togame wo sari, mi wa kiyoki mizu nite araware, makoto no kokoro to mattaki shinkō to wo mote, Kami ni chikazuku beshi. ²³ Mata yakusoku shi tamaishi mono wa chūjitsu nareba, warera ii arawasu tokoro no nozomi wo ugokasazu shite kataku mamori ; ²⁴ tagai ni ai-kaerimi, ai to yoki waza to wo hagemashi ; ²⁵ atsumari wo yamuru aru hito no narawashi no gotoku sezu, tagai ni susume ai ; kano hi no iyoioyo chikazuku wo mite, masumasu kaku no gotoku su beshi.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 19, 1-37.

KOKO ni Pirato Iesu wo torite muchi-utsu. ² Heisotsu-domo ibara nite kammuri wo ami, sono kōbe ni kamurase, murasaki no uwagi wo kise, ³ mi moto ni susumite iu : " Yudaya-bito no Ō yasukare ; " shikashite te

no hira nite uteri. 4 Pirato futatabi idete hito-bito ni iu : “ Miyo, kono hito wo nanjira ni hiki idasu ; kore wa nani no tsumi aru wo mo waga minu koto wo, nanjira no shiran tame nari.” 5 Koko ni Iesu ibara no kammuri wo kamuri, murasaki no uwagi wo kite ide tamaeba, Pirato iu : “ Miyo, kono hito nari.” 6 Saishichō shita-yaku-domo Iesu wo mite sakebi iu : “ Jūjika ni tsukeyo, jūjika ni tsukeyo.” Pirato iu : “ Nanjira mizukara torite jūjika ni tsukeyo ; ware wa kare ni tsumi aru wo mizu.” 7 Yudaya-bito kotau : “ Warera ni okite ari ; sono okite ni yoreba, shi ni ataru beki mono nari ; kare wa onore wo Kami no Ko to naseri.” 8 Pirato kono kotoba wo kikite masumasu osore, 9 futatabi kwantei ni irite Iesu ni iu : “ Nanji wa izuko yori zo ? ” Iesu kotae wo nashi tamawazu. 10 Pirato iu : “ Ware ni kataranu ka ? Ware ni nanji wō yurusu ken-i ari, mata jūjika ni tsukuru ken-i aru wo shiranu ka ? ” 11 Iesu kotae tamau : “ Nanji ue yori tamawarazuba, ware ni taishite nani no ken-i mo nashi ; kono yue ni ware wo nanji ni watashishi mono no tsumi wa sara ni ōi nari.” 12 Koko ni oite Pirato Iesu wo yurusan koto wo tsutomu. Saredo Yudaya-bito sakebite iu : “ Nanji moshi kono hito wo yurusaba, Kaizaru no chūshin ni arazu. Ōyoso onore wo ō to nasu mono wa, Kaizaru ni somuku nari.” 13 Pirato korera no kotoba wo kikite, Iesu wo soto ni hiki yuki, Shikiishi (Heburu-go nite, Gabata) to iu tokoro nite sabaki no za ni tsuku. 14 Kono

hi wa sugikoshi no sonaebi nite, toki wa dai rokuji goro nariki. Pirato Yudaya-bito ni iu : “ Miyo, nanjira no Ō nari.” ¹⁵ Karera sakebite iu : “ Nozoke, nozoke, jūjika ni tsukeyo.” Pirato iu : “ Ware nanjira no Ō wo jūjika ni tsuku beken ya ? ” Saishichō-ra kotau : “ Kaizaru no hoka warera ni ō nashi.” ¹⁶ Koko ni Pirato Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukuru tame ni karera ni wataseri.

¹⁷ Karera Iesu wo uketoritareba, Iesu onore ni jūjika wo oite, Sarekōbe (Heburu-go nite, Gorugota) to iu tokoro ni ide yuki tamau. ¹⁸ Soko nite karera Iesu wo jūjika ni tsuku ; mata hoka ni futari no mono wo tomo ni jūjika ni tsuke, hitori wo migi ni, hitori wo hidari ni, Iesu wo manaka ni okeri. ¹⁹ Pirato sutefuda wo kakite jūjika no ue ni kakagu : ‘ Yudaya-bito no Ō, Nazare no Iesu ’ to shirushitari. ²⁰ Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi tokoro wa miyako ni chikakereba, ōku no Yudaya-bito kono fuda wo yomu ; fuda wa Heburu Roma Girishiya no kotoba nite shirushitari. ²¹ Koko ni Yudaya-bito no saishichō-ra Pirato ni iu : “ ‘ Yudaya-bito no Ō ’ to shirusazu, ‘ Ware wa Yudaya-bito no Ō nari to jishō seri ’ to shiruse.” ²² Pirato kotau : “ Waga shirushitaru koto wa, shirushitaru mama ni.”

²³ Heisotsu-domo Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi nochi, sono koromo wo torite yotsu ni wake, onoono sono hitotsu wo etari ; mata shitagi wo torishi ga, shitagi wa nuime naku, ue yori subete oritaru mono nareba, ²⁴ heisotsu-domo tagai ni iu : “ Kore wo saku na ; taga uru ka, kuji ni su beshi.”

Kore wa seisho no jōju sen tame nari ; iwaku : “ Karera tagai ni waga koromo wo wake, waga kinu wo kuji ni seri.” Heisotsu-domo kaku nashitari. ²⁵ Sate Iesu no jūjika no katawara ni wa, sono haha to haha no shimai to, Kuropa no tsuma Mariya to Magudara no Mariya to tateri. ²⁶ Iesu sono haha to sono aisuru deshi to no chikaku tateru wo mite, haha ni ii tamau : “ Onna yo, miyo, nanji no ko nari.” ²⁷ Mata deshi ni ii tamau : “ Miyo, nanji no haha nari.” Kono toki yori sono deshi kare wo onoga ie ni uketari.

²⁸ Kono nochi Iesu, yorozu no koto no owaritaru wo shirite—seisho no mattau seraren tame ni—“ Ware kawaku ” to ii tamau. ²⁹ Koko ni suki budōshu no michitaru utsuwa ari ; sono budōshu no fukumitaru umiwata wo hisopu ni tsukete, Iesu no kuchi ni sashi tsuku. ³⁰ Iesu sono budōshu wo ukete nochi, ii tamau : “ Koto owarinu.” Tsui ni kōbe wo tarete rei wo watashi tamau.

³¹ Kono hi wa sonaebi nareba, Yudaya-bito ansokunichi ni shikabane wo jūjika no ue ni tome okaji tote (koto ni kono tabi no ansokunichi wa ōi naru hi naru ni yori), Pirato ni karera no hagi wo orite, shikabane wo tori nozokan koto wo kou. ³² Koko ni heisotsu-domo kitarite, Iesu to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraretaru, dai ichi no mono to hoka no mono to no hagi wo ori ; ³³ shikashite Iesu ni kitarishi ni, haya shini tamau wo mite, sono hagi wo orazu ; ³⁴ shikaru ni hitori no heisotsu yari nite sono waki wo tsukitareba, tadachi ni chi to mizu to nagare izu. ³⁵ Kore

wo mishi mono akashi wo nasu ; sono akashi wa makoto nari. Kare wa sono iu koto no makoto naru wo shiru ; kore nanjira ni mo shinzeshimen tame nari. ³⁶ Korera no koto no naritaru wa, " Sono hone kudakarezu " to aru seiku no jōju sen tame nari. ³⁷ Mata hoka ni " Karera onoga sashitaru mono wo miru beshi " to ieru seiku ari.

Fukkwatsu Zenjitsu.

SHU yo, warera megumi ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uke, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no shi ni au koto wo etari. Negawaku wa tsune ni akuyoku wo koroshi, mi Ko to tomo ni hōmurare, tsui ni shi to haka no mon wo tōrite, yomigaeri no yorokobi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Warera no tame ni shinite hōmurare, yomigaeri tamaishi, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Pet. 3, 17-22.

MOSHI zen wo okonaite kurushimi wo ukuru koto Kami no mi kokoro naraba, aku wo okonaite kurushimi wo ukuru ni masaru nari. ¹⁸ Kirisuto mo nanjira wo Kami ni chikazukasen tote, tadashiki mono tadashikaranu mono ni kawarite, hitotabi tsumi no tame ni shini tamaeri. Kare wa nikutai nite korosare, rei nite ikasare tamaeru nari. ¹⁹ Mata rei nite yuki, hitoya ni aru rei ni nobe tsutae tamaeri ; ²⁰ korera no rei wa, mukashi Noa no jidai ni, hakobune no sonaeraruru aida, kwan-yō wo mote Kami no machi

tamaeru toki, shitagawazarishi mono-domo nari. Sono hako-bune ni iri, mizu wo hete sukuwareshi mono wa, wazuka ni shite tada hachinin nariki. ²¹ Sono mizu ni katadoreru baputesuma wa, niku no kegare wo nozoku ni arazu, yoki ryōshin no Kami ni taisuru motome ni shite, Iesu Kirisuto no yomigaeri ni yorite ima nanjira wo sukuu. ²² Kare wa ten ni noborite, Kami no migi ni imasu ; mi tsukai-tachi, oyobi moromoro no ken-i to chikara to wa kare ni shitagau nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 27, 57-66.

HI kurete, Yosefu to iu Arimataya no tomeru hito kitaru. Kare mo Iesu no deshi naru ga, ⁵⁸ Pirato ni yukite Iesu no shikabane wo kou. Koko ni Pirato kore wo watasu koto wo meizu. ⁵⁹ Yosefu shikabane wo torite, kiyoki amanuno ni tsutsumi, ⁶⁰ iwa ni horitaru onoga atarashiki haka ni osame ; haka no iriguchi ni ōi naru ishi wo marobashi okite sarinu. ⁶¹ Soko ni wa Magudara no Mariya to hoka no Mariya-to, haka ni mukaite zashi itari.

⁶² Akuru hi, sunawachi sonaebi no yokujitsu, saishi-chō-ra to Parisai-bito-ra to, Pirato no moto ni atsumarite iu : ⁶³ “ Shu yo, kano madowasu mono iki orishi toki, ‘ Ware mikka no nochi ni yomigaeran ’ to iishi wo, warera omoi idaseri. ⁶⁴ Sareba mejite, mikka ni itaru made haka wo katameshime tamae ; osoraku wa sono deshi-ra kitarite, kore wo nusumi, ‘ Kare wa shinin no uchi yori

yomigaereri ' to tami ni iwan ; shikaraba nochi no madoi wa, mae no yori mo hanahadashikaran." 65 Pirato iu: " Nanjira ni bampei ari ; yukite chikara kagiri katamey o.' 66 Sunawachi karera yukite, ishi ni fūin shi, bampei wo' okite haka wo katametari.

Fukkwatsu Shujitsu.

Sōtō no toki Shi 95 hen no kawari ni, sa no Shō wo utai, aruiwa shōsu beshi.

WARERA no Sugikoshi no Kohitsuji, sunawachi °
Ki- | risu- to | wa :

Sude ni hofu- | rare | tama- | eri.

2. Sareba warera wa furuki pandane wo mochiizu* mata
aku to yokoshima no pandane wo | mochi- | izu :
Shinjitsu to makoto to no tanenashi-pan wo mochiite*
matsuri wo | oko- | nau | beshi. (*I Korint. 5, 7-8*)

3. Kirisuto shinin no uchi yori yomigaerite, mata shini |
tama- | wazu :

Shi mo mata kare ni shu to | naru | koto | nashi.

4. Sono shini tamaeru wa, tsumi ni tsukite hitotabi shini °
tama- | eru | nari :

Sono iki tamaeru wa, Kami ni tsukite iki | tama- |
eru | nari.

5. Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo, onore wo tsumi ni tsukite
wa° shini- | taru | mono :

Kami ni tsukite wa, Kirisuto Iesu ni arite ikitaru mono
to | omo- | u be- | shi. (*Rom. 6, 9-11*)

6. Masashiku Kirisuto wa shinin no uchi yori ° yomi- |
gae- | ri:
Neburitaru mono no hatsuho to | nari | tama- | eri.
7. Sore shi no, hito ni yorite kitarishi | goto- | ku :
Shinin no yomigaeri mo, mata hito ni | yori- ° te |
kita- | reri.
8. Subete no hito Adamu ni yorite shinuru | goto- | ku :
Subete no hito Kirisuto | ni yori- ° te | iku | beshi.
(I Korint. 15, 20-22)
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa hitori no mi Ko Iesu
Kirisuto wo motte shi ni kachi, kagiri naki inochi
no mon wo hiraki tamaeri. Negawaku wa, koto naru
megumi wo motte warera no kokoro ni okoshi tamau yoki
negai woba, tayezeru tasuke ni yorite jikkō suru koto
wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to, Ittai no Kami ni
mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto
ni yori fushite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Koros. 3, f-7.

NANJIRA moshi Kirisuto to tomo ni yomigaeraseshareshi
naraba, ue ni aru mono wo motomeyo ; Kirisuto
kashiko ni arite, Kami no migi ni zashi tamau nari. ² Nanji-

ra ue ni aru mono wo omoi, chi ni aru mono wo omou na. ³ Nanjira wa shinitaru mono ni shite, sono inochi wa Kirisuto to tomo ni Kami no uchi ni kakure areba nari. ⁴ Warera no inochi naru Kirisuto no araware tamau toki, nanjira mo kore to tomo ni eikwō no uchi ni arawaren.

⁵ Sareba chi ni aru shitai, sunawachi inkō kegare, jōyoku akuyoku, mata musabori wo korose ; musabori wa gūzō sūhai nari. ⁶ Kami no ikari wa, korera no koto ni yorite, fujūjun no kora ni kitaru nari. ⁷ Nanjira mo kakaru hito no naka ni hi wo okurishi toki wa, korera no ashiki koto ni ayumeri.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 20, 1-10.

HITO-MAWARI no hajime no hi, asa-madaki kuraki uchi ni, Magudara no Mariya haka ni kitarite, haka yori ishi no tori noke aru wo miru. ² Sunawachi hashiri yuki, Shimon Petero to, Iesu no aishi tamaishi kano deshi to no moto ni itarite iu : “Tare ka Shu wo haka yori tori sareri ; izuko ni okishi ka, warera shirazu.” ³ Petero to kano deshi to, idete haka ni yuku. ⁴ Futari tomo ni hashiritaredo, kano deshi Petero yori toku hashirite, saki ni haka ni itari ; ⁵ kagamite nuno no okitaru wo miredo, uchi ni wa irazu. ⁶ Shimon Petero okure kitari, haka ni irite, nuno no okitaru wo mi ; ⁷ mata kōbe wo tsutsumishi tenugui wa, nuno to tomo ni arazu, hoka no tokoro ni makite aru wo miru. ⁸ Saki ni haka ni kitareru kano deshi

mo mata iri, kore wô mite shinzu. ⁹ Karera wa seisho ni shirushitaru, shinin no uchi yori sono yomigaeri tamau beki koto wo, imada satorazarishi nari. ¹⁰ Tsui ni futari no deshi onoga ie ni kaereri.

Fukkwatsu-go Getsuyōbi.

Shitoshō daiyō. Shitog. 10, 34-43.

PETERO kuchi wo hirakite iu :—Ware ima makoto ni shiru : Kami wa katayoru koto wo sezu, ³⁵ izure no kuni no hito nite mo, Kami wo uyamaite, gi wo okonau mono wo ire tamau koto wo. ³⁶ Kami wa Iesu Kirisuto (kore bammin no Shu) ni yorite heiwa no fukuin wo nobe, Isuraeru no shison ni kotoba wo okuri tamaeri ; ³⁷ sunawachi Yohane no tsutaeshi baputesuma no nochi, Gariraya yori hajimari, Yudaya zenkoku ni hiromarishi kotoba naru wa, nanjira no shiru tokoro nari. ³⁸ Kore wa Kami ga Seirei to chikara to wo sosogi tamaishi, Nazare no Iesu no koto ni shite ; kare wa amaneku megurite yoki koto wo okonai, subete akuma ni seiseraruru mono wo iyaseri ; Kami kore to tomo ni imashitareba nari. ³⁹ Warera wa Yudaya no chi oyobi Erusaremu nite, Iesu no okonai tamaishi moromoro no koto no shōnin nari. Hitobito wa kare wo ki ni kakete koroseri. ⁴⁰ Kami wa kore wo mikkame ni yomigaerese, katsu akiraka ni arawashi tamaeri ; ⁴¹ saredo subete no tarni ni wa arade, Kami no arakajime erabi tamaeru shōnin, sunawachi Iesu no shinin no

uchi yori yomigaeri tamaishi nochi, kore to tomo ni nomi-
kui seshi warera ni arawashi tamaishi nari. ⁴² Iesu wa
onore no, ikeru mono to shinitaru mono to no Sabakinushi
ni, Kami yori sadamerareshi wo akashi suru koto to, tami-
domo ni nobe tsutauru koto to wo, warera ni meiji tamau.
⁴³ Kare ni tsukite wa yogensha-tachi mo mina, ōyoso kare
wo shinzuru mono no, sono na ni yorite tsumi no yurushi
wo u beki koto wo akashi su.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 24, 13-35.

MIYO, kono hi futari no deshi, Erusaremu yori sanri
bakari hedataritaru, Emao to iu mura ni yuki tsutsu,
¹⁴ subete arishi koto-domo wo tagai ni katari au. ¹⁵ Katari,
katsu ronji au hodo ni, Iesu mizukara chikazukite, tomo ni
yuki tamau ; ¹⁶ saredo karera no me saerarete, Iesu taru
wo mitomuru koto atawazu. ¹⁷ Iesu karera ni ii tamau :
“ Nanjira ayumi tsutsu, tagai ni katari au koto wa nani zo
ya ? ” Karera kanashige naru sama nite tachi todomari ;
¹⁸ sono hitori naru, Kureopa to nazukuru mono kotaete
iu : “ Nanji Erusaremu ni yadori ite, hitori kono goro ka-
shiko ni okorishi koto-domo wo shiranu ka ? ” ¹⁹ Iesu ii
tamau : “ Ikanaru koto zo ? ” Kotaete iu : “ Nazare no
Iesu no koto nari. Kare wa Kami to subete no tami to go
mae nite, waza ni mo kotoba ni mo, chikara aru yogensha
narishi ni, ²⁰ saishichō-ra oyobi waga tsukasa-ra wa, shizai
ni sadamen tote kore wo watashi, tsui ni jūjika ni tsuketari.

21 Warera wa Isurāeru wo aganau beki mono wa, kono hito nari to nozomi itari. Shika nomi narazu, kono koto no arishi yori kyō wa haya mikkame naru ga, 22 nao warera no uchi no, aru onna-tachi warera wo odorokaseri; sunawachi karera asa hayaku haka ni yukitaru ni, 23 shikabane wo mizu shite kaeri, katsu mi tsukai-tachi arawarete, Iesu wa iki tamau to tsugetari to iu. 24 Warera no tomogara no sunin mo, mata haka ni yukite mireba, masashiku onna-tachi no iishi gotoku ni shite, Iesu wo mizariki.” 25 Iesu ii tamau: “Aa oroka ni shite, yogensha-tachi no kataritaru subete no koto wo shinzuru ni kokoro nibuki mono yo, 26 Kirisuto wa kanarazu korera no kurushimi wo ukete, sono eikwō ni iru beki narazu ya?” 27 Kakute Mōse oyobi subete no yogensha wo hajime, onore ni tsukite subete no seisho ni shirushitaru tokoro wo toki shimeshi tamau. 28 Tsui ni yuku tokoro no mura ni chikazukishi ni, Iesu nao susumi yuku sama nareba, 29 shiite tomete iu: “Warera to tomo ni todomare; toki yūbe ni oyobite, hi mo haya kuren to su.” Sunawachi todomaran tote iri tamau. 30 Tomo ni shokuji no seki ni tsuki tamau toki, pan wo torite shikushi, sakite atae tamaeba, 31 karera no me hirakete, Iesu naru wo mitomu; shikashite Iesu miezu nari tamau. 32 Karera tagai ni iu: “Michi nite warera to katari, warera ni seisho wo toki akashi tamaeru toki, warera no kokoro uchi ni moeshi narazu ya?” 33 Kakute tadachi ni tachi, Erusaremu ni kaerite mireba, jūichi deshi oyobi kore to tomo

naru mono atsumari ite iu : ³⁴ “ Shu wa jitsu ni yomigaerite, Shimon ni araware tamaeri.” ³⁵ Futari no mono mo, mata michi nite arishi koto to, pan wo saki tamau ni yorite Iesu wo mitomeshi koto to wo nobu.

Fukkwatsu-go Kwayōbi.

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 13, 26-41.

KYŌDAI-TACHI, Aburahamu no chisuji no kora, oyobi nanjira no uchi Kami wo osoruru mono yo, kono sukui no kotoba wa warera ni okurareteri. ²⁷ Sore Erusaremu ni sumeru mono, oyobi sono tsukasa-ra wa, kare wo mo, ansokunichi goto ni yomu tokoro no yogen-sha-tachi no kotoba wo mo shirazu, kare wo tsuminaite, yogen wo jōju seshimetari. ²⁸ Sono shi ni ataru beki yue wo ezarishikado, Pirato ni korosan koto wo motome; ²⁹ kare ni tsukite shirusaretaru koto wo kotogotoku nashi oe, kare wo ki yori oroshite haka ni osametari. ³⁰ Saredo Kami wa kare wo shinin no uchi yori yomigaerase tamaeri. ³¹ Kakute Iesu wa, onore to tomo ni Gariraya yori Erusaremu ni noborishi mono ni, ōku no hi no aida araware tamaeri; sono hito-bito wa ima tami no mae ni Iesu no shōnin taru nari. ³² Warera mo, senzo-tachi ga atae-reshi yakusoku ni tsukite, yorokobashiki otozure wo nanjira ni tsugu. ³³ Kami wa Iesu wo yomigaerasete, sono yakusoku wo warera no shison ni jōju shi tamaeri; sunawachi shi no dai nihen ni ‘ Nanji wa waga Ko nari, ware

kyō nanji wo umeri ' to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi. ³⁴ Mata kusare ni kisezaru sama ni, kare wo shinin no uchi yori yomigaerase tamaishi koto ni tsukite wa, kaku notamaeri; iwaku: ' Ware Dabide ni yakuseshi kataki sei naru megumi wo nanjira ni ataen.' ³⁵ Sowa hoka no hen ni ' Nanji wa nanji no Shōja wo kusare ni kisezarashimu beshi' to ieri. ³⁶ Sore Dabide wa sono yo nite Kami no mi mune wo okonai, tsui ni nemurite senzo-tachi to tomo ni okare, katsu kusare ni kishitari. ³⁷ Saredo Kami no yomigaerase tamai-shi mono wa kusare ni kisezariki. ³⁸ Kono yue ni kyōdai-tachi yo, nanjira shire: kono hito ni yorite, tsumi no yurushi no nanjira ni tsutaeraruru koto wo; ³⁹ nanjira Mōse no okite ni yorite, gi to serare ezarishi subete no koto mo, shinzuru mono wa mina kono hito ni yorite, gi to seraruru koto wo. ⁴⁰ Sareba nanjira kokoro seyo; osoraku wa yogensha-tachi no fumi ni iitaru koto kitaran; ⁴¹ iwaku: ' Anadoru mono yo, nanjira miyo, odoroke, horobiyo; ware nanjira no hi ni, hitotsu no koto wo okonawan; kore wo nanjira ni tsubusa ni tsuguru mono ari to mo, shinzezaru hodo no koto nari.'

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 24, 36-48.

KORERA no koto wo kataru hodo ni, Iesu sono naka ni tachi, " Heian nanjira ni are " to ii tamau. ³⁷ Karera oji osorete, miru tokoro no mono wo rei naran to omoishi ni, ³⁸ Iesu ii tamau: " Nanjira nanzo kokoro

sawagu ka? Nani yue kokoro ni utagai okoru ka?
³⁹ Waga te, waga ashi wo miyo; kore ware nari. Ware
 wo nadete miyo; rei ni wa niku to hone to nashi; ware ni
 wa ari; nanjira no miru gotoshi.” ⁴⁰ Kaku iite te to ashi to
 wo shimeshi tamau. ⁴¹ Karera yorokobi no amari ni,
 shinzezu shite ayashimeru toki Iesu ii tamau: “Koko ni
 nani ka shokumotsu aru ka?” ⁴² Karera aburitaru uo
 hito-kire wo sasagetareba, ⁴³ kore wo tori, sono mae nite
 shokushi tamaeri.

⁴⁴ Mata ii tamau: “Korera no koto wa, waga nao
 nanjira to tomo ni arishi toki ni katarite, ware ni tsuki Mōse
 no okite, yogensha oyobi shihen ni shirusaretaru subete no
 koto wa, kanarazu togeraru beshi to iishi tokoro nari.”
⁴⁵ Koko ni seisho wo satorashimen tote, karera no kokoro
 wo hirakite ii tamau: ⁴⁶ “Kaku shirusaretari: Kirisuto wa
 kurushimi wo ukete, mikkame ni shinin no uchi yori yomi-
 gaeri; ⁴⁷ katsu sono na ni yorite, tsumi no yurushi wo
 esasuru kui-aratame wa, Erusaremu yori hajimarite, moro-
 moro no kunibito ni nobe tsutaeraru beshi to. ⁴⁸ Nanjira
 wa korera no koto no shōnin nari.”

Fukkwatsu-go Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Chichi yo, Shu wa hitori no mi Ko wo
 ataete, warera no tsumi no tame ni shinashime, mata
 warera no gi to seraren ga tame ni yomigaerashime tamaeri.
 Negawaku wa yokoshima no pandane wo nozoki, tsune ni

kiyoki okonai to makoto to wo motte, Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Yoh. 5, 4-12.

ŌYOSO Kami yori umaruru mono wa yo ni katsu ; yo ni katsu shōri wa warera no shinkō nari. ⁵ Yo ni katsu mono wa tare zo? Iesu wo Kami no Ko to shinzuru mono ni arazu ya? ⁶ Kore mizu to chi to ni yorite kitari tamaishi mono, sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto nari ; tada ni mizu nomi narazu, mizu to chi to wo mote kitari tamaishi nari. ⁷ Akashi suru mono wa Mitama nari ; Mitama wa makoto nareba nari. ⁸ Akashi suru mono wa mitsu, Mitama to mizu to chi to nari ; kono mitsu aite hitotsu to naru. ⁹ Ware-ra moshi hito no akashi wo uken ni wa, Kami no akashi wa sara ni ōi nari ; Kami no akashi wa, sono Ko ni tsukite akashi shi tamaishi, kore nari. ¹⁰ Kami no Ko wo shinzuru mono wa, sono uchi ni kono akashi wo mochi ; Kami wo shinzenu mono wa, Kami wo itsuwarimono to su ; kore Kami sono Ko ni tsukite akashi seshi akashi wo shinzenu ga yue nari. ¹¹ Sono akashi wa kore nari : Kami wa tokoshie no inochi wo warera ni tamaeri ; kono inochi wa sono Ko ni ari. ¹² Mi Ko wo motsu mono wa inochi wo mochi ; Kami no Ko wo motanu mono wa inochi wo motazu.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 20, 19-23.

KONO hi, sunawachi hito-mawari no hajime no hi no yūbe, deshi-tachi Yudaya-bito wo osoruru ni yorite, oru tokoro no to wo toji okishi ni, Iesu kitari, karera no naka ni tachite ii tamau : “ Heian nanjira ni are.” ²⁰ Kaku iite, sono te to waki to wo mise tamau. Deshi-tachi Shu wo mite yorokoberi. ²¹ Iesu mata ii tamau : “ Heian nanjira ni are. Chichi no ware wo tsukawashi tamaeru gotoku, ware mo mata nanjira wo tsukawasu.” ²² Kaku iite, iki wo fuki kake, ii tamau : “ Seirei wo ukeyo ; ²³ nanjira tare no tsumi wo yurusu to mo, sono tsumi yurusare ; tare no tsumi wo todomuru to mo, sono tsumi todomeraru beshi.”

Fukkwatsu-go Dai Ni Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa hitori no mi Ko wo ataete, warera no tsumi no ikenie to nashi, mata yoki okonai no mohan to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa fukaku kansha shite, sono hakaru bekarazaru megumi wo uke ; hibi chikara wo tsukushite, sono kiyoki okonai no ato wo fumu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Pet. 2, 19-25.

HITO moshi uku bekarazaru kurushimi wo uke, Kami wo mitomuru ni yorite, urei ni tauru koto wo seba, kore homu beki nari. ²⁰ Moshi tsumi wo okashite utaruru

toki, kore wo shinobu to mo, nani no kō ka aru? Saredo moshi zen wo okonaite nao kurushimeraruru toki, kore wo shinobaba, kore Kami no home tamau tokoro nari. ²¹ Nanjira wa kore ga tame ni mesaretari; Kirisuto mo nanjira no tame ni kurushimi wo uke, nanjira wo sono ashiato ni shitagawashimen tote, mohan wo nokoshi tamaeru nari. ²² Kare wa tsumi wo okasazu, sono kuchi ni itsuwari naku; ²³ mata nonoshirarete nonoshirazu, kurushimerarete obi-yakasazu, tadashiku sabaki tamau Mono ni onore wo yudane; ²⁴ ki no ue ni kakarite, mizukara warera no tsumi wo onoga mi ni oi tamaeri; kore warera ga tsumi ni tsukite shini, gi ni tsukite ikin tame nari. Nanjira wa kare no kizu ni yorite iyasaretari. ²⁵ Nanjira saki ni wa hitsuji no gotoku mayoi-tarishi ga, ima wa nanjira no tamashii no Bokusha taru Kantoku ni kaeritari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 10, 11-16.

IESU ii tamau :—Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nari Yoki hitsujikai wa hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutsumi. ¹² Hitsujikai narazu, hitsuji mo onoga mono naranu yatoibito wa, ōkami no kitaru wo mireba, hitsuji wo sutete nigu—ōkami wa hitsuji wo ubai, katsu chirasu;—¹³ kare wa yatoibito nite, sono hitsuji wo kaeriminu yue nari. ¹⁴ Ware wa yoki hitsujikai ni shite, waga mono wo shiri, waga mono wa ware wo shiru; ¹⁵ Chichi no ware wo shiri, ware no Chichi wo shiru ga gotoshi. Ware wa hitsuji no tame

ni inochi wo suttsu. ¹⁶ Ware ni wa mata kono ori no mono naranu, hoka no hitsuji ari ; kore wo mo michibikazaru wo ezu. Karera wa waga koe wo kikan ; tsui ni hitotsu no mure, hitori no hitsujikai to naru beshi.

Fukkwatsu-go Dai San Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mayoeru mono ni makoto no oshie no hikari wo arawashi, tadashiki michi ni kaerase tamau. Negawaku wa Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni tsuranaritaru hito-bito, mina sono hōzuru tokoro ni kanawazaru mono wo sari, moppara kore ni kanau mono wo oi motomuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Pet. 2, 11-17.

AISURU mono yo, ware nanjira ni susumu : nanjira wa tabibito, mata yadoreru mono nareba, tamashii ni sakaraite tatakau niku no yoku wo sake. ¹² Ihōjin no uchi ni arite gyōjō wo uruwashiku seyo ; kore nanjira wo soshirite, aku wo okonau mono to ieru hito-bito no, nanjira no yoki okonai wo mite, kaette kaerimi no hi ni Kami wo agamen tame nari.

¹³ Nanjira Shu no tame ni, subete hito no tatetaru seido ni shitagae ; aruiwa kami ni aru ō ; ¹⁴ aruiwa aku wo okonau mono wo basshi, zen wo okonau mono wo shō-

tame ni, ō yori tsukawasaretaru tsukasa ni shitagae ;
 15 zen wo okonaite, oroka naru hito no muchi no kotoba
 wo todomuru wa, Kami no mi kokoro nareba nari.
 16 Nanjira jiyū naru mono no gotoku su to mo, sono jiyū
 wo mote aku no ōi to nasazu, Kami no shimobe no gotoku
 seyo. 17 Nanjira subete no hito wo uyamai ; kyōdai wo
 aishi ; Kami wo osore ; ō wo tōtobe.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 16, 16-22.

IESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : “Shibaraku seba, nanjira
 ware wo mizu, mata shibaraku shite ware wo miru
 beshi.” 17 Koko ni deshi-tachi no uchi, aru mono tagai
 ni iu : “ ‘Shibaraku seba, ware wo mizu, mata shibaraku
 shite ware wo miru beshi ’ to ii, katsu ‘Chichi ni yuku ni
 yorite ’ to ii tamaeru wa, ikanaru koto zo ? ” 18 Mata iu :
 “ Kono ‘shibaraku ’ to wa, ikanaru koto zo ? Warera sono
 ii tamau tokorō wo shirazu.” 19 Iesu sono towan to omoeru
 wo shirite, ii tamau : “ Nanjira ‘shibaraku seba, ware wo
 mizu, mata shibaraku shite ware wo miru beshi ’ to waga
 iishi wo, tazune au ka ? 20 Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira
 ni tsugu : nanjira wa naki kanashimi,” yo wa yorokoban.
 Nanjira uryou beshi ; saredo sono urei wa yorokobi to naran.
 21 Onna uman to suru toki wa, urei ari, sono ki itaru ni
 yorite nari ; ko wo umite nochi wa, kurushimi wo oboezu,
 yo ni hito no umaretaru yorokobi ni yorite nari. 22 Kaku
 nanjira mo, ima wa urei ari ; saredo ware futatabi nanjira wo

min; sono toki nanjira no kokoro yorokobu beshi; sono yorokobi wo ubau mono nashi."

Fukkwatsu-go Dai Shi Shujitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu no hoka ni tsumibito no midari naru kokoro wo osamuru mono nashi. Nega-waku wa warera ni, Shu no imashime wo aishi, Shu no yakusoku wo shitau megumi wo atae; kono hakanaki yo ni oru mo, tsune ni kokoro wo, makoto no tanoshimi aru tokoro ni oku koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Yak. I, 17-21.

SUBETE no yoki tamamono to, subete no mattaki tama-mono to wa, ue yori, moromoro no hikari no Chichi yori kudaruru nari; Chichi wa kawaru koto naku, mata kwaiten no kage mo naki mono nari. ¹⁸ Sono tsukuri tamaeru mono no uchi nite, warera wo hatsuho no gotoki mono tarashimen tote, mi mune no mama ni, shinri no kotoba wo mote warera wo umi tamaeri.

¹⁹ Waga aisuru kyōdai yo, nanjira wa kore wo shiru; sareba onono kiku koto wo sumiyaka ni shi, kataru koto wo osoku shi, ikaru koto wo osoku seyo; ²⁰ hito no ikari wa, Kami no gi wo okonawazareba nari. ²¹ Sareba subete no kegare to afururu aku to wo sute, nyūwa wo mote sono ueraretaru tokoro no, tamashii wo sukui uru kotoba wo ukeyo.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 16, 5-15.

IESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau :—Ima ware wo tsukawashi tamaishi Mono ni yuku ; shikaru ni nanjira no uchi, tare mo ware ni, izuko ni yuku to tou mono nashi ; ⁶ tada korera no koto wo katarishi ni yorite, urei nanjira no kokoro ni miteri. ⁷ Saredo ware makoto wo nanjira ni tsugu : waga saru wa nanjira no eki nari. Ware sarazuba, Tasukenushi nanjira ni kitaraji ; ware yukaba, kore wo nanjira ni tsukawasan. ⁸ Kare kitaran toki, yo wo shite tsumi ni tsuki, gi ni tsuki, sabaki ni tsukite, ayamateru wo mitomeshimen. ⁹ Tsumi ni tsukite to wa, karera ware wo shinzenu ni yorite nari. ¹⁰ Gi ni tsukite to wa, ware Chichi ni yuki, nanjira ima yori ware wo minu ni yorite nari. ¹¹ Sabaki ni tsukite to wa, kono yo no kimi sabakaruru ni yorite nari. ¹² Ware nao nanjira ni tsugu beki koto amata aredo, ima nanjira e taezu. ¹³ Saredo kare, sunawachi shinri no Mitama kitaran toki, nanjira wo michibikite, shinri wo kotogotoku satorashimen. Kare onore yori kataru ni arazu, ōyoso kiku tokoro no koto wo katari, katsu kitaran to suru koto-domo wo nanjira ni shimesan. ¹⁴ Kare wa waga eikwō wo arawasan ; sore wa waga mono wo ukete, nanjira ni shimesu bekereba nari. ¹⁵ Subete Chichi no mochi tamau mono wa, waga mono nari ; kono yue ni, waga mono wo ukete, nanjira ni shimesan to ieru nari.

Fukkwatsu-go Dai Go Shujitsu.

MOROMORO no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau Shu
yo, Seirei no kankwa wo motte warera no kokoro
ni yoki omoi wo okoshi, mata tayezeru michibiki wo motte
kore wo okonawase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto
ni yorite inori tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wa suiyōbi no asa made mochiu beshi.

Shitosho. Yak. I, 22-27.

NANJIRA mi kotoba wo kiku nomi ni shite, onore wo
azamuku mono to narazu, kore wo okonau mono to
nare. ²³ Sore mi kotoba wo kiku nomi ni shite, kore wo
okonawanu mono wa, kagami nite onoga umaretsuki no kao
wo miru hito ni nitari ; ²⁴ onore wo utsushi mite, tachi sare-
ba, tadachi ni sono ikanaru sugata narishi ka wo wasuru.
²⁵ Saredo mattaki okite, sunawachi jiyū no okite wo nen-
goro ni mite hanarenu mono wa, waza wo okonau mono
ni shite, kikite wasururu mono ni arazu, sono okonai ni
yorite saiwai naran. ²⁶ Hito moshi mizukara shinjin fukaki
mono to omoite, sono shita ni kutsuwa wo tsukezu, onoga
kokoro wo azamukaba, sono shinjin wa munashiki nari.
²⁷ Chichi naru Kami no mae ni kiyoku shite kegare naki
shinjin wa, minashigo to yamome to wo sono nayami no
toki ni mimai, mata mizukara mamorite yo ni kegasarenu,
kore nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 16, 23^b-33.

I ESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : " Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : nanjira no subete Chichi ni motomuru mono woba, waga na ni yorite tamau beshi. ²⁴ Nanjira ima made wa nani wo mo waga na ni yorite motometaru koto nashi ; motomeyo, saraba uken ; shikashite nanjira no yorokobi mitasari beshi.

²⁵ " Ware korera no koto wo tatoe nite ka taritarisha ga ; mata tatoe nite katarazu, arawa ni Chichi no koto wo nanjira ni tsuguru toki kitaran. ²⁶ Sono hi ni wa nanjira waga na ni yorite motomen ; ware wa nanjira no tame ni Chichi ni kou to iwazu ; ²⁷ Chichi mizukara nanjira wo aishi tamaeba nari ; kore nanjira ware wo aishi, mata ware no Chichi yori ide kitarishi koto wo shinjitaru ni yoru. ²⁸ Ware Chichi yori idete, yo ni kitareri ; mata yo wo hanarete, Chichi ni yuku nari." ²⁹ Deshi-tachi iu : " Miyo, ima wa arawa ni katarite, isasaka mo tatoe wo ii tamawazu. ³⁰ Warera ima nanji no shiri tamawanu tokoro naku, mata hito no nanji ni tou wo machi tamawanu koto wo shiru ; kore ni yorite nanji no Kami yori ide kitari tamaishi koto wo shinzu." ³¹ Iesu kotae tamau : " Nanjira ima shinzuru ka ? ³² Miyo, nanjira chirasarete onoono onoga tokoro ni yuki, ware wo hitori nokosu toki itaran ; ina, sude ni itareri. Saredo ware hitori oru ni arazu ; Chichi ware to tomo ni imasu nari. ³³ Korera no koto wo nanjira ni kataritaru wa, nanjira ware ni arite heian wo en ga tame

nari. Nanjira yo ni arite wa nayami ari ; saredo ooshikare ; ware sude ni yo ni kateri."

Shōtenjitsu.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no ten ni nobori mashishi koto wo shinzeshime tamaeri. Nega-waku wa warera no kokoro wo ten ni noborase, tsune ni Chichi to Seirei to Ittai no Kami ni mashimasu, Shu Iesu Kirisuto to tomo ni orashime tamae. *Amen.*

Kono Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wa doyōbi no asa made mochiu beshi.

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. I, I-II.

TEOPIRO yo, ware saki ni mae no fumi wo tsukurite' ōyoso Iesu no okonai hajime, oshie hajime tamaishi yori, ²sono erabi tamaeru shito-tachi ni Seirei ni yorite mejitaru nochi, agerare tamaishi hi ni itaru made no koto wo shiruseri. ³Iesu wa kurushimi wo ukeshi nochi, ōku no tashika naru akashi wo mote, onore no ikitaru koto wo shito-tachi ni shimeshi ; shijūnichi no aida shibashiba karera ni arawarete, Kami no kuni no koto wo katari ; ⁴mata karera to tomo ni atsumari ite, meiji tamau : " Erusaremu wo hanarezu shite, ware yori kikishi Chichi no yakusoku wo mate. ⁵Yohane wa mizu nite baputesuma wo hodokoshishi ga, nanjira wa hi narazu shite Seirei nite baputesuma wo hodokosaren."

⁶Deshi-tachi atsumareru toki toite iu : " Shu yo.

Isuraeru no kuni wo kwaifuku shi tamau wa, kono toki naru ka?" ⁷ Iesu ii tamau: "Toki mata ki wa, Chichi onore no ken-i no uchi ni oki tamaeba, nanjira no shiru beki ni arazu. ⁸ Saredo Seirei nanjira no ue ni nozomu toki, nanjira chikara wo uken; shikashite Erusaremu, Yudaya zenkoku, Samariya, oyobi chi no hate ni made waga shōnin to naran." ⁹ Korera no koto wo ii owarite, karera no miru ga uchi ni agerare tamau; kumo kore wo ukete miezara-shimetari. ¹⁰ Sono nobori yuki tamau toki, karera ten ni me wo sosogi itarishi ni, miyo, shiroki koromo wo kitaru futari no hito katawara ni tachite iu: ¹¹ "Gariraya no hito-bito yo, nani yue ten wo aogite tatsu ka? Nanjira wo hanarete ten ni agerare tamaishi kono Iesu wa, nanjira ga ten ni nobori yuku wo mitaru, sono gotoku mata kitari tamawan."

Fukuinsho. Mak. 16, 14-20.

SONO nochi jūichi deshi no shokushi oru toki ni, Iesu arawarete, onoga yomigaeritaru wo mishi mono-domo no kotoba wo shinzezarishi ni yori, sono shinkō naki to, sono kokoro no katakuna naru to wo seme tamau. ¹⁵ Kaku-te karera ni ii tamau: "Zensekai wo megurite, subete no tsukurareshi mono ni fukuin wo nobe tsutaeyo. ¹⁶ Shinjite baputesuma wo ukuru mono wa sukuwaru beshi; saredo shinzen mono wa tsumi ni sadameraru beshi. ¹⁷ Shinzuru mono ni wa korera no shirushi tomonawan: sunawachi waga na ni yorite akki wo oi idashi; atarashiki kotoba wo

katari ; ¹⁸ hebi wo nigiru to mo, doku wo nomu to mo, gai wo ukezu ; yameru mono ni te wo tsukenaba, ien."

¹⁹ Katari oete nochi, Shu Iesu wa ten ni agerare, Kami no migi ni zashi tamau. ²⁰ Deshi-tachi idete amaneku fukuin wo nobe tsutae ; Shu mo mata tomo ni hataraki, tomonau tokoro no shirushi wo mote mi kotoba wo katau shi tamaeri.

Shōten-go Shujitsu.

EIKWŌ no Ō naru Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni ōi naru shōri wo atae, ten no mi kuni ni noborashime tamaeri. Negawaku wa, warera wo sutete minashigo to sezu, Seirei wo okurite warera wo nagusame, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no sakidachi yuki tamaeru tokoro ni noborase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Pet. 4, 7-11.

YOROZU no mono no owari chikazukeri ; sareba nanjira kokoro wo tashika ni shi, tsutsushimite inōri seyo. ⁸ Nanigoto yori mo, mazu tagai ni atsuku ai-ai seyo ; ai wa ōku no tsumi wo ōeba nari. ⁹ Mata oshimu koto naku, tagai ni nengoro ni motenase. ¹⁰ Kami no samazama no megumi wo tsukasadoru yoki iezukasa no gotoku, onono sono ukeshi tamamono wo mote, tagai ni tsukaeyo, ¹¹ Moshi kataru naraba, Kami no kotoba wo kataru mono

no gotoku katari ; tsukauru naraba, Kami no atae tamau chikara wo uketaru mono no gotoku tsukaeyo ; kore Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koto-goto ni Kami no agamerare tamawan tame nari. Eikwō to chikara to wa yo-yo kagiri naku kare ni kisuru nari. Amen.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 15, 26 – 16, 4^a.

IESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau :—Chichi no moto yori waga tsukawasan to suru Tasukenushi, sunawachi Chichi yori izuru shinri no Mitama no kitaran toki, ware ni tsukite akashi sen ; ²⁷ nanjira mo mata hajime yori ware to tomo ni aritareba, akashi suru nari.

¹ Ware korera no koto wo kataritaru wa, nanjira no tsumazukazaran tame nari. ² Hito nanjira wo jomei su beshi ; shika nomi narazu, nanjira wo korosu mono, mina mizukara Kami ni tsukau to omou toki kitaran. ³ Korera no koto wo nasu wa, Chichi to ware to wo shiranu yue nari. ⁴ Ware korera no koto wo kataritaru wa, toki itarite, waga kaku iishi koto wo nanjira no omoi iden tame nari.

Seirei Kōrinjitsu.

KAMI yo, kono setsu ni atarite Seirei wo kudashi, sono hikari wo motte mi tami no kokoro wo terashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera mo, onaji Seirei ni yorite tadashiku banji wo wakimae, tsune ni sono sei naru nagusame wo tano shimu koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to Ittai no Kam

ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 2, I-II.

PENTEKOSUTE no hi to nari, karera mina hito-tokoro ni tsudoï orishi ni, ² hageshiki kaze no fuki kitaru gotoki hibiki, niwaka ni ten yori okorite, sono zasuru tokoro no ie ni michi ; ³ mata hi no gotoki mono, shita no yō ni araware, wakarete onoono no ue ni todomaru. ⁴ Kare-ra mina Seirei nite mitasare, Mitama no nobeshimuru mama ni, kotokuni no kotoba nite katari hajimu.

⁵ Toki ni keiken naru Yudaya-bito-ra, tenka no kuni-guni yori kitarite, Erusaremu ni sumi orishi ga ; ⁶ kono oto okoritareba, gunjū atsumari kitari, onoono onoga kunikotoba nite shito-tachi no kataru wo kikite sawagi ai, ⁷ katsu odoroki ayashimite iu : “ Miyo, kono kataru mono wa mina Gariraya-bito narazu ya ? ⁸ Ikani shite warera onoono no umareshi kuni no kotoba wo kiku ka ? ⁹ Warera wa Paruteya-bito, Medeya-bito, Eramu-bito ; mata Mesopotamiya, Yudaya, Kapadokiya, Ponto, Ajiya, ¹⁰ Furigiya, Pamfuriya, Ejiputo, Ribiya no Kurene ni chikaki chihō nado ni sumu mono ; Roma yori no tabibito—Yudaya-bito oyobi kaishūsha,—¹¹ Kurete-bito, oyobi Arabiya-bito naru ni, waga kunikotoba nite karera ga Kami no ōi naru mi waza wo kataru wo kikan to wa ! ”

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 14, 15-31^a.

IESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : “ Nanjira moshi ware wo aiseba, waga imashime wo mamoran. ¹⁶ Ware Chichi ni kowan ; Chichi wa hoka ni Tasukenushi wo ataete, to-koshie ni nanjira to tomo ni orashime tamau beshi ; ¹⁷ kore wa shinri no Mitama nari. Yo wa kore wo ukuru koto atawazu ; kore wo mizu, mata shiranu ni yoru. Nanjira wa kore wo shiru ; kare wa nanjira to tomo ni ori, mata nanjira no uchi ni i tamau bekereba nari. ¹⁸ Ware nanjira wo nokoshite minashigo to wa sezu, nanjira ni kitaru nari. ¹⁹ Shibaraku seba, yo wa mata ware wo mizu ; saredo nanjira wa ware wo miru ; ware ikureba, nanjira mo iku bekereba nari. ²⁰ Sono hi ni wa, ware waga Chichi ni ori, nanjira ware ni ori, ware nanjira ni oru koto wo nanjira shiran. ²¹ Waga imashime wo tamochite kore wo mamoru mono wa, sunawachi ware wo aisuru mono nari. Ware wo aisuru mono wa, waga Chichi ni aiseraren ; ware mo kore wo aishi, kore ni onore wo arawasu beshi.” ²² Isukariote naranu Yūda iu : “ Shu yo, nani yue onore wo warera ni arawashite, yo ni wa arawashi tamawanu ka ? ” ²³ Iesu kotaete ii tamau : “ Hito moshi ware wo aiseba, waga kotoba wo mamoran. Waga Chichi kore wo aishi, katsu warera sono moto ni kitarite, sumika wo kore to tomo ni sen. ²⁴ Ware wo aisenu mono wa, waga kotoba wo mamorazu. Nanjira ga kiku tokoro no kotoba wa, waga kotoba ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashi tamaishi Chichi no kotoba nari.

²⁵ “Korera no koto wa ware nanjira to tomo ni arite katarishi ga ; ²⁶ Tasukenushi, sunawachi waga na ni yorite Chichi no tsukawashi tamau Seirei wa, nanjira ni yorozu no koto wo oshie, mata subete waga nanjira ni iishi koto wo omoi idasashimu beshi. ²⁷ Ware heian wo nanjira ni nokosu ; waga heian wo nanjira ni atau ; waga atauru wa, yo no atauru gotoku narazu. Nanjira kokoro wo sawagasu na, mata osoru na. ²⁸ ‘Ware yukite nanjira ni kitaru nari’ to iishi wo, nanjira sude ni kikeri. Moshi ware wo aiseba, Chichi ni waga yuku wo yorokobu beki nari ; Chichi wa ware yori mo ōi naru ni yoru. ²⁹ Ima sono koto no naranu saki ni, kore wo nanjira ni tsugetari ; koto no naran toki, nanjira no shinzen tame nari. ³⁰ Ima yori nochi ware nanjira to ōku kataraji ; kono yo no kimi kitaru yue nari ; kare wa ware ni taishite nani no ken mo nashi. ³¹ Saredo kaku naru wa, ware no Chichi wo aishi, Chichi no meiji tamau tokoro ni shitagaite okonau koto wo, yo no shiran tame nari.”

Seirei Kōrin-go Getsuyōbi.

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 10, 34-48.

PETERO kuchi wo hirakite iu : “Ware ima makoto ni shiru : Kami wa katayoru koto wo sezu, ³⁵ izure no kuni no hito nite mo, Kami wo uyamaite gi wo okonau mono wo ire tamau koto wo. ³⁶ Kami wa Iesu Kirisuto (kore bammin no Shu) ni yorite, heiwa

no fukuin wo nobe, Isuraeru no shison ni kotoba wo okuri tamaeri; ³⁷ sunawachi Yohane no tsutaeshi baputesuma no nochi, Gariraya yori hajimari, Yudaya zenkoku ni hiromarishi kotoba naru wa, nanjira no shiru tokoro nari. ³⁸ Kore wa Kami ga Seirei to chikara to wo sosogi tamaishi, Nazare no Iesu no koto ni shite; kare wa amaneku megurite yoki koto wo okonai, subete akuma ni seiseraruru mono wo iyaseri; Kami kore to tomo ni imashitareba nari. ³⁹ Warera wa Yudaya no chi, oyobi Erusaremu nite, Iesu no okonai tamaishi moromoro no koto no shōnin nari. Hito-bito wa kare wo ki ni kakete koroseri. ⁴⁰ Kami wa kore wo mikkame ni yomigaerare, katsu akiraka ni arawashi tamaeri; ⁴¹ saredo subete no tami ni wa arade, Kami no arakajime erabi tamaeru shōnin, sunawachi Iesu no shinin no uchi yori yomigaeri tamaishi nochi, kore to tomo ni nomi-kui seshi warera ni arawashi tamaishi nari. ⁴² Iesu wa onore no, ikeru mono to shinitaru mono to no Sabakinushi ni, Kami yori sadamerareshi wo akashi suru koto to, tami-domo ni nobe tsutauru koto to wo, warera ni meiji tamau. ⁴³ Kare ni tsukite wa yogensha-tachi mo mina, ōyoso kare wo shinzuru mono no, sono na ni yorite tsumi no yurushi wo u beki koto wo akashi su."

⁴⁴ Petero nao korera no kotoba wo katari oru uchi ni, Seirei mi kotoba wo kiku subete no mono ni kudari tamau. ⁴⁵ Petero to tomo ni kitarishi kasurei aru shin-

ja wa, Ihōjin ni mo Seirei no tamamono no sosogareshi ni odorokeri; ⁴⁶ sowa karera ga igen wo katari, Kami wo agamuru wo kikitari ni yoru. ⁴⁷ Koko ni Petero kotaete iu: "Kono hito-bito warera no gotoku Seirei wo uketareba, tare ka mizu wo kinjitē, sono baputesuma wo ukuru koto wo kobami en ya?" ⁴⁸ Tsui ni Iesu Kirisuto no mi na ni yorite baputesuma wo sazukeraren koto wo mejitari. Koko ni karera Petero ni, sunichi todomaran⁴ koto wo koeri.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 3, 16-21.

KAMI wa sono Hitorigo wo tamau hodo ni, yo wo aishi tamaeri; subete kare wo shinzuru mono no horobizu shite, tokoshie no inochi wo en tame nari. ¹⁷ Kami sono Ko wo yo ni tsukawashi tamaeru wa, yo wo sabakan tame ni arazu; kare ni yorite yo no sukuwaren tame nari. ¹⁸ Kare wo shinzuru mono wa sabakarezu; shinzenū mono wa sude ni sabakaretari; Kami no Hitorigo no na wo shinzezarishi ga yue nari. ¹⁹ Sono sabaki wa kore nari: hikari yo ni kitarishi ni, hito, sono okonai no ashiki ni yorite, hikari yori mo kuraki wo aishitari. ²⁰ Subete aku wo okonau mono wa, hikari wo nikumite, hikari ni kitarazu; sono okonai no semerarezaran tame nari. ²¹ Makoto wo okonau mono wa hikari ni kitaru; sono okonai no, Kami ni yorite okonaitaru koto no arawaren tame nari

Seirei Kōrin-go Kwayōbi.

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 8, 14-17.

ERUSAREMU ni oru shito-tachi wa, Samariya-bito Kami no mi kotoba wo uketari to kikite, Petero to Yohane to wo tsukawashitareba; ¹⁵ karera kudarite, hito-bito no, Seirei wo uken koto wo inoreri; ¹⁶ kore Shu Iesu no na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukeshi nomi nite, Seirei imada sono hitori ni dani kudarazarishi nari. ¹⁷ Koko ni futari no mono karera no ue ni te wo okitareba; mina Seirei wo uketari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 10, 1-10.

IESU ii tamau: "Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu: hitsuji no ori ni mon yori irazu shite, hoka yori koyuru mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari. ² Mon yori iru mono wa, hitsuji no hitsujikai nari. ³ Kadomoi wa kare no tame ni hiraki, hitsuji wa sono koe wo kiki, kare wa onore no hitsuji no na wo yobite hiki idasu. ⁴ Kotogotoku sono hitsuji wo idashishi toki, kore ni sakidachi yuku; hitsuji, sono koe wo shiru ni yorite, shitagau nari. ⁵ Hoka no mono ni wa shitagawazu, kaette nigu; hoka no mono-domo no koe wo shiranu yue nari." ⁶ Iesu kono tatoe wo ii tamaedo, karera sono nanigoto wo katari tamau ka wo shirazariki.

⁷ Kono yue ni Iesu mata ii tamau: "Makoto ni,

makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : ware wa hitsuji no mon nari. ⁸ Subete ware yori saki ni kitarishi mono wa, nsubito nari, gōtō nari ; hitsuji wa kore ni kikazariki. ⁹ Ware wa mon nari ; ōyoso ware ni yorite iru mono wa sukuware, katsu de-iri wo nashi, kusa wo u beshi. ¹⁰ Nusubito no kitaru wa nusumi, korōshi, horobosan to suru no hoka nashi. Waga kitaru wa, hitsuji ni inochi wo eshime, katsu yutaka ni eshimen tame nari."

San-i Ittai Shujitsu.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, shimobera wo megumite makoto no kyōri wo shimeshi, Shu no San-i naru eikwō to, Ittai naru miizu to wo mitomete, ogamu koto wo esase tamaeri. Negawaku wa kataku kono shinkō wo mamori, moromoro no wazawai wo nogaruru koto wo esase tamae. Kono inori wo yo-yo sube osame tamau, yuiitsu no Kami ni sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Mokush. 4, I-II.

KONO nochi ware mishi ni, miyo, ten ni hiraketaru mon ari ; hajime ni ware ni kataru wo kiki-shi rappa no gotoki koe iu : "Koko ni nobore ; ware kono nochi okoru beki koto wo nanji ni shimesan." ² Tadachi ni ware Mitama ni kanzeshi ga, miyo, ten ni mi kura mōke ari, sono mi kura ni zashi tamau Mono ari. ³ Sono zashi tamau Mono no sama wa, hekigyoku

aka-menō no gotoku ; katsu mi kura no mawari ni wa ryokugyoku no gotoki niji ariki. ⁴ Mata mi kura no mawari ni nijūshi no kurai arite, nijū yonin no chōrō, shiroki koromo wo matoi, kōbe ni kin no kammuri wo itadakite, sono kurai ni zaseri. ⁵ Mi kura yori amata no inazuma to koe to ikazuchi to izu ; mata mi kura no mae ni moetarū nanatsu no tomoshibi ari ; kore Kami no nanatsu no Rei nari. ⁶ Mi kura no mae ni, suishō ni nitaru hari no umi ari. Mi kura no chūō to, mi kura no mawari to ni, yotsu no ikimono arite, mae mo ushiro mo kazu-kazu no me nite michitari. ⁷ Dai ichi no ikimono wa shishi no gotoku, dai ni no ikimono wa ushi no gotoku, dai san no ikimono wa kao no katachi hito no gotoku, dai shi no ikimono wa tobu washi no gotoshi. ⁸ Kono yotsu no ikimono onono mutsu no tsubasa ari, tsubasa no uchi mo soto mo kazu-kazu no me nite michitari ; hiru mo yoru mo taema naku iu : 'Sei naru kana, sei naru kana, sei naru kana, mukashi ,mashi, ima imashi, nochi kitari tamau Shu taru zennō no Kami.' ⁹ Kono ikimono-ra mi kura ni zashi, yo-yo kagiri naku iki tamau Mono ni eikwō to tōtoki to wo kishi, kansha suru toki, ¹⁰ nijū yonin no chōrō, mi kura ni zashi tamau Mono no mae ni fushi, yo-yo kagiri naku iki tamau Mono wo haishi, onore no kammuri wo mi kura no mae ni nage idashite iu : ¹¹ " Warera no Shu naru Kami yo, eikwō to tōtoki to chikara to wo uke

tamau wa ube nari ; nanji wa bammotsu wo tsukuri tamai, bammotsu wa mi kokoro ni yorite sonshi, katsi tsukuraretari."

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 3, 1-15.

KOKO ni Parisai-bito nite, na wo Nikodemo to iu hito ari ; Yudaya-bito no tsukasa nari. ² Yoru Iesu no moto ni kitarite iu : " Rabi, warera wa nanji no, Kami yori kitaru shi naru wo shiru ; Kami moshi tomo ni imasazuba, nanji ga okonau korera no shirushi wa, tare mo nashi atawanu nari." ³ Iesu kotaete ii tamau : " Makoto ni, makoto ni nanji ni tsugu : hito arata ni umarezuba, Kami no kuni wo miru koto atawazu." ⁴ Nikodemo iu : " Hito haya oinureba, ikade umaruru koto wo en? Futatabi haha no tai ni irite umaruru koto wo en ya? " ⁵ Iesu kotae tamau : " Makoto ni, makoto ni nanji ni tsugu : hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite umarezuba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu. ⁶ N'ku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari ; Rei ni yorite umaruru mono wa rei nari. ⁷ Nanjira arata ni umaru beshi to, waga nanji ni iishi wo ayashimu na. ⁸ Kaze wa onoga konomu tokoro ni fuku ; nanji sono koe wo kikedomo, izuko yori kitari, izuko e yuku wo shirazu. Subete Rei ni yorite umaruru mono mo kaku no gotoshi." ⁹ Nikodemo kotaete iu : " Ikade kakaru koto-domo no ari u beki? " ¹⁰ Iesu kotaete ii tamau :

“Nanji wa Isuraeru no shi ni shite, nao kakaru koto-domo wo shiranu ka? ¹¹ Makoto ni, makoto ni nanji ni tsugu: warera shiru koto wo katari, mata mishi koto wo akashi su; shikaru ni nanjira sono akashi wo ukezu. ¹² Ware chi no koto wo iú ni, nanjira shinzezuba, ten no koto wo iwan ni wa ikade shinzen ya? ¹³ Ten yori kudarishi mono, sunawachi hito no Ko no hoka ni wa, ten ni noborishi mono nashi. ¹⁴ Mōse arano nite hebi wo ageshi gotoku, hito no Ko mo mata kanarazu ageraru beshi; ¹⁵ subete shinzuru mono no, kare ni yorite tokoshie no inochi wo en tame nari.”

San-i Ittai-go Dai Ichi Shujitsu.

SUBETE yori-tanomu hito no chikara naru Kami yo, awaremi wo motte warera no inori wo uke tamae. Warera nikutai yowaku shite, Shu ni yorazareba, sara ni yoki waza wo nasu koto atawazu. Negawaku wa megumi wo motte warera wo tasuke; Shu no imashime wo mamori, omoi wo mo okonai wo mo hitoshiku, mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Yoh. 4, 7-21.

AISURU mono yo, warera tagai ni ai-aisu beshi; ai wa Kami yori izu; ōyoso ai aru mono wa Kami yori umare, Kami wo shiru nari. ⁸ Aī naki mono wa

Kami wo shirazu ; Kami wa ai nareba nari. ⁹ Kami no ai warera ni arawaretari ; Kami wa sono umi tamaeru Hitorigo wo yo ni tsukawashi, warera wo shite kare ni yorite inochi wo eshime tamau ni yoru. ¹⁰ Ai to iu wa, warera Kami wo aieshi ni arazu ; Kami warera wo aishi, sono Ko wo tsukawashite, warera no tsumi no tame ni nadame no sonaemono to nashi tamaishi, kore nari. ¹¹ Aisuru mono yo, kaku no gotoku Kami warera wo aishi tamaitareba, warera mo mata tagai ni ai-aisu beshi. ¹² Imada Kami wo mishi mono arazu ; warera moshi tagai ni aiseba, Kami warera ni imashi, sono ai mo mata warera ni mattenai seraru. ¹³ Kami Mitama wo tamaishi ni yorite, warera Kami ni ori, Kami warera ni i tamau koto wo shiru. ¹⁴ Mata warera Chichi no, sono Ko wo tsukawashite yo no Sukuinushi to nashi tamaishi wo mite, sono akashi wo nasu nari. ¹⁵ Ōyoso Iesu wo Kami no Ko to ii arawasuru mono wa, Kami kare ni ori, kare Kami ni oru. ¹⁶ Warera ni taisuru Kami no ai wo, warera sude ni shiri, katsu shinzu. Kami wa ai nari ; ai ni oru mono wa Kami ni ori, Kami mo mata kare ni i tamau. ¹⁷ Kaku warera no ai mattaki wo ete, sabaki no hi ni osore nakarashimu ; warera kono yo ni arite, Shu no gotoku naru ni yoru. ¹⁸ Ai ni wa osore nashi ; mattaki ai wa osore wo nozoku ; osore ni wa kurushimi areba nari ; osoruru mono wa, ai imada mattakazaru. ¹⁹ Warera no aisuru wa, Kami mazu warera wo

aishi tamau ni yoru. ²⁰ Hito moshi "Ware Kami wo aisu" to iite, sono kyōdai wo nikumaba, kore itsuwari-mono nari; sude ni miru tokoro no kyōdai wo aisenu mono wa, imada minu Kami wo aisuru koto atawazu. ²¹ Kami wo aisuru mono wa, mata sono kyōdai wo mo aisu beshi; warera kono imashime wo Kami yori uketari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 16, 19-31.

ARU tomeru hito ari; murasaki no koromo to hosonuno to wo kite, hibi ogori tanoshimeri. ²⁰ Mata Razaro to iu mazushiki mono ari; shumotsu nite hare tadare, tomeru hito no kado ni okare, ²¹ sono shokutaku yori otsuru mono nite akan to omou; shikashite inu-domo kitarite sono shumotsu wo nebureri. ²² Tsui ni kono mazushiki mono shini, mi tsukai-tachi ni tazusaerarete, Aburahamu no futokoro ni ireri. Tomeru hito mo mata shinite hōmurareshi ga, ²³ yomi nite kurushimi no uchi yori me wo agete, haruka ni Aburahamu to, sono futokoro ni oru Razaro to wo miru. ²⁴ Sunawachi yobite iu: "Chichi Aburahamu yo, ware wo awaremite, Razaro wo tsukawashi, sono yubi no saki wo mizu ni hitashite, waga shita wo hiyasase tamae; ware wa kono honoo no naka ni modayuru nari." ²⁵ Aburahamu iu: "Ko yo, omoe: nanji wa ikeru aida, nanji no yoki mono wo uke, Razaro wa ashiki mono wo uketari; ima koko nite kare wa nagusamerare, nanji wa modayuru nari. ²⁶ Shika

nonni narazu, koko yori nanjira ni watari yukan to su to mo ezu, soko yori warera ni kitari enu tame ni, warera to nanjira to no aida ni ōi naru fuchi sadame okaretari." 27 Tomeru hito mata iu: "Saraba chichi yo, negawaku wa waga chichi no ie ni Razaro wo tsukawashi tamae. 28 Ware ni gonin no kyōdai ari; kono kurushimi no tokoro ni kitaranu yō, karera ni akashi seshime tamae." 29 Aburahamu iu: "Karera ni wa Mōse to yogensha to ari; kore ni kiku beshi." 30 Tomeru hito iu: "Ina, chichi Aburahamu yo; moshi shinin no uchi yori karera ni yuku mono araba, kui aratamen." 31 Aburahamu iu: "Moshi Mōse to yogensha to ni kikazuba, tatoi shinin no uchi yori yomigaeru mono ari to mo, sono susume wo irezaru beshi."

San-i Ittai-go Dai Ni Shujitsu.

SHU ni sodaterarete, mi Na wo uyamau mono wo tasuke tamau Shu yo, megumi wo motte warera wo mamori, tsune ni Shu wo keiai suru kokoro wo atae tamawan koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Yoh. 3, 13-24.

KYŌDAI yo, yo wa nanjira wo nikumu to mo, ayashimu na. 14 Warera kyōdai wo aisuru ni yorite, shi yori inochi ni utsurishi wo shiru. Aisenu mono wa

shi no uchi ni oru. ¹⁵ Ōyoso kyōdai wo nikumu mono wa, sunawachi hito wo korosu mono nari; ōyoso hito wo korosu mono no, sono uchi ni tokoshie no inochi naki wo nanjira wa shiru. ¹⁶ Shu wa warera no tame ni inochi wo sute tamaeri; kore ni yorite ai to iu koto wo shiritari. Warera mo mata kyōdai no tame ni inochi wo sutu beki nari. ¹⁷ Yo no takara wo mochite, kyōdai no tomōshiki wo mi, kaette awaremi no kokoro wo tozuru mono wa, ikade Kami no ai sono uchi ni aran ya? ¹⁸ Wakugo yo, warera kotoba to shita to wo mote ai-aisuru koto naku, okonai to makoto to wo mote su beshi. ¹⁹ Kore ni yorite warera makoto yori ideshi wo shiri; katsu warera no kokoro warera wo semuru to mo, Kami no mae ni kokoro wo yasunzu beshi; ²⁰ Kami wa warera no kokoro yori mo ōi ni shite, subete no koto wo shiri tamaeba nari. ²¹ Aisuru mono yo, warera ga kokoro mizukara semuru tokoro nakuba, Kami ni mukaite osore nashi; ²² katsu subete motomuru tokoro wo, Kami yori uku beshi; kore sono imashime wo mamcrite, mi kokoro ni kanau tokoro wo okonaeba nari. ²³ Sono imashime wa kore nari: sunawachi warera Kami no Ko Iesu Kirisuto no na wo shinji, sono meiji tamaishi gotoku, tagai ni ai-aisu beki koto nari. ²⁴ Kami no imashime wo mamoru mono wa Kami ni ori, Kami mo mata kare ni i tamau. Warera sono tamau tokoro no Mitama ni yorite, sono warera ni i tamau koto wo shiru nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 14, 16-24.

IESU kore ni ii tamau :—Aru hito sakan naru yūge wo mōkete, ōku no hito wo maneku. ¹⁷ Yūge no toki itarite, maneki okitaru mono no moto ni shimobe wo tsukawashite, “Kitare, sude ni sonawaritari” to iwa-shimetaru ni, ¹⁸ mina hitoshiku kotowari hajimu. Hajime no mono iu : “Ware denji wo kaeri; yukite mizaru wo ezu; kou, yurusaren koto wo.” ¹⁹ Hoka no mono iu : “Ware itsu-kubiki no ushi wo kaeri; kore wo tamesu tame ni yuku nari; kou, yurusaren koto wo.” ²⁰ Mata hoka no mono iu : “Ware tsuma wo metoreri; kono yue ni yuku koto atawazu.” ²¹ Shimobe kaerite, korera no koto wo sono shujin ni tsugu. Ie-aruji ikarite shimobe ni iu : “Toku machi no ōji to kōji to ni yukite, mazushiki mono, katawamono, meshii, ashinae nado wo koko ni tsure kitare.” ²² Shimobe iu : “Shu yo, ōse no gotoku nashitaredo; nao amari no seki ari.” ²³ Shujin shimobe ni iu : “Michi ya magaki no hotori ni yuki, hito-bito wo shiite tsure kitari, waga ie ni mitashimeyo. ²⁴ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : kano maneki okitaru mono no uchi, hitori dani waga yūge wo ajiwai uru mono nashi.”

San-i Ittai-go Dai San Shujitsu.

SHU yo, inori suru kokoro wo warera ni atae tamaeri. Awaremi wo motte warera no negai wo kiki, tsune ni tainō wo motte warera wo tasuke, ayaūki toki

ni mamori, nayameru toki ni nagusame tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite inori tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Pet. 5, 5^b-11.

NANJIRA mina tagai ni kenson wo matoe; "Kami wa takaburu mono wo fusegi, herikudaru mono ni megumi wo atae tamau." ⁶ Kono yue ni, Kami no chikara aru mi te no moto ni onore wo hikuu seyo; saraba toki ni oyobite Kami nanjira wo takau shi tamawan. ⁷ Mata moromoro no kokorozukai wo Kami yudaneyo; Kami nanjira no tame ni omompakari tamaeba nari. ⁸ Tsutsushimite, me wo samashi ore; nanjira no ata naru akuma, hoyuru shishi no gotoku, he megurite nomu beki mono wo tazunu. ⁹ Nanjira shinkō wo katau shite kare wo fusege; nanjira wa yo ni aru kyōdai-tachi no, onaji kurushimi ni au wo shireba nari. ¹⁰ Moromoro no megumi no Kami, sunawachi tokoshie no eikwō wo ukeshimen tote, Kirisuto ni yorite nanjira wo meshi tamaeru Kami wa, nanjira ga shibaraku kurushimi wo ukuru nochi, nanjira wo matten shi, katau shi, tsuyoku shite, sono motoi wo sadame tamawan. ¹¹ Negawaku wa chikara yo-yo kagiri naku Kami ni are. *Amen.*

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 15, 1-10.

SHUZEININ tsumibito-domo mina mi kotoba wo kikan tote chikayoritareba, ² Parisai-bito gakusha-ia

tsubuyakite iu : “ Kono hito wa tsumibito wo mukaete shoku wo tomo ni su.”

³ Iesu kore ni tatoe wo katarite ii tamau :—⁴ Nanjira no uchi, tare ka hyappiki no hitsuji wo motan ni, moshi sono ippiki wo ushinawaba, kujū kuhiki wo no ni oki, yukite usetaru mono wo mi idasu made wa tazunezaran ya? ⁵ Tsui ni mi idasaba, yorokobite kore wo onoga kata ni kake, ⁶ ie ni kaerite sono tomo to tonaribito to wo yobi atsumete iwan : “ Ware to tomo ni yorokobe ; usetaru waga hitsuji wo mi idaseri.” ⁷ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : kaku no gotoku, kui aratamuru hitori no tsumibito no tame ni wa, kui-aratame no hitsuyō naki kujū kunin no tadashiki mono ni mo masarite, ten ni yorokobi aru beshi.

⁸ Mata izure no onna ka, ginkwa jūmai wo motan ni, moshi sono ichimai wo ushinawaba, tomoshibi wo tomoshi, ie wo hakite, mi idasu made wa nengoro ni tazunezaran ya? ⁹ Tsui ni mi idasaba, sono tomo to tonaribito to wo yobi atsumete iwan : “ Ware to tomo ni yorokobe ; waga ushinaitaru ginkwa wo mi idaseri.” ¹⁰ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : kaku no gotoku, kui aratamuru hitori no tsumibito no tame ni, Kami no tsukai-tachi no mae ni yorokobi aru beshi.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Shi Shujitsu.

SUBETE yori-tanomu mono wo mamori tamau Kami yo, Shu ni yorazareba, tsuyoki koto' naku, mata

kiyoki koto nashi. Negawaku wa masumasu megumi wo kudashite, tsune ni warera wo nichibiki; tsutsushimite kono kagiri aru yo wo tōri, tsui ni kagiri naki yo no saiwai ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Ten no Chichi yo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 8, 18-23.

WARE omou ni, ima no toki no kurushimi wa, warera no ue ni arawaren to suru eikwō ni kuraburu ni tarazu. ¹⁹ Sore tsukuraretaru mono wa setsu ni shitaite, Kami no ko-tachi no arawaren koto wo matsu. ²⁰ Tsukuraretaru mono no munashiki ni fukuseshime tamaishi mono ni yoru nari. ²¹ Saredo nao tsukuraretaru mono ni mo, horobi no shimobe taru sama yori tokarete, Kami no ko-tachi no kwōei no jiyū ni iru nozomi wa nokoreri. ²² Warera wa shiru, subete tsukuraretaru mono no, ima ni itaru made tomo ni nageki, tomo ni kurushimu koto wo. ²³ Shika nomi narazu, Mitama no hajime no mi wo motsu warera mo, mizukara kokoro no uchi ni nagekite, ko to seraren koto, sunawachi onoga karada no aganawaren koto wo matsu nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 6, 36-42.

IESU ii tamau :—Nanjira no Chichi no jihi naru gotoku, nanjira mo jihi nare. ³⁷ Hito wo sabaku na;

saraba nanjira mo sabakaruru koto araji. Hito wo tsumi ni sadamu na ; saraba nanjira mo tsumi ni sadameraruru koto araji. Hito wo yuruse ; saraba nanjira mo yurusaren.
³⁸ Hito ni ataeyo ; saraba nanjira mo ataeraren ; hito wa hakari wo yoku shi, oshi ire, yusuri ire, afururu made ni shite, nanjira no futokoro ni iren. Nanjira onoga hakaru hakari nite hakararu beshi.

³⁹ Mata tatoe nite ii tamau :—Meshii wa meshii wo tebiki suru wo en ya? Futari tomo ana ni ochizaran ya? ⁴⁰ Deshi wa sono shi ni masarazu ; ōyoso mattau seraretaru mono wa, sono shi no gotoku naran. ⁴¹ Nani yue kyōdai no me ni aru chiri wo mite, onoga me ni aru utsubari wo mitomenu ka? ⁴² Onoga me ni aru utsubari wo mizu shite, ikade kyōdai ni mukaite, “ Kyōdai yo, nanji no me ni aru chiri wo tori nozokaseyo ” to iu wo en ya? Gizensha yo, mazu onoga me yori utsubari wo tori nozoke ; saraba akiraka ni miete, kyōdai no me ni aru chiri wo tori nozoki en.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Go Shujitsu.

SHU yo, kono yo wo yasuraka ni osame, Shu no Kōkwai ni yasuki wo atae ; tsune ni yorokobite Shu ni tsukaeshime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Pet. 3, 8-15^a.

NANJIRA mina kokoro wo onajiu shi, tagai ni omoi-yari, kyōdai wo aishi, awaremi, herikudari; ⁹ aku wo mote aku ni, soshiri wo mote soshiri ni mukuyuru koto naku, kaette kore wo shikufuku seyo; nanjira no mesaretaru wa; shikufuku wo tsugan tame nareba nari. ¹⁰ “Inochi wo aishi, yoki hi wo okuran to suru mono wa, shita wo osaete aku wo sake, kuchibiru wo osaete itsuwari wo katarazu; ¹¹ aku yori tōzakarite zen wo okonai, heiwa wo motomete kore wo ou beshi. ¹² Sore Shu no nie wa gijin no ue ni todomari, sono mimi wa karera no inori ni katamuku; saredo Shu no mi kao wa aku wo okonau mono ni mukau.”

¹³ Nanjira moshi zen ni nesshin naraba, tare ka nanjira wo sokonawan? ¹⁴ Tatoi gi no tame ni kurushimeraruru koto ari to mo, nanjira saiwai nari. “Karera no odoshi wo osoru na; mata kokoro wo sawagasu na;” ¹⁵ kokon no uchi ni Kirisuto wo Shu to agameyo.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 5, 1-11.

GUNJŪ oshi semarite Kami no kotoba wo kiki oru toki, Iesu Genesare no mizuūmi no hotori ni tachite, ² nagisa ni nisō no fune no yose aru wo mi tamau; sunadoribito wa fune wo idete ami wo arai itari. ³ Iesu sono issō naru, Shimon no fune ni nori, kare ni koite oka yori sukoshiku oshi idasashime, zashite fune no naka

yorì gunjū wo oshie tamau. ⁴ Katari oete Shimon ni ii tamau : “ Fukami ni nori idashi, ami wo oroshite sunadore.” ⁵ Shimon kotaete iu : “ Kimi yo, warera yomo-sugara rōshitaru ni, nani wo mo ezariki ; saredo mi kotoba ni shitagaite ami wo orosan.” ⁶ Kakute shikaseshi ni, uo no obitadashiki mure wo kakomite, ami sake kakaritareba, ⁷ hoka no issō no fune ni oru kumi no mono wo sashi manekite, kitari tasukeshimu. Kitarite uo wo nisō no fune ni mitashitareba, fune shizuman bakari ni narinu. ⁸ Shimon Petero kore wo mite, Iesu no hizamoto ni hirefushite iu : “ Shu yo, ware wo sari tamae ; ware wa tsumi aru mono nari.” ⁹ Kore wa Shimon mo, tomo ni oru mono mo, mina sunadorishi uo no obitadashiki ni odorokitaru nari. ¹⁰ Zebedai no ko ni shite, Shimon no tomo naru Yakobu mo Yohane mo, onajiku odorokeri. Iesu Shimon ni ii tamau : “ Osoru na ; nanji ima yori nochi hito wo sunadoran.” ¹¹ Karera fune wo oka ni tsuke, issai wo sutete Iesu ni shitagaeri.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Roku Shujitsu.

SHU wo aisuru mono no tame ni, hito no omoi ni sugitaru, yoki tamamono wo sonae tamau Kami yo, subete no mono yori mo fukaku Shu wo aisuru ai wo, warera no kokoro ni sosogi ; nozomu tokoro ni masaritaru, Shu no yakusoku no mono wo esase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 6, 3-11.

NANJIRA shiranu ka: ōyoso Kirisuto Iesu ni au baputesuma wo uketaru warera wa, sono shi ni au baputesuma wo ukeshi wo. ⁴ Warera wa baputesuma ni yorite kare to tomo ni hōmurare, sono shi ni awaseraretari; kore Kirisuto, Chichi no eikwō ni yorite, shinin no uchi yori yomigaeraserare tamaishi gotoku, warera mo atarashiki inochi ni ayuman tame nari. ⁵ Warera Kirisuto ni tsugarete, sono shi no sama ni hitoshikuba, sono yomigaeri ni mo hitoshikaru beshi. ⁶ Warera wa shiru, warera no furuki hito Kirisuto to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraretaru wa, tsumi no karada horobite, kono nochi tsumi ni tsukaezaran tame naru wo; ⁷ sowa shinishi mono wa tsumi yori nogaruru nari. ⁸ Warera moshi Kirisuto to tomo ni shinishi naraba, mata kare to tomo ni ikin koto wo shinzu. ⁹ Kirisuto shinin no uchi yori yomigaerite, mata shini tamawazu; shi mo mata kare ni shu to naranu wo, warera shireba nari. ¹⁰ Sono shini tamaeru wa, tsumi ni tsukite hitotabi shini tamaeru nite; sono iki tamaeru wa, Kami ni tsukite iki tamaeru nari. ¹¹ Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo, onore wo tsumi ni tsukite wa, shinitaru mono; Kami ni tsukite wa, Kirisuto Iesu ni arite ikitaru mono to omou beshi.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 5, 20-26.

WARE nanjira ni tsugu; nanjira no gi, gakusha Parisai-bito ni masarazuba, tenkoku ni iru koto

atawazu. ²¹ Inishie no hito ni "Korosu nakare; korosu mono wa sabaki ni au beshi" to ieru koto aru wo, nanjira kikēri. ²² Saredo ware wa nanjira ni tsugu: subete kyōdai wo ikaru mono wa, sabaki ni au beshi; mata kyōdai ni 'mukaite 'orokamono yo' to iu mono wa, shūgi ni au beshi; mata 'shiremono yo' to iu mono wa, Gehena no hi ni au beshi. ²³ Kono yue ni, nanji moshi sonaemono wo saidan ni sasaguru toki, soko nite kyōdai ni uramaruru koto aru wo omoi idasaba, ²⁴ sonaemono wo saidan no mae ni nokoshi oki, mazu yukite sono kyōdai to waboku shi, shikaru nochi kitarite sonaemono wo sasageyo. ²⁵ Nanji wo uttauru mono to tomo ni michi ni aru uchi ni, hayaku wakai seyo; osoraku wa uttauru mono nanji wo sabakibito ni watashi, sabakibito wa shitayaku ni watashi, tsui ni nanji wa hitoya ni ireraren. ²⁶ Makoto ni nanji ni tsugu: ichirin mo nokori naku tsugunowazuba, soko wo izuru koto atawaji.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Shichi Shujitsu.

MOROMORO no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau, tainō no Shu yo, mi Na wo aisuru ai wo warera no kokoro ni tsugi, masumasu nesshin ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, moromoro no zen wo motte yashinai, mata ōi naru megumi wo motte, tayezu kono saiwai ni orashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 6, 19-23.

KAKU hito no koto wo karite iu wa, nanjira no niku yowaki yue nari. Nanjira moto sono shitai wo sasage, kegare to fuhō to no shimobe to narite, fuhō ni itarishi gotoku, ima sono shitai wo sasage, gi no shimobe to narite, kiyoki ni itare. ²⁰ Nanjira tsumi no shimobe tarishi toki wa, gi ni taishite jiyū nariki. ²¹ Sono toki ni, ima wa haji to suru tokoro no koto ni yorite, nani no mi wo eshi ka? Korera no koto no hate wa shi nari. ²² Saredo ima wa tsumi yori toki hanasarete, Kami no shimobe to naritareba, kiyoki ni itaru mi wo etari; sono hate wa tokoshie no inochi nari. ²³ Sore tsumi no harau atai wa shi nari; saredo Kami no tamamono wa, warera no Shu Kirisuto Iesu ni arite ukuru, tokoshie no inochi nari.

Fukuinsho. Mak. 8, 1-9.

SONO koro mata ōi naru gunjū nite, kurau beki mono no nakarishikaba, Iesu deshi-tachi wo meshite ii tamau: ² "Ware kono gunjū wo awaremu; sude ni mikka ware to tomo ni orite, kurau beki mono nashi; ³ ueshi mama nite sono ie ni kaerashimeba, michi nite tsukare haten; sono naka ni wa tōku yori kitareru mono ari." ⁴ Deshi-tachi kotaete iu: "Kono sabishiki chi nite wa, izuko yori pan wo ete, kono hito-bito wo akashimu beki?" ⁵ Iesu toi tamau: "Pan ikutsu aru

ka?" Kotaete, "Nanatsu" to iu. ⁶ Iesu gunjū ni meijite chi ni zaseshime; nanatsu no pan wo tori, shashite kore wo saki, deshi-tachi ni ataete gunjū no mae ni okashimu; deshi-tachi sunawachi sono mae ni oku. ⁷ Mata chiisaki uo sukoshi bakari ari; shikushite kore wo mo sono mae ni oke to ii tamau. ⁸ Hito-bito kuraite aki, sakitaru amari wo hiroishi ni, nanatsu no kago ni michitari. ⁹ Sono hito ōyoso shisennin nariki. Iesu karera wo kaeshi tamaeri.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Hachi Shujitsu.

TENCHI bammotsu wo mamorite, tsune ni kore wo osame tamau Kami yo, warera ni gai aru mono wo nozoki, eki aru mono wo atae tamawu koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, fushite koinagai tatema-tsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 8, 12-17.

KYŌDAI yo, warera wa oime aredo, niku ni ou mono naraneba, niku ni shitagaite iku beki ni arazu. ¹³ Nanjira moshi niku ni shitagaite ikinaba, shinan. Moshi rei ni yorite karada no okonai wo korosaba, iku beshi. ¹⁴ Subete Kami no Mitama ni michibikaruru mono wa, kore Kami no ko nari. ¹⁵ Nanjira wa futatabi osore wo idaku tame ni, shimobe taru rei wo ukeshi ni arazu; ko to seraretaru mono no rei wo uketari; kore ni yorite

warera wa 'Aba, Chichi' to yobu nari. ¹⁶ Mitama mizukara warera no rei to tomo ni, warera ga Kami no ko taru koto wo akashi su. ¹⁷ Moshi ko taraba, yotsugi taran; Kami no yotsugi ni shite, Kirisuto to tomo ni yotsugi taru nari; kore wa Kirisuto to tomo ni eikwō wo uken tame ni, sono kurushimi wo mo tomo ni uku-ru ni yoru.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 7, 15-21.

NISE-YOGENSHA ni kokoro seyo; hitsuji no yosooi shite kitaredomo, uchi wa ubai kasumuru ōkami nari. ¹⁶ Sono mi ni yorite karera wo shiru beshi. Ibara yori budō wo, azami yori ichijiku wo toru mono aran ya? ¹⁷ Kaku subete yoki ki wa yoki mi wo musubi, ashiki ki wa ashiki mi wo musubu. ¹⁸ Yoki ki wa ashiki mi wo musubu koto atawazu, ashiki ki wa yoki mi wo musubu koto atawazu. ¹⁹ Subete yoki mi wo musubanu ki wa, kirarete hi ni nage ireraru. ²⁰ Saraba sono mi ni yorite karera wo shiru beshi. ²¹ Ware ni mukaite 'Shu yo, Shu yo' to iu mono, kotogotoku wa tenkoku ni irazu; tada ten ni imasu waga Chichi no mi kokoro wo okonau mono nomi, kore ni iru beshi.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Ku Shujitsu.

SHU yo, negawaku wa tsune ni tadashiki koto wo omoi, tadashiki koto wo okonau kokoro wo atae

tamae. Warera Shu ni yorazu shite, hitotsu no yoki koto wo mo nashi ezaru yue, mi megumi wo motte warera wo tasuke, shōgai mi kokoro ni shitagawashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 10, 1-13.

KYŌDAI yo, ware nanjira ga kore wo shiranu wo konomazu: sunawachi warera no senzo wa, mina kumo no shita ni ari, mina umi wo tōri, ² mina kumo to umi to nite baputesuma wo ukete, Mōse ni tsukeri. ³ Shikashite mina onajiku rei naru kuimono wo shokushi, ⁴ mina onajiku rei naru nomimono wo nomerj; kore karera ni shitagaishi rei naru iwa yori nomitaru nari; sono iwa wa sunawachi Kirisuto nariki. ⁵ Saredo karera no uchi, ōku wa Kani no ni kokoro ni kanawazu, arano nite horobosaretari. ⁶ Korera no koto wa warera no kagami ni shite, karera ga musaborishi gotoku, aku wo musaborazaran tame nari. ⁷ Karera no uchi no aru mono ni naraite, gūzō wo haisuru mono to naru na; sunawachi “Tami wa zashite nomi-kui shi, tachite tawamuru” to shirusaretari. ⁸ Mata karera no uchi no aru mono ni naraite, warera kan-in su bekarazu; kan-in wo okonaishi mono, ichinichi ni niman sanzennin shinitari. ⁹ Mata karera no uchi no aru mono ni naraite, warera Shu wo kokoromu bekarazu; Shu wo kokoromishi mono, hebi ni horobosaretari.

10 Mata karera no uchi no aru mono ni naraite, tsubu-yaku na; tsubuyakishi mono, horobosu mono ni horobosaretari. 11 Karera ga aeru korera no koto wa, kagami to nareri; katsu sue no yo ni aeru warera no kunkai no tame ni shirusaretari. 12 Saraba mizukara tateri to omou mono wa, taorenu yō ni kokoro seyo. 13 Nanjira ga aishi kokoromi wa, hito no tsune naranu wa nashi; Kami wa makoto nareba, nanjira wo, tae shinobu koto atawanu hodo no kokoromi ni awase tamawazu; nanjira ga kokoromi wo tae shinobu koto wo en tame ni, kore to tomo ni nogaru beki michi wo sonae tamawan.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 16, 1-9.

IESU mata deshi-tachi ni ii tamau:—Aru tomeru hito ni hitori no shihainin ari; shujin no mochimono wo tsuiyashi oru to uttaeraretareba, 2 shujin kare wo yobite iu: “Waga nanji ni tsukite kiku tokoro wa, kore nani-goto zo? Tsutome no hōkoku wo idase; nanji kono nochi shihainin taru wo eji.” 3 Shihainin kokoro no uchi ni iu: “Ikani sen? Shujin waga tsutome wo ubau. Ware tsuchi-horu ni wa chikara naku, mono-kou wa hazukashi. 4 Ware nasu beki koto koso shiritare; kaku seba, tsutome wo yameraruru toki, hito-bito sono ie ni ware wo mukauru naran” tote; 5 shujin no fusaisha wo hitori-bitori yobi yosete, hajime no mtono ni iu: “Nanji waga shujin yori ou tokoro, nani hodo aru ka?” 6 Ko-

taete iu: "Abura hyaku-taru." Shihainin iu: "Nanji no shōsho wo tori, hayaku zashite, gojū to kake." ⁷ Mata hoka no mono ni iu: "Ou tokoro, nani hodo aru ka?" Kotaete iu: "Mugi hyaku-koku." Shihainin iu: "Nanji no shōsho wo torite, hachijū to kake." ⁸ Koko ni shujin, fugi naru shihainin no nashishi koto no takumi naru ni yorite, kare wo hometari; kono yo no kora wa. onoga jidai no koto ni wa, hikari no kora yori mo takumi nari. ⁹ Ware nanjira ni tsugu: fugi no tomi wo mote, onoga tame ni tomo wo tsukure; saraba tomi no usuru toki, sono tomo nanjira wo tokoshie no sumai ni mukaen.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jū Shujitsu.

SHU yo, awaremi no mimi wo katabukete, shimobe no inori wo kiki tamae. Mata sono negau tokoro no mono wo en ga tame ni, mi kokoro ni kanau negai wo nasashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 12, 1-11.

KYŌDAI yo, rei no tamamono ni tsukite wa, ware nanjira ga shiranu wo konomazu. ² Nanjira Ihōjin narishi toki, izanawaruru mama ni, mono wo iwanu gūzō no moto ni michibiki yukareshi wa, nanjira no shiru tokoro nari. ³ Sareba ware nanjira ni shimesan: Kami

no Mitama ni kanjite kataru mono wa, tare mo "Iesu wa norowaru beki mono nari" to iwazu; mata Seirei ni kanzezareba, tare mo "Iesu wa Shu nari" to iu atawazu.

⁴ Tamamono wa kotonaredomo, Mitama wa onaji. ⁵ Tsutome wa kotonaredomo, Shu wa onaji. ⁶ Hataraki wa kotonaredomo, subete no hito no uchi ni subete no hataraki wo nashi tamau Kami wa onaji. ⁷ Mitama no arawashi wo onono ni tamaitaru wa, eki wo esasen tame nari. ⁸ Aru hito wa Mitama ni yorite chie no kotoba wo tamawari; aru hito wa onaji Mitama ni yorite chishiki no kotoba; ⁹ aru hito wa onaji Mitama ni yorite shinkō; aru hito wa hitotsu Mitama ni yorite yamai wo iyasu tamamono; ¹⁰ aru hito wa chikara aru waza; aru hito wa yogen; aru hito wa rei wo wakimae; aru hito wa igen wo ii; aru hito wa igen wo toku chikara wo tamawaru. ¹¹ Subete korera no koto wa, onaji hitotsu no Mitama no hataraki ni shite, Mitama sono kokoro ni shitagaite onono ni wake atae tamau nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 19, 41-47^a.

IESU sude ni chikazukitaru toki, miyako wo miyari, kore ga tame ni nakite ii tamau: ⁴² "Aa nanji, nanji mo, moshi kono hi no uchi ni, heiwa ni kakawaru koto wo shiritaran ni wa! Saredo ima nanji no me ni kakuretari. ⁴³ Hi kitarite, teki nanji no mawari ni rui wo kizuki, nanji wo tori kakomite shihō yori seme, ⁴⁴ nanji to sono uchi ni aru kora to wo chi ni uchi taoshi, hitotsu no ishi wo mo

ishī no ue ni nokosazaru beshi ; nanji kaerimi no toki wo shirazarishi ni yoru.”

⁴⁵ Kakute miya ni iri, akinai suru mono-domo wo oi idashi hajime, ⁴⁶ kore ni ii tamau : “ ‘ Waga ie wa inori no ie taru beshi ’ to shirusaretaru ni, nanjira wa kore wo gōtō no su to naseri.” ⁴⁷ Iesu kibi miya nite oshie tamau.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūichi Shujitsu.

AWAREMI wo hodokosu toki, koto ni zennō wo arawashi tamau Kami yo, negawaku wa yutaka naru megumi wo ataete, Shu no imashime no michi wo ayumi, Shu no yakushi tamaeru ten no takara wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 15, 1-11.

KYŌDAI yo, saki ni waga tsutaeshi fukuin wo, sara ni mata nanjira ni shimesu ; nanjira wa kore wo uke, kore ni yorite tachitari. ² Nanjira itazura ni shinzezu shite, waga tsutaeshi mama wo kataku mamoraba, kono fukuin ni yorite sukuwaren. ³ Waga dai ichi ni nanjira ni tsutaeshi wa, waga ukeshi tokoro ni shite, Kirisuto seisho ni ōjite warera no tsumi no tame ni shini ; ⁴ mata hōmurare ; seisho ni ōjite mikkame ni yomigaeri ; ⁵ Kepa ni araware ; nochi ni jūni deshī ni araware tamaishi koto nari. ⁶ Tsugi ni gohyakunin ijō no kyōdai ni dōji ni araware tamaeri ; sono

uchi ni wa sude ni nemuritaru mono mo aredo, ōku wa ima nao yo ni ari. ⁷ Tsugi ni Yakobu ni araware ; tsugi ni subete no shito ni araware ; ⁸ iyahate ni wa, tsuki taranu mono no gotoki ware ni mo araware tamaeri. ⁹ Ware wa Kami no kyōkwai wo hakugai shitareba, shito to tonaerururu ni taranu mono nite, shito no uchi ito chiisaki mono nari. ¹⁰ Shikaru ni waga ima no gotoku naru wa, Kami no megumi ni yoru nari. Kakute sono tamawarishi mi megumi wa munashiku narazu shite, subete no shito yori mo ware wa ōku hatarakeri ; kore ware ni arazu, ware to tomo ni aru Kami no megumi nari. ¹¹ Sareba ware ni mo eyo, karera ni mo seyo, nobe tsutauru tokoro wa kaku no gotoku ōi shite, nanjira wa kaku no gotoku shinjitaru nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 18, 9-14.

MATA onore wo gi to shinji, tanin wo karoshimuru mono-domo ni, Iesu kono tatoe wo ii tamau :—
¹⁰ Futari no mono inoran tote miya ni noboru ; hitori wa Parisai-bito, hitori wa shuzeinin nari. ¹¹ Parisai-bito tachite, kokoro no uchi ni kaku inoru : “ Kami yo, ware wa hoka no hito ne, ubai fugi kan-in suru ga gotoki mono narazu, mata kono shuzeinin no gotoku naranu wo kansha su. ¹² Ware wa hito-mawari no uchi ni futatabi danjiki shi, subete uru mono no jūbun no ichi wo sasagu.” ¹³ Shikaru ni shuzeinin wa haruka ni tachite, me wo ten ni

mukuru koto dani sezu, mune wo uchite iu : “ Kami yo, tsumibito naru ware wo awaremi tamae.” ¹⁴ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : kono hito wa, kano hito yori mo gi to serarete, onoga ie ni kudari yukeri. Ōyoso onore wo takau suru mono wa, hikuu serare ; onore wo hikuu suru mono wa, takau seraruru nari.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūni Shujitsu.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa tsune ni warera no inori ni sakidachite kiki, isao naki shimo-be no nozomu tokoro yori mo ōku atae tamau. Negawaku wa yutaka naru megumi wo sosogi, ryōshin no osore wo nozoki, tsumi no tame ni negai ezaru yoki mono wo atae tamae. Mi Ko, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. II Korint. 3, 4-9.

WARERA wa Kirisuto ni yori, Kami ni taishite kakaru kakushin ari. ⁵ Saredo onore wa nanigoto wo mo mizukara sadamuru ni tarazu, sadamuru ni taru wa Kami ni yoru nari. ⁶ Kami wa warera wo shin-yaku no ekisha to naru ni tarashime tamaeri ; gibun no ekisha ni arazu, rei no ekisha nari ; sowa gibun wa koroshi, rei wa ikaseba nari. ⁷ Ishi ni eri shirusaretaru, shi no nori no tsutome ni mo kwōei arite, Isuraeru no kora wa, sono yagate kiyu beki. Mōse no kao no kwōei wo, mitsukae ezarishi hodo naran

ni wa ; ⁸ mashite rei no tsutome wa kwōei nakaran ya ?
⁹ Tsumi wo sadamuru tsutome, moshi kwōei aran ni wa,
 mashite gi to suru tsutome wa, kwōei ni afurezaran ya ?

Fukuinsho. Mak. 7, 31-37.

IESU mata Tsuro no chihō wo sarite, Shidon wo sugi ;
 Dekaporisu no chihō wo hete, Gariraya no umi ni
 kitari tamau. ³² Hito-bito, mimishii ni shite mono-iu koto
 kataki mono wo tsure kitarite, kore ni te wo oki tamawan
 koto wo negau. ³³ Iesu gunjū no naka yori kare wo hitori
 tsure idashi, sono ryō-mini ni yubi wo sashi ire, mata tsu-
 baki shite sono shita ni sawari ; ³⁴ ten wo aogite tanji, sono
 hito ni mukaite “Epata” to ii tamau (hirakeyo to no
 kokoro nari). ³⁵ Kakute sono mini hirake, shita no
 motsure tadachi ni toke, tadashiku mono-ieri. ³⁶ Iesu tare
 ni mo tsugu na to, hito-bito wo imashime tamau ; saredo
 imashimuru hodo, kaette iyoioi ii hirometari. ³⁷ Mata
 hanahadashiku uchi-odorokite iu : “Kare no nashishi
 koto wa mina yoshi ; mimishii wo mo kikoeshime, ōshi wo
 mo mono-iwashimu.”

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūsan Shujitsu.

AWAREMI fukaki zennō no Kami yo, mi tami no tada
 shiku tsukae matsu wa, tada Shu no megumi ni
 yoreri. Negawaku wa, kono yo ni oite chūjitsu ni Shu n-
 tsukae, tsui ni chikai tamaishi ten no tamamono wo ukuru

koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Garat. 3, 16-22.

KANO yakusoku wa, Aburahamu to sono sue to ni atae tamaishi mono nari. Ōku no mono wo sasu gotoku, “sue-zue ni” to wa iwazu, hitori wo sasu gotoku, “nanji no sue ni” to ieri; kore sunawachi Kirisuto nari. ¹⁷ Sareba ware iwan, Kami no arakajime sadame tamaishi keiyaku wa, sono nochi shihyaku sanjūnen wo hete okorishi okite ni haiseraruru koto naku, sono yakusoku mo munashiku seraruru koto nashi. ¹⁸ Moshi shigyō wo ukuru koto okite ni yoraba, mohaya yakusoku ni wa yorazu; shikaru ni Kami wa yakusoku ni yorite kore wo Aburahamu ni tamaitari. ¹⁹ Sareba okite wa nani no tame zo? Kore tsumi no tame ni kuwae tamaishi mono nite, mi tsukaitachi wo hete nakadachi no te ni yorite taterare, yakusoku wo ataeraretaru sue no kitaran toki ni made oyobu nari. ²⁰ (Nakadachi wa IPPŌ nomi no mono ni arazu, saredo Kami wa yuiitsu ni imaseri.) ²¹ Saraba okite wa Kami no yakusoku ni motoru ka? Kesshite shikarazu; moshi hito wo ikasu beki okite wo ataeraretaran ni wa, geni gi to seraruru wa okite ni yorishi naran. ²² Saredo seisho wa subete no mono wo tsumi no shita ni toji kometari; kore shinzuru mono no, Iesu Kirisuto ni taisuru shinkō ni yoreru, yakusoku wo ataeraren tame nari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 10, 23-37.

IESU deshi-tachi wo kaerimi, hisoka ni ii tamau : “ Nanjira no miru tokoro wo miru me wa saiwai nari. ²⁴ Ware nanjira ni tsugu : ōku no yogensha mo ō mo, nanjira no miru tokoro wo min to hosshitaredo, mizu ; nanjira no kiku tokoro wo kikan to hosshitaredo, kikazariki.”

²⁵ Miyo, aru kyōhōshi tachite Iesu wo kokoromite iu : “ Shi yo, ware tokoshie no inochi wo tsugu tame ni wa, nani wo nasu beki ka ? ” ²⁶ Iesu ii tamau : “ Okite ni nani to shirushitaru ka ? Nanji ikani yomu ka ? ” ²⁷ Kotaete iu : “ Nanji kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, chikara wo tsukushi, omoi wo tsukushite, Shu taru nanji no Kami wo aisu beshi ; mata onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo aisu beshi.” ²⁸ Iesu ii tamau : “ Nanji no kotae wa tadashi. Kore wo okonae ; saraba iku beshi.” ²⁹ Kare onore wo gi to sen to shite, Iesu ni iu : “ Waga tonari to wa, tare naru ka ? ” ³⁰ Iesu kotaete ii tamau : “ Aru hito Erusaremu yori Eriko ni kudaruru toki, gōtō ni aishi ga, gōtō-domo sono koromo wo hagi, kizu wo owase, hanshi hanshō ni shite, sute sarinu. ³¹ Aru saishi tamatama kono michi yori kudari, kore wo mite, kanata wo sugi yukeri. ³² Mata Rebi-bito mo koko ni kitari, kore wo mite, onajiku kanata wo sugi yukeri. ³³ Shikaru ni aru Samariya-bito, tabi shite sono moto ni kitari ; kore wo mite awareni, ³⁴ chikayorite abura to budōshu to wo sosogi, kizu wo tsutsumite onoga kemono

ni nose, hatagoya ni tsure yukite kaihō shi ; ³⁵ akuru hi denari futatsu wo idashi, aruji ni ataete, ' Kono hito wo kaihō seyo ; tsuie moshi masaba, waga kaeri kuru toki ni tsugunowan ' to ieri. ³⁶ Nanji ikani omou ka ? Kono sannin no uchi, izure ka gōtō ni aishi mono no tonari to narishi zo ? " ³⁷ Kare iu : " Sono hito ni awaremi wo hodokoshitaru mono nari." Iesu ii tamau : " Nanji mo yukite, sono gotoku seyo."

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūshi Shujitsu.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, warera ni shinkō to nozōmi to ai to wo mashi kuwae, mata Shu no yakushi tamaeru mono wo en ga tame ni, Shu no meiji tamau tokoro wo aiseshime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Garat. 5, 16-24.

WARE iu, Mitama ni yorite ayume ; saraba niku no 'yoku wo togezaruru beshi. ¹⁷ Niku no nozomu tokoro wa Mitama ni sakarai, Mitama no nozomu tokoro wa niku ni sakaraite, tagai ni ai-motoreba nari ; kore nanjira no, hossuru tokoro wo nashi ezarashimen tame nari. ¹⁸ Nanjira moshi Mitama ni michibikarenaba, okite no shita ni araji. ¹⁹ Sore niku no okonai wa arawa nari ; sunawachi inkō, kegare, kōshoku, ²⁰ gūzō sūhai, majiwaza, urami, araso, netami, ikidōri, totō, bunri, itai, ²¹ sonemi, suishu.

enraku nado no gotoshi ; ware sude ni imashimetarū goto-ku, ima mata imashimu : kakaru koto wo okonau mono wa, Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto nashi. ²² Saredo Mitama no mi wa, ai, yorokobi, heiwa, kwan-yō, nasake, zenryō, chūshin, ²³ nyūwa, sessei nari, kakaru mono wo kinzuru okite wa arazu. ²⁴ Kirisuto Iesu ni zokusuru mono wa, niku to tomo ni sono jō to yoku to wo jūjika ni tsuketari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 17, 11-19.

IESU Erusaremu ni yukan tote, Samariya to Gariraya to no aida wo tōri ; ¹² aru mura ni iri tamau toki, jūnin no raibyōnin kore ni aite, haruka ni tachi todomari, ¹³ koe wo agete iu : “ Kimi Iesu yo, warera wo awaremi tamae.” ¹⁴ Iesu kore wo mite ii tamau : “ Nanjira yukite, mi wo saishi-ra ni miseyo.” Karera yuku aida ni, kiyomeraretari. ¹⁵ Sono uchi no hitori, onoga iyasaretaru wo mite, ōgoe ni Kami wo agame tsutsu, kaeri kitari ; ¹⁶ Iesu no ashimoto ni hirefushite shasu ; kore wa Samariya-bito nari. ¹⁷ Iesu kotaete ii tamau : “ Jūnin mina kiyomerareshi narazu ya ? Kunin wa izuko ni aru ka ? ¹⁸ Kono takokunin no hoka wa, Kami ni eikwō wo kisen tote, kaeri kitaru mono naki ka ? ” ¹⁹ Kakute kore ni ii tamau : “ Tachite yuke ; nanji no shinkō nanji wo sukueri.”

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūgo Shujitsu.

SHU yo, tayezu awaremi wo hodokoshite Kōkwai wo mamori tamae. Hito wa yowaki ga yue ni, Shu ni

yorazareba, taoruru no hoka nashi. Negawaku wa subete gai aru mono wo fusegi, eki aru mono wo ataete, tsune ni sukui no michi ni michibiki tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Garat. 6, 11-18.

MIYO, ware tezukara ikani ōi naru moji nite nanjira ni kaki okuru ka wo. ¹² Ōyoso niku ni oite uruwashi-ki mie wo nasan to hossuru mono wa, nanjira ni katsurei wo shiu ; kore tada Kirisuto no jūjika no yue ni yorite semerarezaran tame nomi. ¹³ Sowa katsurei wo ukuru mono sura, mizukara okite wo mamorazu ; shika mo, nanjira ni katsurei wo ukeshimen to hossuru wa, nanjira no niku ni tsukite hokoran ga tame nari. ¹⁴ Saredo ware ni wa, waŕera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no jūjika no hoka ni, hokoru tokoro arazare ; kore ni yorite, yo wa ware ni taishite jūjika ni tsukeraretari ; waga yo ni taisuru mo, mata shikari. ¹⁵ Sore katsurei wo ukuru mo ukenu mo, tomo ni kazouru ni tarazu ; tada tōtoki wa, arata ni tsukuraruru koto nari. ¹⁶ Kono nori ni shitagaite ayumu subete no mono no ue ni, Kami no Isuraeru no ue ni, heian to awaremi to are.

¹⁷ Ima yori nochi, tare mo ware wo wazurawasu na ; ware wa Iesu no shirushi wo mi ni obitaru nari.

¹⁸ Kyōdai yo, negawaku wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, nanjira no rei to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Fukuinsho, Mat. 6, 24-34.

HITO wa futari no shu ni kane-tsukauru koto atawazu ;
 aruiwa kore wo nikunni, kare wo aishi ; aruiwa kore
 ni shitashimi, kare wo karoshimu bekereba nari. Nanjira
 Kami to tomi to ni kane-tsukauru koto atawazu. ²⁵ Kono
 yue ni ware nanjira ni tsugu : nani wo kurai, nani wo noman
 to, inochi no koto wo omoi wazurai ; nani wo kin to, karada
 no koto wo omoi wazurau na. Inochi wa kate ni masari,
 karada wa koromo ni masaru narazu ya ? ²⁶ Sora no tori
 wo miyo ; makazu, karazu, kura ni osamezu ; shikaru ni
 nanjira no ten no Chichi wa kore wo yashinai tamau. Nanji-
 ra wa kore yori mo haruka ni sugururu mono narazu ya ?
²⁷ Nanjira no uchi tare ka omoi wazuraite, sono inochi wo
 suri-in mo nobe en ya ? ²⁸ Mata nani yue koromo no koto
 wo omoi wazurau ya ? No no yuri wa, ikani shite sodatsu
 ka wo omoe ; rōsezu, tsumugazaru nari ; ²⁹ saredo ware
 nanjira ni tsugu : eigwa wo kiwametarū Soromon dani, sono
 yosooi kono hana no hitotsu ni mo shikazariki. ³⁰ Kyō
 arite, asu ro ni nage ireraruru no no kusa wo mo, Kami wa
 kaku yosooi tamaeba, mashite nanjira wo ya ! Aa, shinkō
 usuki mono yo ! ³¹ Saraba nani wo kurai, nani wo nomi,
 nani wo kin tote, omoi wazurau na. ³² Kore mina Ihōjin
 no setsu ni motomuru tokoro nari. Nanjira no ten no
 Chichi wa, subete korera no mono no, nanjira ni hitsuyō
 naru wo shiri tamau nari. ³³ Mazu Kami no kuni to, Kami
 no gi to wo motomeyo ; saraba subete korera no mono wa

nanjira ni kuwaeraru beshi. ³⁴ Kono yue ni asu no koto wo omoi wazurau na ; asu wa asu mizukara omoi wazurawan. Ichinichi no kurō wa ichinichi nite tareri.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūroku Shujitsu.

SHU yo, tayezu awaremi wo motte Kōkwai wo kiyome, subete no gai wo fusegi tamae. Kōkwai wa tada Shu no tasuke ni yorite anzen naru ga yue ni, megumi wo motte tsune ni kore wo mamori tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 3, 13-21.

SAREBA nanjira ni kou, waga nanjira no tame ni ukuru nayami ni tsukite kiochi su na ; kore nanjira no hōmare nari. ^{14, 15} Kono yue ni ware wa, ten to chi to ni aru shozoku no na no okoru tokoro no Chichi ni hizamazukite negau : ¹⁶ Chichi sono eikwō no tomi ni shitagaite, Mitama ni yori, chikara wo mote, nanjira no uchi naru hito wo tsuyoku shi ; ¹⁷ shinkō ni yorite, Kirisuto wo nanjira no kokoro ni sumawase ; nanjira wo shite ai ni nezashi, ai wo motoi to shi, ¹⁸ subete no seito to tomo ni, Kirisuto no ai no hirosa nagasa takasa fukasa no, ikabakari naru ka wo satori ; ¹⁹ sono hakari shiru bekarazaru ai wo shiru koto wo eshime : subete Kami ni miteru mono wo nanjira ni mitashime tamawan koto wo.

²⁰ Negawaku wa warera no uchi ni hataraku chikara

ni shitagaite, warera no subete motomuru tokoro, subete omou tokoro yori mo, itaku masaru koto wo nashi uru Mono ni, ²¹ eikwō yo-yo kagiri naku kyōkwai ni yorite, mata Kirisuto Iesu ni yorite aran koto wo. Amen.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 7, 11-17.

SONO nochi Iesu Nain to iu machi ni yuki tamaishi ni, deshi-tachi oyobi ōi naru gunjū mo tomo ni yuku. ¹² Machi no mon ni chikazuki tamau toki, miyo, kaki idasaruru shinin ari; kore wa hitori-musuko nite, haha wa yamome nari; machi no ōku no hito-bito kore ni tomonau. ¹³ Shu yamome wo mite awaremi, "naku na" to iite ¹⁴ chikayori, hitsugi ni te wo tsuke tamaeba, kaku mono tachi todomaru. Iesu ii tamau: "Wakamono yo, ware nanji ni iu, okiyo." ¹⁵ Shinin oki kaerite mono-ii hajimu. Iesu kore wo haha ni watashi tamau. ¹⁶ Hito-bito mina osore wo idaki, Kami wo agamete iu: "Ōi naru yogensha warera no uchi ni okoreri;" mata iu: "Kami sono tami wo kaerimi tamaeri." ¹⁷ Kono koto Yudaya zenkoku, oyobi moyori no chi ni amaneku hiromarinu.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūshichi Shujitsu.

SHU yo, megumi wo motte tsune ni warera no saki to nari, ato to narite, taema naku moromoro no yoki waza wo okonawashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Shitosho. Epes. 4, 1-6.

SAREBA Shu ni arite meshiudo taru ware nanjira ni
 susumu : nanjira mesaretaru meshi ni kanaite ayumi ;
 2 koto-goto ni kenson to nyūwa to kwan-yō to wo mochi ;
 ai wo mote tagai ni shinobi ; 3 heiwa no tsunagi no uchi ni
 tsutomete, Mitama no tamau itchi wo mamore. 4 Karada
 wa hitotsu, Mitama wa hitotsu nari ; nanjira ga meshi ni
 kakawaru, hitotsu nozomi wo mote mesaretaru ga gotoshi ;
 5 Shu wa hitotsu, shinkō wa hitotsu, baputesuma wa hito-
 tsu, 6 subete no mono no Chichi naru Kami wa hitotsu nari ;
 Kami wa subete no mono no ue ni imashi, subete no mono
 wo tsuranuki, subete no mono no uchi ni imashi tamau.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 14, 1-11.

I ESU ansokunichi ni shokuji sen tote, aru Parisai-bito
 no kashira no ie ni iri tamaeba, hito-bito kore wo
 ukagau. 2 Miyo, mi mae ni suiki wo wazurau hito itareba,
 3 Iesu kotaete kyōhōshi to Parisai-bito to ni ii tamau : “ An-
 sokunichi ni hito wo iyasu koto wa yoshi ya, ina ya ? ”
 4 Karera mokunen tari. Iesu sono hito wo tori, iyashite
 sarashime ; 5 katsu karera ni ii tamau : “ Nanjira no uchi,
 sono roba aruiwa sono ushi ido ni ochiiran ni, ansokunichi
 ni wa tadachi ni kore wo hiki agenu mono aru ka ? ”
 6 Karera kore ni taishite mono-iu koto atawazu.

7 Iesu manekaretaru mono no, jōseki wo erabu wo mi,
 tatoe wo katarite ii tamau : 8 “ Nanji kon-en ni manekaru-

ru toki, jōseki ni tsuku na; osoraku wa nanji yori mo tōtoki hito no manekaren ni, ⁹ nanji to kare to wo manekitaru mono kitarite, 'Kono hito ni seki wo yuzure' to iwan; saraba sono toki nanji hajite, basseki ni yuki hajimen. ¹⁰ Manekaruru toki, mushiro yukite basseki ni tsuke; saraba manekitaru mono kitarite, 'Tomo yo, kami ni susume' to iwan; sono toki nanji dōseki no mono no mae ni homare aru beshi. ¹¹ Ōyoso onore wo takau suru mono wa hikuu serare; onore wo hikuu suru mono wa takau seraruru nari."

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūhachi Shujitsu.

KAMI yo, negawaku wa yo to niku to akuma to no izanai wo fusegu megumi wo atae; kiyoki kokoro wo idakite, tada Shu ni nomi shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinega tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. I Korint. 1, 4-8.

WARE nanjira ga, Kirisuto Iesu ni arite, Kami yori tamawarishi megumi ni tsukite, tsune ni Kami ni kansha su. ⁵ Nanjira wa Kirisuto ni arite moromoro no koto sunawachi subete no kotoba to subete no satori to ni tonitareba nari. ⁶ Kore Kirisuto no akashi, nanjira no uchi ni katau seraretaru ni yoru. ⁷ Kaku nanjira wa, subete no tamamono ni kakuru tokoro naku shite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no araware tamau wo materi. ⁸ Kare wa

nanjira wo owari made katau shite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no hi ni, semu beki tokoro nakarashime tamawan.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 22, 34-46

PARISAI-bito-ra, Iesu no Sadokai-bito-ra wo modasashi-me tamaishi koto wo kikite, ai-atsumari ; ³⁵ sono uchi naru hitori no kyōhōshi, Iesu wo kokoromuru tame ni tou : ³⁶ “ Shi yo, okite no uchi, izure no imashime ka ōi naru ? ” ³⁷ Iesu ii tamau : “ ‘ Nanji kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, omoi wo tsukushite, Shu naru nanji no Kami wo aisu beshi.’ ³⁸ Kore wa ōi ni shite, dai ichi no imashime nari. ³⁹ Dai ni mo mata kore ni hitoshi : ‘ Onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo aisu beshi.’ ⁴⁰ Okite zentai to yogensha to wa, kono futatsu no imashime ni yoru nari.”

⁴¹ Parisai-bito-ra no atsumaritaru toki, Iesu karera ni toite ii tamau : ⁴² “ Nanjira wa Kirisuto ni tsukite ikani omou ka ? Tare no ko naru ka ? ” Karera iu : “ Dabide no ko nari.” ⁴³ Iesu ii tamau : “ Saraba Dabide Mita-ma ni kanjite, nani yue kare wo Shu to tonauru ka ? Iwaku : ⁴⁴ ‘ Shu waga Shu ni ii tamau : ware nanji no teki wo, nanji no ashi no shita ni oku made wa, waga nigini zaseyo.’ ⁴⁵ Kaku Dabide kare wo Shu to tonaureba, ikade sono ko naran ya ? ” ⁴⁶ Tare mo hito-koto dani kotauru koto atawazu ; sono hi yori aete mata Iesu ni tou mono nakariki.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Jūku Shujitsu.

KAMI yo, Shu ni yorazareba, mi kokoro ni kanau koto atawazaru yue ni, Seirei wo motte warera no kokoro wo osame, tsune ni michibiki tamawan koto wo, Snu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 4, 17-32.

SAREBA ware kore wo ii, Shu ni arite akashi su : nanjira ima yori nochī, Ihōjin no, sonō kokoro no munashiki ni makasete, ayumu ga gotoku ayumu na. ¹⁸ Karera wa, omoi kuraku narite, sono uchi naru muchi ni yori, kokoro no katakuna no yorite, Kami no inochi ni tōzakari ; ¹⁹ haji wo shirazu, hoshiimama ni subete no kegare wo okonawan tote, onore wo kōshoku ni wataseri. ²⁰ Saredo nanjira wa kaku no gotoku naran tame ni, Kirisuto wo manaberu ni arazu. ²¹ Nanjira wa kare ni kiki, kare ni arite, Iesu ni aru makoto ni shitaite, oshierareshi naran ; ²² sunawachi nanjira, madowashi no yoku no tame ni horobu beki, saki no furumai ni tsukeru, furuki hito wo nugi sute ; ²³ kokoro no rei wo arata ni shi, ²⁴ makoto yori izuru gi to sei to nite, Kami ni katadori tsukuraretaru, atarashiki hito wo kiru beki koto nari.

²⁵ Sareba itsuwari wo sutete, onono sono tonari ni makoto wo katate ; warera tagai ni eda nareba nari. ²⁶ Nanjira ikaru to mo, tsumi wo okasu na ; ikidōri wo hi no iru made tsuzuku na ; ²⁷ akuma ni ori wo esasu na.

28 Nusumi suru mono wa, ima yori nochi nusumi su na ; mushiro mazushiki mono ni wake atae uru tame ni, tezukara hatarakite yoki waza wo nase. 29 Ashiki kotoba wo issai nanjira no kuchi yori idasu na ; tada toki ni shitagaite hito no toku wo tatsu beki, yoki kotoba wo idashite, kiku mono ni eki wo esaseyo. 30 Kami no Seirei wo ureishimu na ; nanjira wa aganai no hi no tame ni, Seirei nite inseraretaru nari. 31 Subete no nigaki, ikidōri, ikari, sawagi, soshiri, oyobi subete no akui wo nanjira yori suteyo. 32 Tagai ni nasake to awaremi to are ; Kirisuto ni arite Kami no nanjira wo yurushi tamaishi gotoku, nanjira mo tagai ni yuruse.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 9, 1-8.

IESU fune ni nori, watarite onoga machi ni kitari tamau. 2 Miyo, chūbu nite toko ni fushi oru mono wo, hito-bito mi moto ni tsure kitareri. Iesu karera no shinkō wo mite, chūbu no mono ni ii tamau : “ Ko yo, kokoro yasukare ; nanji no tsumi yurusaretari.” 3 Miyo, aru gaku-sha-ra kokoro no uchi ni iu : “ Kono hito wa Kami wo kegasu nari.” 4 Iesu sono omoi wo shirite ii tamau : “ Nani yue kokoro ni ashiki koto wo omou ka ? 5 ‘ Nanji no tsumi yurusaretari ’ to iu to, ‘ okite ayume ’ to iu to, izure ka yasuki ? 6 Hito no Ko, chi nite tsumi wo yurusu ken-i aru koto wo, nanjira ni shirasen tame ni,” (koko ni chūbu no mono ni ii tamau) “ okiyo, toko wo torite nanji no ie ni kaere.” 7 Kare okite sono ie ni kaeru. 8 Gunjū kore wo

mite osore, kakaru chikara wo hito ni atae tamaeru Kami wo agametari.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijū Shujitsu.

ITO awaremi fukaki zennō no Kami yo, yutaka naru megumi wo warera ni atae, subete gai aru mono wo fusegi tamae. Mata tsune ni karada to tamashii to ni sonae wo nashi, yorokobite mi kokoro ni kanau koto wo okonawashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 5, 15-21.

SAREBA tsutsushimite sono ayumu tokoro ni kokoro seyo; kashikokaranu mono no gotoku sezu, kashikoki mono no gotoku shi; ¹⁶ mata ori wo ukagae, sowa toki ashikereba nari. ¹⁷ Kono yue ni oroka to narazu, Shu no mi kokoro no ikan wo satore. ¹⁸ Sake ni you na; hōtō wa sono uchi ni ari; mushiro Mitama nite mitasare; ¹⁹ shi to sambi to rei no uta to wo mote katari ai, mata Shu ni mukaite kokoro yori katsu utai, katsu sambi seyo. ²⁰ Subete no koto ni tsukite, tsune ni warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite, Chichi naru Kami ni kansha shi; ²¹ Kirisuto wo kashikomite, tagai ni shitagae.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 22, 1-14.

IESU mata tatoe wo mote kotaete ii tamau :- ² Tenkoku wa onoga ko no tame ni kon-en wo mōkuru ō no

gotoshi. ³ Kon-en ni maneki okitaru hito-bito wo mukaen tote, shimobe-domo wo tsukawashishi ni, kitaru wo uke-gawazu. ⁴ Mata hoka no shimobe-domo wo tsukawasu tote iu : “ Manekitaru hito-bito ni tsugeyo : miyo, hiruge wa sude ni sonawaritari. Waga ushi mo, koetaru kemono mo hofurarete, subete no mono sonawaritareba, kon-en ni kitare to.” ⁵ Shikaru ni hito-bito kaerimizu shite, aru mono wa onoga hata ni, aru mono wa onoga akinai ni yukeri ; ⁶ mata hoka no mono wa, shimobe-domo wo toraete hazukashime, katsu koroshitareba ; ⁷ ō ikarite gunzei wo tsukawashi, kano kyōkōsha wo horoboshite, sono machi wo yakitari. ⁸ Kakute shimobe-domo ni iu : “ Kon-en wa sude ni sonawaritaredo, manekitaru mono-domo wa fusawashikarazu. ⁹ Sareba nanjira chimata ni yukite, au hodo no mono wo kon-en ni maneke.” ¹⁰ Shimobe-domo michi ni idete, yoki mo ashiki mo, au hodo no mono wo mina atsumetareba, konrei no seki wa kyaku nite miteri. ¹¹ Ō kyaku wo min tote iri kitari, hitori no reifuku wo tsukenu mono aru wo mite, ¹² kore ni iu : “ Tomoyo, ikanareba reifuku wo tsukezu shite koko ni iritaru ka ? ” Kare modashi itari. ¹³ Koko ni ō jisha-ra ni iu : “ Sono te ashi wo shibarite, soto no kuraki ni nage idase ; soko nite nageki hagami suru koto aran.” ¹⁴ Sore manekaruru mono wa ōkaredo, erabaruru mono wa suku-nashi.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūichi Shujitsu.

A WAREMI fukaki Shu yo, mi tami no tsumi wo yuru-shi, kōre ni yasuki wo atae, sono fugi wo kotogotoku kiyome, odayaka naru kokoro wo motte Shu ni tsukae-shime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 6, 10-20.

NANJIRA Shu ni arite, sono tainō no ikioi ni yorite tsuyokare. ¹¹ Akuma no tedate ni mukaite tachi en tame ni, Kami no bugu wo mote yorou beshi. ¹² Warera wa ketsuniku to tatakau ni arazu ; matsurigoto, ken-i, kono yo no kuraki wo tsukasadoru mono, ten no tokoro ni aru aku no rei to tatakau nari. ¹³ Kono yue ni Kami no bugu wo tore ; nanjira ashiki hi ni aite, ata ni tachi mukai, subete no koto wo jōju shite tachi en tame nari. ¹⁴ Nanjira tatsu ni, makoto wo obi to shite, koshi ni musubi ; tadashiki wo muneate to shite, mune ni ate ; ¹⁵ heiwa no fukuin no sonae wo kutsu to shite, ashi ni hake ; ¹⁶ kono hoka nao shinkō no tate wo tore ; kore wo mote ashiki mono no subete no hiya wo kesu koto wo en. ¹⁷ Mata sukui no kabuto, oyobi Mitama no tsurugi, sunawachi Kami no kotoba wo tore. ¹⁸ Tsune ni samazama no inori to negai to wo nashi, Mitama ni yorite inori ; mata me wo samashite, subete no seito no tame ni mo negaite umazare. ¹⁹ Mata waga kuchi wo hira-ku toki, kotoba wo tamawari, habakarazu shite fukuin no

okugi wo shimeshi, ²⁰ kataru beki tokoro wo habakarazu kataru uru yō ni, waga tame ni mo inore ; ware wa kono fukuin no tame ni shisha to narite, kusari ni tsunagaretari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 4, 46-54.

IESU mata Gariraya no Kana ni yuki tamau ; koko wa saki ni mizu wo budōshu ni nashi tamaishi tokoro nari. Toki ni ō no kinshin ari ; sono ko Kapenaumu nite yami areba ; ⁴⁷ Iesu no Yudaya yori Gariraya ni kitari tamaeru wo kiki, mi moto ni yukite, Kapenaumu ni kudari, sono ko wo iyashi tamawan koto wo kou ; ko wa shinuru bakari narishi nari. ⁴⁸ Koko ni Iesu ii tamau : “ Nanjira shirushi to fushigi to wo mizuba, shinzeji.” ⁴⁹ Kinshin iu : “ Shu yo, waga ko no shinanu uchi ni kudari tamae.” ⁵⁰ Iesu ii tamau : “ Kaere ; nanji no ko wa ikuru nari.” Kare wa Iesu no ii tamaishi koto wo shinjite kaerishi ga, ⁵¹ kudaru tochū shimobe-domo yuki aite, sono ko no ikitaru koto wo tsugu. ⁵² Sono ie hajimeshi toki wo toishi ni, “ Kinō no dai shichiji ni netsu sareri ” to iu. ⁵³ Chichi sono toki no, Iesu ga “ nanji no ko wa ikuru nari ” to ii tamaishi toki to onajiki wo shiri ; shikashite onore mo, ie no mono mo, mina shinjitari. ⁵⁴ Kore wa Iesu, Yudaya yori Gariraya ni yukite nashi tamaeru, dai ni no shirushi nari.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūni Shujitsu.

SHU yo, tsune ni Shu no kazoku naru Kōkwai wo mamori, keishin no kokoro wo tamotashime tamae.

Mata Shu no megumi ni yorite subete no wazawai wo manukare, yoki okonai wo motte nesshin ni Shu ni tsukae, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Ki ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Pirip. I, 3-II.

WARE nanjira wo omou goto ni, waga Kami ni kansha shi; ⁴ tsune ni nanjira subete no tame ni, negai no tsudo-tsudo, yorokobite negai wo nasu. ⁵ Kore nanjira, hajime no hi yori ima ni itaru made, fukuin wo hiromuru koto ni azukaru ga yue nari. ⁶ Ware wa, nanjira no uchi ni yoki waza wo hajime tamaishi Mono no, Kirisuto Iesu no hi made kore wo matten shi tamau beki koto wo kakushin su. ⁷ Waga kaku mo nanjira subete wo omou wa, tōzen no koto nari; waga nawame ni aru toki ni mo, fukuin wo bemmei shite, kore wo katau suru toki ni mo, nanjira wa mina ware to tomo ni megumi ni azukaru ni yorite, waga kokoro ni areba nari. ⁸ Ware ikani Kirisuto Iesu no kokoro wo mote nanjira subete wo koi shitau ka, sono akashi wo nashi tamau mono wa Kami nari. ⁹ Ware wa inoru: nanjira no ai, chishiki to moromoro no satori to ni yorite, iya-ga-ue ni mo mashi kuwawari; ¹⁰ yoshi-ashi wo waki-mae shiri; Kirisuto no hi ni itaru made, isagiyoku shite tsuniazuku koto naku; ¹¹ Iesu Kirisuto ni yoru gi no mi wo mitashite, Kami no eikwō to homare to wo arawasan koto wo.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 18, 21-35.

KOKO ni Petēro mi moto ni kitarite iu : “ Shu yo, waga kyōdai ware ni taishite tsumi wo okasaba, ikutabi yurusu beki ka ? Nanatabi made ka ? ” ²² Iesu ii tamau : “ Ina, ware nanatabi made to wa iwazu ; nanatabi wo shichijūbai suru made to iu nari. ²³ Kono yue ni tenkoku wa, sono kerai-domo to keisan wo nasan to suru ō no gotoshi. ²⁴ Keisan wo hajimeshi toki, ichiman taranto no oime aru kerai tsure kitarareshi ga ; ²⁵ tsugunoi-kata nakarishikaba, sono shu kono mono to, sono tsuma-ko to, subete nō mochimono to wo urite, tsugunou koto wo mejitaru ni ; ²⁶ sono kerai hirefushi haishite iu : ‘ Yuruku shi tamae ; saraba kotogotoku tsugunowan. ’ ²⁷ Sono kerai no shujin awaremite kore wo toki, sono oime wo yurushitari. ²⁸ Shikaru ni sono kerai idete, onore yori hyaku denari wo oitaru hitori no dōryō ni ai, kore wo torae, nodo wo shimete iu : ‘ Oime wo tsugunoe. ’ ²⁹ Sono dōryō hirefushi negaite ‘ Yuruku shi tamae ; saraba tsugunowan ’ to iedo ; ³⁰ ukegawazu shite yuki, sono oime wo tsugunou made, kore wo hitoya ni iretari. ³¹ Dōryō-domo arishi koto wo mite itaku kanashimi, yukite arishi subete no koto wo sono shujin ni tsugu. ³² Koko ni shujin kare wo yobi idashite iu : ‘ Ashiki kerai yo, nanji negaishi ni yorite, kano oime wo kotogotoku yuruseri. ³³ Waga nanji wo awaremishi gotoku, nanji mo mata dōryō wo awaremu beki ni arazu ya ? ’ ³⁴ Kaku sono shujin ikarite, oime wo ko-

togotoku tsugunou made, kare wo gokusotsu ni wataseri.
 35 Moshi nanjira onono kokoro yori kyōdai wo yurusa-
 zuba, waga ten no Chichi mo mata nanjira ni kaku no
 gotoku nashi tamau beshi."

San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūsan Shujitsu.

SHINKŌ no moto ni shite, warera no sakedokoro,
 warera no chikara naru Kami yo, mimi wo kata-
 bukete Shu no Kōkwai no inori wo kiki, sono shinjite
 negau tokoro wo esase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kiri-
 suto ni yorite koinegai tatematsūru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Pirip. 3, 17-21.

KYŌDAI yo, nanjira morotomo ni ware ni narau mono
 to nare; katsu nanjira no mohan to naru warera
 ni shitagaite ayumu mono wo miyo. ¹⁸ Sowa ware shiba-
 shiba nanjira ni tsuge, ima mata namida wo nagashite
 tsuguru gotoku, Kirisuto no jūjika ni tekishite ayumu
 mono ōkereba nari; ¹⁹ karera no owari wa horobi nari,
 onoga hara wo kami to nashi, onoga haji wo kwōei to
 nashi, tada chi no koto nomi wo omou. ²⁰ Saredo warera
 no kokuseki wa ten ni ari; warera wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto
 no, Sukuinushi to shite sono tokoro yori kitari tamau wo
 matsu. ²¹ Kare wa bammotsu wo onore ni shitagawase
 uru chikara ni yorite, warera no iyashiki sama no karada
 wo kaete, onoga eikwō no karada ni katadorase tamawan,

Fukuinsho. Mat. 22, 15-22.

KKO ni Parisai-bito-ra idete, ikani shite ka Iesu wo kotoba no wana 'ni kaken to ai-hakari; ¹⁶ sono deshi-ra wo, Herode-tō no mono-domo to tomo ni, tsukawashite iwashimu: "Shi yo, warera wa shiru: nanji wa makoto ni shite, makoto wo mote Kami no michi wo oshie; katsu tare wo mo habakari tamau koto nashi; hito no uwabe wo mi tamawanu yue nari. ¹⁷ Sareba warera ni tsuge tamae: mitsugi wo Kaizaru ni osamuru wa yoki ka, ashiki ka? Ikani omoi tamau?" ¹⁸ Iesu sono yokoshima naru wo shirite ii tamau: "Gizensha yo, nanzo ware wo kokoromuru ka? ¹⁹ Mitsugi no kane wo ware ni miseyo." Karera denari hitotsu wo mochi kitāru. ²⁰ Iesu ii tamau: "Kore wa tare no katachi, tare no shirushi naru ka?" ²¹ Karera iu: "Kaizaru no nari." Koko ni karera ni ii tamau: "Saraba Kaizaru no mono wa Kaizaru ni, Kami no mono wa Kami ni osameyo." ²² Karera kore wo kikite ayashimi, Iesu wo hanarete sari yukeri.

San-i Ittai-go Dai Nijūshi Shujitsu.

SHU yo, ōi naru awaremi wo motte mi tami no toga wo yurushi, sono yowaki ni yorite okaseru tsumi no nawame wo, toki tamawan koto wo koinagai tatematsuru. Ten no Chichi yo, homu beki Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamae. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Koros. I, 3-12.

WARERA wa tsune ni nanjira no tame ni inorite, ware-ra no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi naru Kami ni kansha su. ⁴ Kore Kirisuto Iesu wo shinzuru nanjira no shinkō to, subete no seito ni taisuru nanjira no ai to ni tsukite kikitareba nari. ⁵ Kaku seito wo aisuru wa, nanjira no tame ni ten ni takuwae aru mono wo nozomu ni yoru ; kono nozomi no koto wa, nanjira ni oyoberu fukuin no makoto no kotoba ni yorite, nanjira ga katsute kikishi tokoro nari. ⁶ Kono fukuin wa zensekai ni mo oyobi, mi wo musubite masumasu ōi ni nareri ; nanjira ga Kami no megumi wo kikite, makoto ni kore wo shirishi hi yori, nanjira no uchi ni shikarishi ga gotoshi. ⁷ Nanjira ga, warera to tomo ni shimobe taru aisuru Epafurasu yori manabitaru wa, kono fukuin nari. Kare wa nanjira no tame ni Kirisuto no mameyaka naru ekisha ni shite, ⁸ nanjira ga Mitama ni yorite idakeru ai wo warera ni tsugetari.

⁹ Kono yue ni warera kono koto wo kikishi hi yori, nanjira no tame ni tayezu inori, katsu motomuru wa, nanjira rei no moromoro no chie to satori to wo mote, Kami no mi kokoro wo tsubusa ni shiri ; ¹⁰ subete no koto Shu wo yorokobasen ga tame ni, sono mi kokoro ni shitagaite ayumi ; subete no yoki waza ni yorite mi wo musubi ; iyoiyo Kami wo shiri ; ¹¹ mata Kami no eikwō no ikioi ni shitagaite tamau, moromoro no chikara ni yorite tsuyoku nari ; subete no koto yorokobite shinobi, katsu tae ; ¹² shikashite warera

wo, hikari ni aru seito no shigyō ni azukaru ni taru mono to shi tamaishi, Chichi ni kansha sen koto nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 9, 18-26.

IESU korera no koto wo katari i tamau toki, miyo, hitori no tsukasa kitari haishite iu : “ Waga musume ima shinitari ; saredo kitarite, mi te wo kore ni oki tamawaba, ikin.” ¹⁹ Iesu tachite kare ni tomonai tamau ni, deshi-tachi mo shitagau. ²⁰ Miyo, jūninen chirō wo wazurai itaru onna, Iesu no ushiro ni kitarite, mi koromo no fusa ni sawaru ; ²¹ sore wa mi koromo ni dani sawaraba, sukuwaren to, kokoro no uchi ni ieru nari. ²² Iesu furikaeri, onna wo mite ii tamau : “ Musume yo, kokoro yasukare ; nanji no shinkō nanji wo sukueri.” Onna kono toki yori sukuwaretari. ²³ Kakute Iesu tsukasa no ie ni itari, fue-fuku mono to, sawagu gunjū to wo mite, ii tamau : ²⁴ “ Shirizoke ; shōjo wa shinitaru ni arazu, inetaru nari.” Hito-bito Iesu wo azawarau. ²⁵ Gunjū no idasareshi nochi, irite sono te wo tori tamaeba, shōjo okitari. ²⁶ Kono kikoe amaneku sono chi ni hiromarinu.

San-i Ittai-go Shujitsu no kazu nijūshi ijō no toshi wa, Gen-ihōsetsu ni nokorishi Tokutō Shitōsho Fukuinsho wo motte oginai ; nijūshi ika no toshi wa, amaru mono wo habuku.

Kōrinsetsu-zen Shujitsu.

SHU yo, negawaku wa mi tami no kokoro wo hagemashi, ōku no yoki okonai no mi wo musubi, yutaka

ni Shu yori mukui wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Erem. 23, 5-8.

SHU ii tamau :— Miyo, hi kitaran ; ware Dabide no tame ni hitotsu no tadashiki Eda wo okosu beshi ; kare Ō to nari, sube osamete sakae, chi nite gi to kōhei to wo hodo-kosu beshi. ⁶ Sono toki Yuda wa sukui wo e, Isuraeru wa yasuki ni oran ; sono na wa ‘ SHU, warera no gi ’ to tonararen. ⁷ Kono yue ni SHU ii tamau :— Miyo, hito-bito ‘ Isuraeru no kora wo, Ejiputo no chi yori michibiki idashishi SHU wa iki tamau ’ to iwazu shite ; ⁸ ‘ Isuraeru no ie no sue wo, kita no kuni, oyobi oi yarareshi kuni-guni yori michibiki idashishi SHU wa iki tamau ’ to iu hi kitaran ; karera wa onore no kuni ni sumu beshi.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 6, 5-14.

IESU me wo agete ōi naru gunjū no kitaru wo mite, Piripo ni ii tamau : “ Warera izuko yori pan wo kaite, kono hito-bito ni kuwasu beki ka ? ” ⁶ Kaku ii tamau wa, Piripo wo kokoromuru tame nite, mizukara nasan to suru koto wo shiri tamau nari. ⁷ Piripo kotaete iu : “ Nihyaku denari no pan ari to mo, hito-bito sukoshi zutsu ukuru ni, nao taraji. ” ⁸ Deshi no hitori nite, Shimon Petero no kyōdai naru Andere iu : ⁹ “ Koko ni hitori no warabe ari ; ōmugi no pan itsutsu to, chiisaki sakana futatsu to wo

moteri ; saredo kono ōku no hito ni wa nani ni ka naran ? ”
 10 Iesu ii tamau : “ Hito-bito wo zaseshimeyo.” Sono to-
 koro ni ōku no kusa arite, hito-bito zaseshi ga, sono kazu
 ōyoso gosennin nariki. 11 Koko ni Iesu pan wo torite sha-
 shi, zashitaru hito-bito ni wakachi atae ; mata sakana wo
 mo shika nashite, sono hossuru hodo atae tamau. 12 Hito-
 bito no akitaru nochī, deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : “ Sutaru
 mono no naki yō ni, sakitaru amari wo atsumeyo.” 13 Su-
 nawachi atsumetaru ni, itsutsu no ōmugi no pan no sakitaru
 wo kuraishi mono no amari, jūni no kago ni michitari.
 14 Hito-bito sono nashi tamaishi shirushi wo mite iu : “ Geni
 kore wa yo ni kitaru beki yogensha nari.”

Seito Andere-bi.

(II gwatsu 30 nichī)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa sei naru Shito Andere
 ni, tadachi ni mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no meshi ni shita-
 gau megumi wo atae tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera, ni
 kotoba ni yorite meshi wo kōmuritaru mono mo, tadachi ni
 kore ni shitagai, onore wo sasagete, Shu no imashime wo
 mamoru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite
 koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Rom. 10, 9-21.

NANJI kuchi nite Iesu wo Shu to ii arawashi, kokoro
 nite Kami no kore wo shinin no uchi yori yomigae-

rase tamaishi koto wo shinzeba, sukuwaru beshi; ¹⁰ sore hito wa kokoro ni shinjite gi to serare, kuchi ni ii arawashite sukuwaruru nari. ¹¹ Seisho ni iu: "Subete kare wo shinzuru mono wa hazukashimerareji" to. ¹² Yūdaya-bito to Girishiya-bito to no wakachi nashi; dōitsu no Shu wa, bammin no Shu ni mashimashite, subete yobi motomuru mono ni taishite yutaka nari; ¹³ "Subete Shu no mi na wo yobi motomuru mono wa sukuwaru beshi" to areba nari. ¹⁴ Saredo imada shinzenū mono wo, ikade yobi motomuru koto wo sen? Imada kikanu mono wo, ikade shinzuru koto wo sen? Nobe tsutauru mono nakuba, ikade kiku koto wo sen? ¹⁵ Tsukawasarezuba, ikade nobe tsutauru koto wo sen? "Aa uruwashiki kana, yoki koto wo tsuguru mono no ashi yo" to shirusaretaru gotoshi.

¹⁶ Saredo mina fukuin ni shitagaishi ni wa arazu. Izaya iu: "Shu yo, warera ni kikitaru koto wo, tare ka shinze-shi?" ¹⁷ Kaku shinkō wa kiku ni yori, kiku wa Kirisuto no kotoba ni yoru. ¹⁸ Saredo ware iu, karera kikoezarishi ka? Shikarazu; "Sono koe wa zenchi ni yuki watari, sono kotoba wa sekai no hate ni made oyoberi." ¹⁹ Ware mata iu, Isuraeru wa shirazarishi ka? Mazu Mōse iu: "Ware tami naranu mono wo mote, nanjira ni netami wo okosase; oroka naru tami wo mote, nanjira wo ikarasen." ²⁰ Mata Izaya habakarazu shite iu: "Ware wo motomezaru mono ni, ware mi idasare; ware wo tazunezaru mono ni, ware arawaretari." ²¹ Sara ni Isuraeru ni tsukite wa, "Ware

shitagawazu shite ii sakarau tami ni, hinemosu te wo nobe tari " to ieri.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 4, 18-22.

IESU Gariraya no umibe wo ayumite, futari no kyōdai, Petero to iu Shimon to, sono kyōdai Andere to ga, uni ni ami-uchi oru wo mi tamau ; karera wa sunadoribito nari. 19 Kore ni ii tamau : " Ware ni shitagai kitare ; saraba nanjira wo hito wo sunadoru mono to nasan." 20 Karera tadachi ni ami wo sutete shitagau. 21 Sara ni susumi yukite, mata futari no kyōdai, Zebedai no ko Yakobu to, sono kyōdai Yohane to ga, chichi Zebedai to tomo ni, fune ni arite ami wo tsukuroi oru wo mite, yobi tamaeba ; 22 tadachi ni fune to chichi to wo okite shitagau.

Seito Tomasu-bi.

(12 gwatsu 21 nichi)

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, sei naru Shito Tomasu ni, mi Ko no yomigaeri wo utagau koto wo yurushite, michi no akashi wo masumasu kataku shi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera ni, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo utagawazaru, mattaki shinkō wo ataete, Shu ni semeraruru koto nakarashime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yo-yo eikwō aru, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 2, 19-22.

SAREBA nanjira wa mohaya tabibito, mata yadoribito ni arazu ; seito to onaji kunibito, mata Kami no kazoku nari. ²⁰ Nanjira wa shito to yogensha to no motoi no ue ni tateraretaru mono ni shite, Kirisuto Iesu mizukara sono sumi no oya-ishi tari. ²¹ Onoono no tatenono kare ni ari-te tate awaserare, iyamashi ni sei naru miya Shu no uchi ni naru nari. ²² Nanjira mo Kirisuto ni arite tomo ni taterare, Mitama ni yorite Kami no mi sumai to naru nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 20, 24-31.

I ESU kitari tamaishi toki, jūni deshi no hitori, Dedomo to tonauru Tomasu, tomo ni orazarishikaba, ²⁵ hoka no deshi kore ni iu : “ Warera Shu wo mitari.” Tomasu iu : “ Ware wa sono te ni kugi no ato wo mi, waga yubi wo kugi no ato ni sashi ire, waga te wo sono waki ni sashi iruru ni arazuba, shinzeji.”

²⁶ Yōka no nochi deshi-tachi mata ie ni ori, Tomasu mo tomo ni orite ; to wo toji okishi ni Iesu kitari, karera no naka ni tachite ii tamau : “ Heian nanjira ni are.” ²⁷ Mata Tomasu ni ii tamau : “ Nanji no yubi wo koko ni nobete, waga te wo miyo ; nanji no te wo nobete, waga waki ni sashi ireyo ; shinzeno mono to narade, shinzuru mono to nare.” ²⁸ Tomasu kotaete iu : “ Waga Shu yo, waga Kami yo ! ” ²⁹ Iesu ii tamau : “ Nanji ware wo mishi ni yorite shinjitari ; mizu shite shinzuru mono wa saiwai nari.”

³⁰ Kono fumi ni shirusazaru hoka no ōku no shirushi wo, Iesu deshi-tachi no mae nite okonai tamaeri. ³¹ Saredo korera no koto wo shirushishi wa, nanjira wo shite Iesu no, Kami no Ko Kirisuto taru koto wo shinzeshime, shinjite mi na ni yori inochi wo eshimen ga tame nari.

Seito Pauro Kaishinjitsu.

(*I getsu 25 nichi*)

KAMI yo, Shu wa Shito Pauro no dendō ni yorite, fukuin no hikari wo zensekai ni terashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa sono kaishin wo kioku shi, kore wo kansha shite, sono nobe tsutaeshi sei naru oshie ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 9, 1-22.

SAURO wa Shu no deshi-tachi ni taishite, nao obiyakashi to setsugai to no ki wo mitashi, daisaishi ni itarite, ² Damasuko ni aru shokwaidō e no soebumi wo kou ; kono Michi no mono wo mi idasaba, nannyo ni kakawarazu, shibarite Erusaremu ni hikan tame nari. ³ Yukite Damasuko ni chikazukitaru toki, tachimachi ten yori hikari idete, kare wo meguri terashitareba ; ⁴ kare chi ni taorete, “Sauro, Sauro, nanzo ware wo hakugai suru ka” to iu koe wo kiku. ⁵ Kare iu : “Shu yo, nanji wa tare zo ?” Kotae tamau : “Ware wa nanji ga hakugai suru Iesu nari. ⁶ Oki-

te, machi ni ire ; saraba nanji nasu beki koto wo tsugeraru beshi." 7 Dōkō no hitobito, mono-iu koto atawazu shite tachitarishi ga, koe wa kikedomo, tare wo mo mizariki. 8 Sauro chi yori okite, me wo aketaredo nani mo miezareba, hito sono te wo hikite Damasuko ni michibiki yukishi ni, 9 mikka no aida miezu, mata nomi-kui sezariki.

10 Sate Damasuko ni Ananiya to iu hitori no deshi ari ; maboroshi no uchi ni Shu ii tamau : " Ananiya yo." Kotau : " Shu yo, ware koko ni ari." 11 Shu ii tamau : " Okite, Sugu to iu chimata ni yuki, Yuda no ie nite Sauro to iu Taruso-bito wo tazuneyo ; miyo, kare wa inori oru nari ; 12 mata Ananiya to iu hito no iri kitarite, futatabi miyuru koto wo eshimen tame ni, te wo onoga ue ni oku wo mitari." 13 Ananiya kotau : " Shu yo, ware ōku no hito yori kono hito ni tsukite kikishi ni, kare ga Erusaremu nite , nanji no seito ni gai wo kuwaeshi koto ikabakari zo ya. 14 Mata koko nite mo, subete nanji no mi na wo yobu mono wo shibaru ken wo, saishichō-ra yori uke oru nari." 15 Shu ii tamau : " Yuke ; kono hito wa Ihōjin, ō-tachi, Isuraeru no shison no mae ni, waga na wo mochi yuku waga erabi no utsuwa nari. 16 Ware kare ni, waga na no tame ni ikani ōku no kurushimi wo ukuru ka wo shimesan." 17 Koko ni Ananiya yukite, sono ie ni iri, kare no ue ni te wo okite iu : " Kyōdai Sauro yo, nanji ga kitaru michi nite araware tamaishi Iesu, sunawachi Shu, ware wo tsukawashi tamaeri ; nanji ga futatabi miru koto wo e, katsu Seirei ni-

te mitasaren tame nari.” ¹⁸ Tadachi ni kare no me yori uroko no gotoki mono ochite, miru koto wo e ; sunawachi okite, baputesuma wo uke ; katsu shokuji shite, chikara-zukitari.

¹⁹ Sauro wa sunichi no aida Damasuko no ‘deshi-tachi to tomo ni ori ; ²⁰ tadachi ni shokwaidō nite Iesu no, Kami no Ko naru koto wo nobetari. ²¹ Kiku mono mina odorokite iu : “ Ko wa Erusaremu nite, kono na wo yobu mono wo sokonaishi hito narazu ya ? Mata koko ni kitarishi mo, kore wo shibarite saishichō-ra no moto ni hiki yukan ga tame narazu ya ? ” ²² Sauro masumasu chikara kuwawari, Iesu no Kirisuto naru koto wo ronshō shite, Damasuko ni sumu Yudaya-bito wo ii fusetari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 19, 27-30.

KOKO ni Petero kotaete iu : “ Miyo, warera issai wo sutete nanji ni shitagaeri ; sareba nani wo u beki ka ? ” ²⁸ Iesu karera ni ii tamau : “ Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : yo aratamarite, hito no Ko sono eikwō no kurai ni zasuru toki, ware ni shitagaeru nanjira mo, mata jūni no kurai ni zashite, Isuraeru no jūni no yakara wo sat akan. ²⁹ Mata ōyoso waga na no tame ni aruiwa ie, aruiwa kyōdai, aruiwa shimai, aruiwa chichi, aruiwa haha, aruiwa ko, aruiwa tahata wo sutsuru mono wa, sūbai wo uke, mata tokoshie no inochi wo tsugan. ³⁰ Saredo ōku no saki naru mono ato ni, ato naru mono saki ni naru beshi.”

Hikenjitsu :

*mata Otome Maria Hiketsujitsu.**(2 gwatsu 2 ka)*

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, kono hi, hitori
 no mi Ko nikutai nite miya ni sasagerare tamaeri.
 Kaku no gotoku warera mo, kokoro wo kiyomerare, mi
 Ko ni yorite Chichi ni sasageraren koto wo, fushite koi-
 negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Marak. 3, 1-5.

MIYO, ware waga tsukai wo tsukawasu ; kare waga mae
 ni michi wo sonaen ; nanjira no motomuru Shu wa,
 niwaka ni sono miya ni kitari tamawan ; miyo, nanjira no
 yorokobu keiyaku no tsukai kitaru beshi to, bangun no
 SHU ii tamau. ² Saredo sono kitari tamau hi ni wa, tare ka
 taen ? Sono araware tamau toki ni wa, tare ka tachi en ?
 Kare wa gin wo fuki wakuru mono no hi no gotoku, nuno-
 sarashi no sekken no gotoku naran. ³ Kare wa gin wo fuki
 wakete, kore wo kiyomuru mono no gotoku zashi, Rebi
 no kora wo kiyome, kingin no gotoku kiyoku shi tamawan ;
 shikashite karera wa gi wo mote SHU ni sonaemono wo
 sasagen. ⁴ Sono toki Yuda to Erusaremu to no sonaemono
 wa, mukashi no hi no gotoku, inishie no toshi no gotoku,
 SHU ni yorokobaren. ⁵ Ware mata nanjira ni chikazukite
 sabaki wo nashi ; majutsusha, kan-in wo okonau mono,
 itsuwarite chikau mono, yatoibito no atai wo kasume, yamo-
 me mata minashigo wo shietage, totsukunibito no gi wo

mage, ware wo osorenu mono-domo ni mukaite, sumiyaka ni akashibito to naran to, bangun no SHU ii tamau.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 2, 22-40.

MŌSE no okite ni sadametarū kiyome no hi michitareba, karera osanago wo tazusaete Erusaremu ni noboru. ²³ Kore wa Shu no okite ni, "Subete uigo ni umaruru nanshi wa, Shu ni tsukeru, sei naru mono to tonaeraru beshi" to shirusaretaru gotoku, osanago wo Shu ni sasage; ²⁴ mata Shu no okite ni, "Yamabato hito-tsugai, aruiwa iebato no hina niwa" to iitaru ni shitagaite, ikenie wo sonaen tame nari. ²⁵ Miyo, Erusaremu ni Shimeon to iu hito ari; kono hito wa gi katsu keiken ni shite, Isuraeru no nagusameraren koto wo machi nozomu; Seirei sono ue ni inasu. ²⁶ Mata Seirei ni, Shu no Kirisuto wo minu uchi wa, shi wo mizu to shimesaretarishi ga; ²⁷ kono toki Mitama ni kanjite miya ni iru. Futaoya sono ko Iesu wo tazusae, kono ko no tame ni, okite no narawashi ni shitagaite, okonawan tote kitaritareba; ²⁸ Shimeon Iesu wo tori idaki, Kami wo homete iu:

²⁹ "Shu yo, ima koso mi kotoba ni shitagaite,
Shimobe wo yasuraka ni yukashime tamau nare.

³⁰ Waga me wa haya Shu no sukui wo mitari;

³¹ Kore moromoro no tami no mae ni sonae tamaishi mono,

³² Ihōjin wo ferasu hikari,
Mi tami Isuraeru no eikwō nari."

³³ Kaku osanago ni tsukite kataru koto wo, sono chichi haha ayashimi itareba, ³⁴ Shimeon karera wo shikushite, haha Mariya ni iu : “ Miyo, kono osanago wa Isuraeru no ōku no hito no, aruiwa taore aruiwa tatan tame ni, mata ii-sakarai wo ukuru shirushi no tame ni okaru— ³⁵ tsurugi nanji no kokoro wo mo sashi tsuranuku beshi ;— kore wa ōku no hito no kokoro no omoi no arawaren tame nari.”

³⁶ Koko ni Aseru no yakara, Panueru no musume ni, Anna to iu yogensha ari ; toshi itaku oyu. Otome no toki otto ni yukite, shichinen tomo ni ori, ³⁷ hachijū yonēn yamome tari ; miya wo hanarezu, yoru mo hiru mo danjiki to kitō to wo nashite, Kami ni tsukau. ³⁸ Kono toki susumi yorite, Kami ni kansha shi, mata subete Erusaremu no aganai wo machi nozomu hito ni, osanago no koto wo katareri.

³⁹ Sate Shu no okite ni shitagaite, subete no koto wo hatashitareba, Gariraya ni kaeri, onoga machi Nazare ni itareri. ⁴⁰ Osanago wa yaya ni seichō shite sukoyaka ni nari, chie michi ; katsu Kami no megumi sono ue ni ariki.

Seito Mattea-bi.

(2 gwatsu 24 ka)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu wo watashishi Yuda no kawari ni, chūgi naru shimobe Mattea wo erabi, jūni Shito ni tsurane tamaeri. Negawaku wa tsune ni Kōkwai wo mamorite, itsuwari no shito wo fusegi,

chūjitsu naru bokushi wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. I, 15-26.

SONO koro Petero, hyaku nijūmei bakari tomo ni atsumarite, mure wo naseru kyōdai-tachi no naka ni tachite iu : ¹⁶ “ Kyōdai-tachi yo, Iesu wo torauru mono-domo no tebiki to narishi Yuda ni tsukite, Seirei Dabide no kuchi ni yorite arakajime ii tamaishi seisho wa, kanarazu jōju sezarū wo ezarishi nari. ¹⁷ Kare wa warera no uchi ni kazoerare, kono tsutome ni azukaritareba nari. ¹⁸ (Kono hito wa, kano fugi no atai wo mote jisho wo e ; mata utsubushi ni ochite, tadanaka yori sakete, harawata mina nagare idetari. ¹⁹ Kono koto Erusaremu ni sumu subete no hito ni shirarete, sono jisho wa kunikotoba nite Akerudama to tonaeraru ; chi no jisho to no gi nari.) ²⁰ Sore wa Shihen ni shirushite : Kare no sumika wa are hateyo, hito sono uchi ni sumawazare’ to ii ; mata ‘ Sono tsutome wa hoka no hito ni esaseyo ’ to iitari. ²¹ Sareba Shu Iesu warera no uchi ni yuki-ki shi tamaishi aida, ²² sunawachi Yohane no baputesuma yori hajimari, warera wo hanarete agerare tamai-shi hi ni itaru made, tsune ni warera to tomo ni arishi kono hito-bito no uchi, hitori warera to tomo ni Shu no yomigaeri no shōnin to naru beki nari.” ²³ Koko ni Barusaba to tonaerare, mata no na wo Yusuto to yobaruru Yosefu, oyobi Matteya no, rutari wo age, ^{24,25} inorite iu : “ Subete no

hito no kokoro wo shiri tamau Shu yo, Yuda onoga tokoro ni yukan tote, kono tsutome to shito no shoku to yori ochitareba ; sono ato wo tsugasuru ni, kono futari no uchi, izure wo erabi tamau ka, shimeshi tamae." ²⁶ Kakute kuji seshi ni, kuji wa Matteya ni ataritareba ; kare wa jūichi no shito ni kuwaeraretari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 11, 25-30.

SONO toki Iesu kotaete ii tamau :— Tenchi no Shu naru Chichi yo, ware kansha su : korera no koto wo kashikoki mono, satoki mono ni kakushite, midorigo ni arawashi tamaeri. ²⁶ Chichi yo, shikari ; kaku no gotoki wa mi kokoro ni kanaeru nari. ²⁷ Subete no mono wa, ware waga Chichi yori yudaneraretari. Ko wo shiru mono wa, Chichi no hoka ni naku ; Chichi wo shiru mono wa, Ko, mata Ko no hossuru mama ni arawasu tokoro no mono no hoka ni nashi. ²⁸ Subete rōsuru mono, omoni wo ou mono, ware ni kitare ; ware nanjira wo yasumasen. ²⁹ Ware wa nyūwa ni shite, kokoro hikukereba, waga kubiki wo oite ware ni manabe ; saraba tamashii ni yasumi wo en. ³⁰ Waga kubiki wa yasuku, waga ni wa karokereba nari.

Otome Maria Mōkokujitsu.

(3 gwatsu 25 nichi)

SHU yo, ten no tsukai no tsuge wo motte, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no nikutai to naru koto wo shimeshi tama-

eri. Negawaku wa mi megumi wo warera no kokoro ni sosogi, sono kurushimi to jūjika no isao ni yorite, sono yomigaeri no eikwō ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Izay. 7, 10-15.

SHU mata Ahazu ni tsugete ii tamau : ¹¹ “ Nanji no Kam naru SHU ni shirushi wo motomeyo ; aruiwa fukak tokoro, aruiwa ue naru takaki tokoro ni motomeyo.” ¹² Shikaru ni Ahazu iu : “ Ware wa kore wo motomeji ; ware wa SHU wo kokoromuru koto wo seji.” ¹³ Izaya iu : “ Dabide no ie yo, nanjira kike. Hito wo wazurawashite shōji to nashi, mata waga Kami wo mo wazurawasan to suru ka ? ¹⁴ Kono yue ni Shu mizukara nanjira ni shirushi wo atae tamawan ; miyo, otome haramite ko wo uman ; sono na wo Immanueru to tonau beshi. ¹⁵ Kare aku wo sute, zen wo erabu koto wo shiru korooi ni itarite, gyūraku to hachimitsu to wo kurawan.”

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 1, 26-38.

SONO mutsukime ni, mi tsukai Gaburieru, Nazare to iu Gariraya no machi ni oru otome no moto ni Kami yori tsukawasaru ; ²⁷ kono otome wa, Dabide no ie no Yosefu to iu hito to iinazuke seshi mono nite, sono na wo Mariya to iu. ²⁸ Mi tsukai otome no moto ni kitarite iu : “ Medetashi, megumaruru mono yo. Shu nanji to tomo

ni imaseri." ²⁹ Mariya kono kotoba ni yorite kokoro itaku sawagi, kakaru aisatsu wa ikanaru koto zo to, omoi megurashitaru ni, ³⁰ mi tsukai iu : " Mariya yo, osoru na ; nanji wa Kami no mi mae ni megumi wo etari. ³¹ Miyo, nanji migoromite nanshi wo uman ; sono na wo Iesu to nazuku beshi. ³² Kare wa ōi naran, ito takaki Mono no Ko to tonaeraren ; mata Shu taru Kami, kore ni sono chichi Dabide no kurai wo atae tamaeba, ³³ Yakobu no ie wo tokoshie ni osamen ; sono kuni wa owaru koto na karu beshi." ³⁴ Mariya mi tsukai ni iu : " Ware imada hito wo shiranu ni, ikani shite kono koto no aru beki? " ³⁵ Mi tsukai kotaete iu : " Seirei nanji ni nozomi, ito takaki Mono no chikara nanji wo ōwan ; kono yue ni nanji ga umu tokoro no sei naru mono wa, Kami no Ko to tonaeraru beshi. ³⁶ Miyo, nanji no shin-zoku Erisabetsu mo, toshi oitaredo, nanshi wo harameri ; umazu-me to iwaretaru mono naru ni, ima wa migomorite haya mutsuki ni narinu. ³⁷ Sore Kami no kotoba ni wa, atawanu tokoro nashi." ³⁸ Mariya iu : " Miyo, ware wa Shu no hashitame nari ; nanji no kotoba no gotoku ware ni nare kashi." Tsui ni mi tsukai hanare sarinu.

Seito Mako-bi.

(4 gwatsu 25 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Fukuin-kisha Mako wo motte ten no michi wo Seikōkwai ni oshie tamaeri.

Negawaku wa warera, kodomo no gotoku eki naki oshie no kaze ni ugokasarezu, mi megumi ni yorite kataku tachi, fukuin no makoto wo mamoru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tate natsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Epes. 4, 7-16.

WARERA wa Kirisuto no tamamono no hakari ni shi-tagaitte, onono megumi wo tamawaritari. ⁸ Sareba ieru koto ari : “ Kare takaki tokoro ni noborishi toki, ōku no toriko wo hikii, hito-bito ni tamamono wo tamaeri ” to. ⁹ (Sude ni noborishi to ieba, mazu chi no hikuki tokoro made kudarishi ni arazu ya ? ¹⁰ Kudarishi mono wa, sunawachi yorozu no mono ni mitan tame ni, moromoro no ten no ue ni noborishi mono nari.) ¹¹ Kare wa aru hito wo shito to shi, aru hito wo yogensha to shi, aru hito wo dendōsha to shi, aru hito wo bokushi kyōshi to shite atae tamaeri ; ¹² kore seito wo mattau shite, tsutome wo okonawase, Kirisuto no karada wo tate ; ¹³ warera wo shite, mina shinkō to, Kami no Ko wo shiru chishiki to ni itchi seshime, mattaki hito, sunawachi Kirisuto no michitareru hodo ni itarase ; ¹⁴ mata warera wa mohaya warabe narazu, hito no azamukigoto to, madowashi no tedate taru warudakumi to yori okoru, samazama no oshie no kaze ni fuki mawasarezu ; ¹⁵ tada ai wo mote makoto wo tamochi, sodachite subete no koto, kashira naru Kirisuto ni tassen tame nari. ¹⁶ Kare wo moto to shi, zenshin wa subete no fushi-bushi no tasuke

nite totonoi, katsu tsuranari, shitai onoono hakari ni ōjite hataraku ni yori, sono karada seichō shi, mizukara ai ni yorite tateraruru nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 15, 1-11.

WARE wa makoto no budō no ki, waga Chichi wa nōfu nari. ² Ōyoso ware ni arite mi wo musubanu eda wa, Chichi kore wo nozoki; mi wo musubu mono wa, iyoiyo mi wo musubasen tame ni, kore wo kiyome tamau. ³ Nanjira wa sude ni kiyoshi; waga kataritaru kotoba ni yorite nari. ⁴ Ware ni ore; saraba ware nanjira ni oran. Eda moshi ki ni orazuba, mizukara mi wo musubu kōto atawanu gotoku; nanjira mo ware ni orazuba, mata shikari, ⁵ Ware wa budō no ki, nanjira wa eda nari. Hito mosh-ware ni ori, ware mata kare ni oraba, ōku no mi wo musubu beshi. Nanjira ware wo hanarureba, nanigoto wo mo nashi atawazu. ⁶ Hito moshī ware ni orazuba, eda no gotoku soto ni suterarete karu; hito-bito kore wo atsume, hi ni nage irete yaku nari. ⁷ Nanjira moshi ware ni ori, waga kotoba nanjira ni oraba, nani nite mo nozomi ni shitagaite motomeyo; saraba naran. ⁸ Nanjira ōku no mi wo musubaba, waga Chichi wa eikwō wo uke tamau beshi; shika-shite nanjira waga deshi to naran. ⁹ Chichi no ware wo aishi tamaishi gotoku, ware mo nanjira wo aishitari; waga ai ni ore. ¹⁰ Nanjira moshi waga imashime wo mamoraba, waga ai ni oran; ware waga Chichi no imashime wo mamor-

rite, sono ai ni oru ga gotoshi. ¹¹ Ware korera no koto wo kataritaru wa, waga yorokobi no nanjira ni ari, katsu nanjira no yorokobi no mitasaren tame nari.

Seito Piripo oyobi Seito Yakobu-bi.

(5 gwatsu 1 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, kagiri naki inochi wo uru wa, makoto ni Shu wo shiru ni yoru. Negawaku wa warera, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa michi nari, makoto nari, inochi nari to satori ; sei naru Shito Piripo Yakobu no ato wo fumite, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru michi wo tayezu ayumashime tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Yak. I, 1-12.

KAMI oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto no shimobe Yakobu, chiri oru jūni no yakara no heian wo inoru

² Waga kyōdai yo, nanjira samazama no kokoromi ni au toki, hitasura kore wo yorokobi to seyo ; ³ sowa nanjira no shinkō no tameshi wa, nintai wo shōzuru wo shireba nari. ⁴ Nintai wo shite mattaki hataraki wo nasashimeyo ; kore nanjira ga mattaku, katsu sonawarite, kakuru tokoro nakan tame nari.

⁵ Nanjira no uchi, moshi chie no kakuru mono araba, togamuru koto naku, mata oshimu koto naku, subete no hito ni atauru Kami ni motomu beshi ; saraba ataeraren.

⁶ Tadashi utagau koto naku, shinkō wo mote motomu beski ; utagau mono wa, kaze ni ugokasarete hirugaeru umi no nami no gotoki nari. ⁷ Kakaru hito wa, Shu yori nani mono wo mo uku to omou na. ⁸ Kakaru hito wa futa gokoro ni shite, subete sono ayumu tokoro no michi sadamari nashi.

⁹ Hikuki kyōdai wa onoga takaku seraretaru wo yorokobe ; ¹⁰ tomeru mono wa onoga hikuku seraretaru wo yorokobe ; sowa kusa no hana no gotoku sugi yuku beke-reba nari. ¹¹ Hi ide, atsuki kaze fukite, kusa wo karaseba ; hana ochite, sono uruwashiki sugata horobu ; tomeru mono mo mata kaku no gotoku, sono michi no nakaba ni shite, onore mazu kie usen.

¹² Kokoromi ni tauru mono wa saiwai nari ; kore wo yoshi to seraruru toki wa, Shu no onore wo aisuru mono ni yakusoku shi tamaishi, inochi no kammuri wo uku bekereba nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 14, 1-14.

IESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau : “ Nanjira kokoro wo sawa-gasu na. Kami wo shinji, mata ware wo shinzeyo. ² Waga Chichi no ie ni wa sumika ōshi ; shikarazuba, ware kanete nanjira ni tsugeshi naran ; ware nanjira no tame ni tokoro wo sonae ni yuku. ³ Moshi yukite nanjira no tame ni tokoro wo sonaeba, mata kitarite nanjira wo waga moto ni mukaen ; waga oru tokoro ni, nanjira mo oran tame

nari. ⁴ Nanjira wa waga yuku tokoro ni itaru michi wo shiru." ⁵ Tomasu iu : " Shu yo, izuko ni yuki|tamau ka wo shirazu ; ikade sono michi wo shiran ya ? " ⁶ Iesu kare ni ii tamau : " Ware wa michi nari, makoto nari, inochi nari ; ware ni yorade wa, tare nite mo Chichi no mi moto ni itaru mono nashi. ⁷ Nanjira moshi ware wo shiritaraba, waga Chichi wo mo shirishi naran. Ima yori nanjira kore wo shiru ; sude ni kore wo mitari." ⁸ Piripo iu : " Shu yo, Chichi wo warera ni shimeshi tamae ; saraba tareri." ⁹ Iesu ii tamau : " Piripo, ware kaku hisashiku nanjira to tomo ni orishi ni, ware wo shiranu ka ? Ware wo mishi mono wa, Chichi wo mishi nari. Ikanareba ' Warera ni Chichi wo shimese ' to iu ka ? ¹⁰ Ware no Chichi ni ori, Chichi no ware ni i tamau koto wo shinzenu ka ? Waga nanjira ni iu kotoba wa, onore ni yorite kataru ni arazu ; Chichi ware ni imashite, ni waza wo okonai tamau nari. ¹¹ Waga iu koto wo shinzezo : ware wa Chichi ni ori, Chichi wa ware ni i tamau nari. Moshi shinzezuba, waga waza ni yorite shinzezo. ¹² Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : ware wo shinzuru mono wa, waga nasu waza wo nasan ; katsu kore yori mo ōi naru waza wo nasu beshi ; ware Chichi ni yukeba nari. ¹³ Nanjira ga waga na ni yorite negau koto wa, ware mina kore wo nasan ; Chichi Ko ni yorite eikwō wo uke tamawan tame nari. ¹⁴ Nani-goto nite mo waga na ni yorite ware ni negawaba, ware kore wo nasu beshi."

Seito Barunaba-bi.

(6 gwatsu II nichi)

SEI naru Shito Barunaba ni, Seirei no kotonaru tamamono wo sazuken tamaishi, zennō no Kami yo, moromoro no tamamono wo motte warera wo tomase, mata kore wo mochiite tsune ni Shu no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. II, 22-30.

KONO koto Erusaremu ni aru kyōkwai ni kikoetareba, Barunaba wo Anteoke ni tsukawasu. ²³ Kare kitarite, Kami no megumi wo mite yorokobi; karera ni, mina kokoro wo kataku shite Shu ni oran koto wo susumu; ²⁴ kare wa Seirei to shinkō to nite michitaru yoki hito nareba nari. Koko ni ōku no hito-bito Shu ni kuwawaritari. ²⁵ Kakute Barunaba wa Sauro wo tazunen tote Taruso ni yuki, ²⁶ kare ni aite Anteoke ni tomonai kitari; futari tomo ni ichinen no aida, kashiko no kyōkwai no atsumari ni idete ōku no hito wo oshiu. Deshi-tachi no Kirisutean to tonaeraruru koto wa Anteoke yori hajimareri.

²⁷ Sono koro Erusaremu yori yogensha-tachi Anteoke ni kudaruru. ²⁸ Sono uchi no hitori, Agabo to iu mono tachite, ōi naru kikin no zensekai ni aru beki koto wo, Mitama ni yorite shimeseru ga; hatashite Kuraudeo no toki

ni okoreri. ²⁹ Koko ni deshi-tachi, onoono no chikara ni ōjite, Yudaya ni sumu kyōdai-tachi ni tasuke wo okuran koto wo sadame; ³⁰ tsui ni kore wo okonai, Barunaba oyobi Sauro no te ni takushite, chōrō-tachi ni okureri.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 15, 12-16.

IFSU ii tamau:— Waga imashime wa kore nari: waga nanjira wo aisheshi gotoku, tagai ni ai-aiseyo. ¹³ Hito sono tomo no tame ni onore no inochi wo sutsuru, kore yori ōi naru ai wa nashi. ¹⁴ Nanjira moshi waga meizuru koto wo okonawaba, waga tomo nari. ¹⁵ Ima yori nochi, ware nanjira wo shinobe to iwazu; shimobe wa shujin no nasu koto wo shirazaru nari. Ware nanjira wo tomo to yoberi; waga Chichi ni kikishi subete no koto wo, nanjira ni shirasetareba nari. ¹⁶ Nanjira ware wo erabishi ni arazu, ware nanjira wo eraberi; shikashite nanjira no yukite mi wo musubi, katsu sono mi no nokoran tame ni; mata ōyoso waga na ni yorite Chichi ni motomuru mono wo, Chichi no tamawan tame ni, nanjira wo tatetari.

Shisenja Yohane Tanjōjitsu.

(6 gwatsu 24 ka)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa kushiki setsuri wo motte sono shimobe Shisenja Yohane wo umareshime, kore wo tsukawashite kui-aratame no oshie wo nobe, Kirisuto no michi wo sonaeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera,

sono oshie ni shitagaite, shinjitsu ni kui aratame ; sono okonai ni naraite, tsune ni makoto wo katari, habakarazu shite aku wo seme, michi no tame ni kurushimi wo shinobu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Izay. 40, I-II.

NANJIRA nō Kami ii tamau : “ Nagusameyo, waga tami wo nagusameyo. ² Nengoro ni Erusaremu’ ni katarite yobaware : nanji no ikusa no toki wa sude ni owari, nanji no fugi wa sude ni yurusare, nanji no moromoro no tsumi wa SHU no mi te yori baishitaru mukui wo uketari.”

³ Yobawaru mono no koe ari ; iwaku : “ Arano nite SHU no michi wo sonae, sabaku nite warera no Kami no tame ni ōji wo naoku seyo. ⁴ Subete no tani wa takaku, subete no yama to oka to wa hikuku serare ; magaritaru wa naoku, kewashiki wa tairaka ni seraru beshi. ⁵ Kakute SHU no eikwō araware, hito mina tomo ni kore wo min. SHU no kuchi kore wo katari tamaeru nari.” ⁶ Koe ari ; iwaku : “ Yobaware.” Ware iu : “ Nani to yobawaru beki ka? Hito wa mina kusa nari, sono hae wa subete no no hana no gotoshi ; ⁷ kusa wa kare, hana wa shibomu ; SHU no iki sono ue wo fukeba nari ; geni tami wa kusa nari.” ⁸ Kusa wa kare, hana wa shibomu ; saredo warera no Kami no kotoba wa tokoshie ni tatan.

⁹ Aa, yoki otozure wo Shion ni tsuguru mono yo;

takaki yama ni nobore; yoki otozure wo Erusaremu ni tsuguru mono yo, chikara wo tsukushite koe wo ageyo; koe wo ageite osoru na. Yuda no machi-machi ni tsugete "Nanjira no Kami wo miyo" to iu ¹⁰ Miyo, KAMI naru Shu masurao no gotoku kitari, sono kaina nite sube osame tamawan. Mukui wa sono mi te ni ari, atai wa sono mi mae ni ari. ¹¹ Shu wa bokusha no gotoku sono mure wo yashinai, kaina nite kohitsuji wo idaki, kore wo sono futo-koro ni irete tazusae, chichi wo fukumasuru mono wo yawaraka ni michibiki tamawan.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 1, 57-80.

SATE Erisabetsu umu toki michite nanshi wo umitareba ⁵⁸ sono moyori no mono, shinzoku no mono-domo, Shu no, ōi naru awaremi wo Erisabetsu ni tare tamaishi koto wo kikite, kare to tomo ni yorokobu. ⁵⁹ Yōkame ni narite, sono ko ni katsurei wo okonawan tote hito-bito kitari, chichi no na ni chinamite Zakariya to nazuken to seshi ni, ⁶⁰ haha kotaete iu: "Ina, Yohane to nazuku beshi." ⁶¹ Karera iu: "Nanji no shinzoku no uchi ni wa kono na wo tsuketaru mono nashi." ⁶² Shikashite chichi ni kōbe nite shimeshi, ikani nazuken to omou ka to toitaru ni, ⁶³ Zakariya kaki-ita wo motomete, "Sono na wa Yohane nari" to kakishikaba, mina ayashimu. ⁶⁴ Zakariya no kuchi tachidokoro ni hirake, shita yurumi, mono-iite Kami wo hometari. ⁶⁵ Moyori ni sumu mono mina osore wo

idaki, mata subete korera no koto amaneku Yūdaya no yamazato ni ii hayasaretareba, ⁶⁶ kiku mono mina kore wo kōkoro ni tomete iu : “ Kono ko wa ikanaru mono ni ka naran? ” Shu no te kare to tomo ni arishi nari.

⁶⁷ Kakute chichi Zakariya Seirei nite mitasare, yogen shite iu :

⁶⁸ Homu beki kana, Shu, Isuraeru no Kami !

Sono tami wo kaerimite aganai wo nashi,

⁶⁹ Warera no tame ni sukui no tsuno wo

Sono shimobe Dabide no ie ni tate tamaeri.

⁷⁰ Kore zo inishie yori sei yogensha no kuchi wo mote, ii tamaishi gotoku,

⁷¹ Warera wo ata yori, subete warera wo nikumu mono no te yori

Tori idashi tamau sukui naru.

⁷² Warera no senzo ni awaremi wo tare,

Sono sei naru keiyaku wo oboshi ;

⁷³ Warera no senzo Aburahamu ni tate tamaishi mi chikai wo wasurezu shite,

⁷⁴ Warera wo ata no te yori sukui,

⁷⁵ Shōgai Shu no mi mae ni sei to gi to wo mote Osore naku tsukaeshime tamau nari.

⁷⁶ Osanago yo, nanji wa ito takaki Mono no yogensha to tonaeraren ;

Kore Shu no mi mae ni sakidachi yukite sono michi wo sonae,

77 Shu no tami ni tsumi no yurushi ni yoru sukui wo
shirashimureba nari ;

78 Kore warera no Kami no fukaki awaremi ni yoru
nari ;

Kono awaremi ni yorite ashita no hikari ue yori
nozomi,

79 Kuraki to shi no kage to ni zasuru mono wo terashi,
Warera no ashi wo heiwa no michi ni mitchibikan.

80 Kakute osanago wa yaya ni seichō shi, sono rei tsuyoku
nari ; Isuraeru ni arawaruru hi made, arano ni itari.

Seito Petero-bi.

(6 gwatsu 29 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo
motte, Shito Petero ni moromoro no yoki tamanono
wo sazuken, Shu no mure wo kau koto wo meiji tamaeri.
Negawaku wa, subete no kantoku [*episukopo*] to bokushi
wa chūjitsu ni mi kotoba wo nobe, shinto wa sono oshie ni
shitagai, tomo ni kagiri naki eikwō no kammuri wo ukuru
koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai
tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 12, 1-11.

SONO koro Herode ō, kyōkwai no uchi no aru hito-
domo wo kurushimen to shite te wo kudashi ; ² tsu-
rugi wo mote Yohane no kyōdai Yakobu wo koroseri.

³ Kono koto Yudaya-bito no kokoro ni kanaitaru wo mite, mata Petero wo mo torau. Koro wa jokōsai no toki nariki.
⁴ Sude ni torite hitoya ni ire, sugikoshi no nochi ni tami no mae ni hiki idasan to no kokorogamae nite, yonin hito-kumi naru yo-kumi no heisetsu ni watashite, kore wo mamorasetari. ⁵ Kakute Petero wa hitoya no naka ni toraware, kyōkwai wa nesshin ni kare no tame ni Karni ni inori wo naseri. ⁶ Herode kore wo hiki idasan to suru sono mae no yo, Petero wa futatsu no kusari nite tsunagare, futari no heisetsu no aida ni nemuri, bampei-ra wa kado-guchi ni ite hitoya wo mamoritaru ni; ⁷ miyo, Shu no tsukai Petero no katawara ni tachite, hikari shitsunai ni kagayaku. Mi tsukai kare no waki wo tataki, samashite iu: "Toku okiyo;" kakute kusari sono te yori ochitari.
⁸ Mi tsukai iu: "Obi wo shime, kutsu wo hake." Kare sono gotoku shitareba, mata iu: "Uwagi wo matoite, ware ni shitagae." ⁹ Petero idete shitagaishi ga, mi tsukai no suru koto no nakoto naru wo shirazu, maboroshi wo miru naran to omou. ¹⁰ Kakute dai ichi, dai ni no katame wo sugite, machi ni iru tokoro no tetsu no mon ni itareba, mon onozukara karera no tame ni hirake; ai-tomo ni idete, hitotsu no chimata wo sugishi toki, tadachi ni mi tsukai hanaretari. ¹¹ Petero ware ni kaerite iu: "Ware ima makoto ni shiru: Shu sono tsukai wo tsukawashite, Herode no te, oyobi Yudaya no tami no subete omoi mōkeshi koto yori, ware wo sukui idashi tamaishi wo."

Fukuinsho. Mat. 16, 13-19.

IESU Piripo Kaizariya no chihō ni itari, deshi-tachi ni toite ii tamau : “ Hito-bito wa hito no Ko wo tare to iu ka ? ” ¹⁴ Karera iu : “ Aru hito wa Baputesuma no Yohane, aru hito wa Eriya, aru hito wa Eremiya, mata yogensha no hitori.” ¹⁵ Karera ni ii tamau : “ Nanjira wa ware wo tare to iu ka ? ” ¹⁶ Shimon Petero kotaete iu : “ Nanji wa Kirisuto, ikeru Kami no Ko nari.” ¹⁷ Iesu kotaete ii tamau : “ Baruyona Shimon, nanji wa saiwai nari ; nanji ni kore wo shimeshitaru wa ketsuniku ni arazu, ten ni imasu waga Chichi nari. ¹⁸ Ware wa mata nanji ni tsugu : nanji wa Petero nari ; ware kono iwa no ue ni waga kyōkwai wo taten ; Yomi no mon wa kore ni katazaru beshi. ¹⁹ Ware tenkoku no kagi wo nanji ni ataen ; ōyoso nanji ga chi nite tsunagu tokoro wa, ten nite mo tsunagi ; chi nite toku tokoro wa, ten nite mo toku nari.”

Seito Yakobu-bi.*(7 gwatsu 25 nichi)*

AWAREMI fukaki Kami yo, Shito Yakobu ga, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni mesareshi toki, sono chichi wo hanare, subete no mochimono wo sutete, tadachi ni shita-gaishi gotoku, warera mo yo to niku no akuyoku wo sute, tsune ni yorokobite Shu no imashime ni shitagawa-shime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 11, 27 - 12, 3^a.

SONO koro Erusaremu yori yogensha-tachi Anteoke ni kudarū. ²⁸ Sono uchi no hitori, Agabo to iu mono tachite, ōi naru kikin no zensekai ni aru beki koto wo, Mitama ni yorite shimeseru ga; hatashite Kuraudeo no toki ni okoreri. ²⁹ Koko ni deshi-tachi, onoono no chikara ni ōjite, Yudaya ni sumu kyōdai-tachi ni tasuke wo okuran koto wo sadame; ³⁰ tsui ni kore wo okonai, Barunaba oyobi Sauro no te ni takushite, chōrō-tachi ni okureri. ‘

¹ Sono koro Herode ō, kyōkwai no uchi no aru hito-domo wo kurushimen to shite te wo kudashi; ² tsurugi wo mote Yohane no kyōdai Yakobu wo koroseri. ³ Kono koto Yudaya-bito no kokoro ni kanaitaru wo mite, mata Petero wo mo torau.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 20, 20-28.

KOKO ni Zebedai no kora no haha, sono kora to tomo ni mi moto ni kitari, haishite nanigoto ka motomen to shitaru ni, ²¹ Iesu kare ni ii tamau: “Nani wo nozomu ka?” Kare iu: “Kono waga futari no ko ga, nanji no mi kuni nite, hitori wa nanji no migi ni, hitori wa hidari ni zasen koto wo meiji tamae.” ²² Iesu kotaete ii tamau: “Nanjira wa motomuru tokoro wo shirazu. Waga noman to suru sakazuki wo nomi uru ka?” Karera iu: “Uru nari.” ²³ Iesu ii tamau: “Geni nanjira wa waga sakazuki wo nomu beshi; saredo waga migi hidari ni zasuru koto

wa, kore ware no atau beki mono narazu ; waga Chichi yori sonaeraretaru hito koso ataeraruru nare." 24 Jūnin no deshi kore wo kiki, futari no kyōdai no koto ni yorite ikidōru. 25 Iesu karera wo yobite ii tamau : " Ihōjin no kimi no, sono tami wo tsukasadori ; ōi naru mono no, tami no ue ni ken wo toru koto wa, nanjira no shiru tokoro nari. 26 Nanjira no uchi nite wa shikarazu. Nanjira no uchi ni ōi naran to omou mono wa, nanjira no ekisha to nari ; 27 kashira taran to omou mono wa, nanjira no shimobe to naru beshi. 28 Kaku no gotoku hito no Ko no kitareru mo, tsukaeraruru tame ni arazu, kaette tsukauru koto wo nashi, mata ōku no hito no aganai to shite onoga inochi wo ataen tame nari."

Hen-yōbōjitsu.

(8 gwatsu 6 ka)

KAMI yo, Shu wa erabi tamaishi akashibito ni, mi sugata no kusushiku kawari, mi koromo no shiroku'kagayakeru hitori no mi Ko wo, yama no ue nite arawashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo awaremi, kono yo no kokorozukai wo hanarete, eikwō no Ō no uruwashiki wo aogi miru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. II Pet. I, 13-18.

WARE wa nao kono makuya ni oru aida, nanjira ni omoi idasasete hagemasu wo, seitō nari to omou ; 14 sowa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ware ni shimeshi tamaeru gotoku, ware waga makuya wo nugi saru koto no sumiyaka naru wo shireba nari. 15 Ware mata nanjira wo shite, waga yo wo saran nochi ni mo, tsune ni korera no koto wo omoi idasasen to tsutomu beshi. 16 Warera wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no chikara to, kitari tamau koto to wo, nanjira ni tsuguru ni, takumi naru tsukuri-banashi wo mochiizariki ; warera wa shitashiku sono miizu wo mishi mono nari. 17 Itomo tōtoki eikwō no uchi yori koe idete, “ Ko wa waga itsukushimu Ko nari ; ware kore wo yorokobu ” to ii tamaeru toki, Shu wa Chichi naru Kami yori tōtoki to eikwō to wo uke tamaeri. 18 Warera mo, kare to tomo ni sei naru yama ni arishi toki, ten yori izuru kono koe wo kikeri.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 17, 1-8.

MUYUKA no nochi Iesu, Petero Yakobu, oyobi Yakobu no kyōdai Yohane wo hiki tsure, hito wo sakete takaki yama ni nobori tamau ; 2 kakute karera no mae nite sono sama kawari, sono kao wa hi no gotoku kagayaki, sono koromo wa hikari no gotoku shiroku narinu. 3 Miyo, Mōse to Eriya to, Iesu ni katari tsutsu karera ni arawaru. 4 Petero sashi idete Iesu ni iu : “ Shu yo, warera no koko

ni oru wa yoshi ; mi kokoro naraba, ware koko ni mitsu no iori wo tsukuri, hitotsu wo nanji no tame, hitotsu wo Mōse no tame, hitotsu wo Eriya no tame ni sen.” ⁵ Kare nao katari oru toki, miyo, hikareru kumo karera wo ōu ; mata kumo yori koe ari, iwaku : “ Kore wa waga itsukushinu Ko, waga yorokōbu mono nari ; nanjira kore ni kike.” ⁶ Deshi-tachi kore wo kikite taore fushi, osoruru koto hanahadashi. ⁷ Iesu sono moto ni kitari, kore ni sawarite „ Okiyo, osoru na ” to ii tamaeba, ⁸ karera me-wo agetshi ni, Iesu hitori no hoka wa tare mo miezariki.

Seito Barutoromai-bi.

(8 gwatsu 24 ka)

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa Shito Barutoromai ni, mi kotoba wo shinjite, kore wo nobe tsutauru megumi wo atae tamaeri. Negawaku wa Shu no Kōkwai ni mo, mi kotoba wo uke, kore wo aishi, kore wo nobe tsutauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Shitog. 5, 12-16.

SHITO-TACHI no te ni yorite, ōku no shirushi to fushigi to, tami no uchi ni okonawaretari. Karera wa mina kokoro wo hitotsu ni shite, Soromon no rō ni ari. ¹³ Hoka no mono-domo wa aete chikazukazu ; tami wa karera wo agametari. ¹⁴ Shinzuru mono, nannyo tomo,

inasumasu ōku Shu ni tsukeri. ¹⁵ Tsui ni wa hito-bito yameru mono wo ōji ni kaki kitari, nedai mata wa toko no ue ni oku ; korera no uchi tare ni mo seyo, Petero no sugin toki, sono kage ni nari to ōwaren tote nari. ¹⁶ Mata Erusaremu no mawari no machi-machi yori, ōku no hito-bito yameru mono, kegareshi rei ni nayamasaretaru mono wo tazusae kitarite, tsudoitarishi ga, mina iyasaretari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 22, 24-30.

DESHI-TACHI no aida ni, onore-ra no uchi tare ka ōi naran to no arasoi okoritareba, ²⁵ Iesu ii tamau : “Ihōjin no ō wa sono tami wo tsukasadori, mata tami wo shihai suru mono wa onjin to tonaeraru. ²⁶ Saredo nanjira wa shika arazare ; nanjira no uchi ōi naru mono wa wakaki mono no gotoku, kashira taru mono wa tsukauru mono no gotoku nare. ²⁷ Shokuji no seki ni tsuku mono to, tsukauru mono to wa, izure ka ōi naru? Shokuji no seki ni tsuku mono narazu ya? Saredo ware wa nanjira no uchi nite tsukauru mono no gotoshi. ²⁸ Nanjira wa waga kokoromi no uchi ni tayeze ware to tomo ni orishi mono nareba, ²⁹ waga Chichi no ware ni ninji tamaeru gotoku, ware mo mata nanjira ni kuni wo ninzu ; ³⁰ kore nanjira no, waga kuni nite waga shokutaku ni nomi-kui shi, katsu kurai ni zashite Isuraeru no jūni no yakara wo sabakan tame nari.”

Seito Matai-bi.

(9 gwalsu 21 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko wo motte mitsugitori Matai wo meshite, Shito to nashi, Fukuin-kisha to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera wo shite, yo no takara wo musaboru kokoro wo sutete, m^o Ko ni shitagawashime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni shite yo-yo sube osame tamau, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. II Korint. 4, 1-6.

KONO yue ni warera awareni wo kōmurite, kono tsutome wo uketareba, kiuchi sezu ; ² hazu beki kakuretaru koto w^o sute, warudakumi ni ayumazu, Kami no kotoba wo midasazu ; makoto wo arawashite, Kami no mae ni, onore wo subete no hito no ryōshin ni susumuru nari. ³ Moshi warera no fukuin ōware oraba, horoburu mono ni ōware oru nari, ⁴ kono yo no kami wa, korera no fushinja no kokoro wo kuramashite, Kami no katachi naru Kirisuto no eikwō no fukuin no hikari wo terasazashimetari. ⁵ Warera wa onore no koto wo nobezu, tada Kirisuto Iesu no Shu taru koto t^o warera ga Iesu no tame ni nanjira no shimobe taru koto to wo nobu. ⁶ 'Hikari, yami yori teri ideyo' to notamaishi Kami wa, Iesu Kirisuto no kao ni aru, Kami no eikwō wo shiru chishiki wo

kagayakashimen tame ni, warera no kokoro wo terashi tamaeru nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 9, 9-13.

IESU koko yori susumite, Matai to iu hito no, shūzeisho ni zashi oru wo mite, "Ware ni shitagae" to ii tamaeba, tachite shitagaeri.

¹⁰ Ie nite shokuji no seki ni tsuki i tamau toki, miyo, ōku no shuzeinin tsumibito-ra kitarite, Iesu oyobi deshichi to tomo ni tsuranaru. ¹¹ Parisai-bito kore wo mite deshichi ni iu: "Nani yue nanjira no shi wa, shuzeinin tsumibito-ra to tomo ni shokusuru ka?" ¹² Kore wo kikite ii tamau: "Sukoyaka naru mono 'wa isha wo yōsezu, tada yameru mono kore wo yōsu. ¹³ Nanjira yukite manabe, 'Ware awaremi wo konomite, ikenie wo konomazu' to wa, ikanaru kokoro zo. Ware 'wa tadashiki mono wo manekan to ni arade, tsumibito wo manekan tote kitareri."

Mikaeru oyobi Shotenshi-bi.

(9 gwatsu 29 nichi)

KAGIRI naku ikeru Kami yo, Shu wa tae naru chie wo motte, ten no tsukai to yo no hito to no kurai wo tate, sono tsutome wo sadame tamaeri. Negawaku wa, ten ni oite tsune ni Shu ni tsukauru mi tsukai ni mejite, chi ni aru warera wo mamorashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Mokush. 12, 7-12.

TEN ni ikusa okoreri; Mikaeru oyobi sono tsukai-tachi tatsu to tatakau; tatsu mo sono tsukaitachi mo kore to tatakaishi ga, ⁸ katsu koto atawazu; ten ni wa haya sono oru tokoro nakariki. ⁹ Kano ōi naru tatsu, sunawachi akuma to yobare, Satan to yobaretaru, zensekai wo madowasu furuki hebi wa otosare, chi ni otosare, sono tsukai-tachi mo tomo ni otosaretari. ¹⁰ Ware mata ten ni ōi naru koe arite, "Warera no Kami no sukui to, chikara to, kuni to, Kami no Kirisuto no ken-i to wa, ima sude ni kitareri. Warera no kyōdai wo uttac, yoru hiru warera no Kami no mae ni uttauru mono otosaretari. ¹¹ Shikashite kyōdai-tachi wa Kohitsuji no chi to, onoga akashi no kotoba to ni yorite kachi, shi ni itaru made onoga inochi wo oshimazariki. ¹² Kono yue ni ten, oyobi ten ni sumeru mono yo, yorokobe. Chi to umi to wa wazawai naru kana; akuma onoga toki no shibashi naru wo shiri, ōi naru ikidōri wo idakite nanjira no moto ni kudaritareba nari" to iu wo kikeri.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 18, 1-10.

SONO toki deshi-tachi Iesu ni kitarite iu: "Shikaraba tenkoku nite ōi naru wa tare ka?" ² Iesu osanago wo yobi, karera no naka ni okite ii tamau: ³ "Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu: moshi nanjira hirugaerite osanago no gotoku narazuba, tenkoku ni iru wo eji. ⁴ Sareba tare nite

mo, kono osanago no gotoku onore wo hikuu suru mono wa, kore tenkoku nite ōi naru mono nari. ⁵ Mata waga na no tame ni, kaku no gotoki hitori no osanago wo ukuru mono wa, ware wo ukuru nari. ⁶ Saredo ware wo shinzuru kono chiisaki mono no hitori wo tsumazukasuru mono wa, mushiro oi naru hikiusu wo kubi ni kakerare, umi no fukami ni shizumeraren kata eki nari. ⁷ Kono yo wa, tsumazuki aru ni yorite, wazawai naru kana! Tsumazuki wa kanarazu kitaran; saredo tsumazuki wo kitarasuru hito wa wazawai naru kana! ⁸ Moshi nanji no te, mata wa ashi, nanji wo tsumazukaseba, kirite suteyo; katawa, mata wa ashinae nite inochi ni iru wa, ryōte ryōashi arite tokoshie no hi ni nage ireraruru yori mo masaru nari. ⁹ Moshi nanji no me nanji wo tsumazukaseba, nukite suteyo; katame nite inochi ni iru wa, ryōme arite hi no Gehena ni nage ireraruru yori mo masaru nari. ¹⁰ Nanjira tsutsu-shimite kono chiisaki mono no hitori wo mo anadoru na. Ware nanjira ni tsugu: karera no mi tsukai-tachi wa, ten ni arite ten ni imasu waga Chichi no mi kao wo tsune ni miru nari."

Seito Ruka-bi.

(10 gwatsu 18 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa fukuin ni yorite homare wo etaru, isha Ruka wo meshite, Fukuin-kisha to nashi, tamashii no isha to nashi tamaeri. Sono oshie no

kusuri wo motte, warera no tamashii no yamai wo iyashi tamawan koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho, II Tem. 4, 5-15.

NANJI wa nanigoto ni mo tsutsushini, kurushimi wo shinobi, dendōsha no waza wo nashi, nanji no tsutome wo matta seyō. ⁶ Ware wa ima sonaemono to shite chi wo sosogan to su ; waga saru beki toki wa chikazukeri. ⁷ Ware yoki tatakai wo tatakai, hashiru beki michinori wo hatashi, shinkō wo mamoreri. ⁸ Ima yori nochi gi no kammuri waga tame ni sonawareri ; kano hi ni itarite, tadashiki Sabakinushi naru Shu, kore wo ware ni tamawan ; tada ni ware nomi narazu, subete sono araware wo shitau mono ni mo tamau beshi.

⁹ Nanji tsutomete sumiyaka ni ware ni kitare ; ¹⁰ Demasu wa kono yo wo aishi, ware wo sutete Tesaronike ni yuki, Kuresukensu wa Garateya ni, Tetosu wa Darumateya ni yukite ; ¹¹ tada Ruka nomi ware to tomo ni oru nari. Nanji Maruko wo tsurete tomo ni kitare ; kare wa tsutome no tame ni ware ni eki areba nari. ¹² Ware Tekiko wo Epeso ni tsukawaseri. ¹³ Nanji kitaru toki, waga Toroasu nite Karupo no moto ni nokoshi okitaru uwagi wo tazusae kitare, mata shomotsu, koto ni yōhishi no mono wo tazusae kitare. ¹⁴ Kanazaikunin Arekisanderu ōi ni ware wo nayamaseri ; Shu wa sono okonai ni shitagaite kare ni

mukui tamau beshi. ¹⁵ Nanji mo mata kare ni kokoro seyo ; kare wa hanahadashiku warera nio kotoba ni sakaraitari.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 10, 1-7^a.

KONO koto no nochi, Shu hoka ni shichijūnin wo agete, mizukara yukan to suru machi-machi, tokoro-dokoro e, onore ni sakidachi futari zutsu wo tsukawasan to shite ii tamau : ² “ Kariire wa ōku, hatarakibito wa sukunashi ; kono yue ni kariire no Shu ni, hatarakibito wo sono kariire-ba ni tsukawashi tamawan koto wo motomeyo. ³ Yuke ; miyo, ware nanjira wo tsukawasu wa, kohitsuji wo ōkami no naka ni iruru ga gotoshi. ⁴ Saifu mo, fukuro mo, kutsu mo tazusau na ; mata michi nite tare ni mo aisatsu su na. ⁵ Izure no ie ni iru to mo, mazu ‘Heian kono ie ni are’ to ie. ⁶ Moshi heian no ko soko ni oraba, nanjira no shikusuru heian wa sono ue ni todomaran ; moshi shikarazuba, sono heian wa nanjira ni kaeran. ⁷ Sono ie ni todomarite, atauru mono wo kui-nomi seyo ; hatarakibito no, sono atai wo uru wa fusawashiki nari.”

Seito Shimon oyobi Seito Yuda-bi.

(10 gwatsu 28 nichi)

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Shito to Yogensha no motoi no ue ni Kōkwai wo Tate, Iesu Kirisuto wo sumi no oya-ishi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa karera

no oshie ni yorite, warera kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, mi kokoro ni kanau kiyoki miya to naru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Yud. 1-8.

IESU Kirisuto no shimobe ni shite, Yakobu no kyōdai naru Yuda, fumi wo mesaretaru mono, sunawachi Chichi naru Kami ni aiserare, Iesu Kirisuto no tame ni mamaruru mono ni okuru. ² Negawaku wa awaremi to heian to ai to nanjira ni masan koto wo.

³ Aisuru mono yo, ware warera ga tomo ni azukaru sukui ni tsuki, hagemite nanjira ni kaki okuran to seshi ga, seito no hitotabi tsutaeraretaru shinkō no tame ni, tatakawan koto wo susumuru fumi wo, nanjira ni okuru wo hitsuyō to omoeri. ⁴ Sowa keiken narazu shite, warera no Kami no megumi wo kōshoku ni kae, yūitsu no Shu naru warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo inamu mono-domo, moguri iritareba nari; karera ga kono sabaki wo uku beki koto wa, mukashi yori arakajime shirusaretari.

⁵ Nanjira wa motoyori subete no koto wo shiredo, ware sara ni nanjira wo shite omōi idasashimen to suru koto ari: sunawachi Shu Ejiputo no chi yori tami wo sukui idashite, nochi ni shinzenu mono wo horoboshi tamaeri; ⁶ mata onoga kurai wo tamotazu shite, onoga idokoro wo hanaretaru mi tsukai wo, ōi naru hi no sabaki made, kura-

yami no uchi ni tokotowa no nawame wo mote kanshu shi tamaeri ; 7 Sodomu Gomora oyobi sono mawari no machi-machi mo, mata kore to onajiku inkō ni fukeri, hairin no nikuyoku ni hashiri, tokoshie no hi no keibatsu wo ukete kagami to seraretari. 8 Kaku no gotoku kano yume miru mono-domo mo niku wo kegashi, ken-i aru mono wo karonji, tōtoki mono wo nonoshiru.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 15, 17-27.

IESU deshi-tachi ni ii tamau:- Korera no koto wo meizuru wa, nanjira no tagai ni ai-aisen tame nari. 18 Yo moshi nanjira wo nikumaba, nanjira yori saki ni ware wo nikumitaru koto wo shire. 19 Nanjira moshi yo no mono naraba, yo wa onoga mono wo aisuru naran ; nanjira wa yo no mono narazu, ware nanjira wo yo yori erabitari ; kono yue ni yo wa nanjira wo nikumu. 20 Waga nanjira ni 'Shimobe wa sono shujin yori ōi narazu' to tsugeshi kotoba wo oboeyo. Hito moshi ware wo semeshi naraba, nanjira wo mo seme ; waga kotoba wo mamorishi naraba, nanjira no kotoba wo mo mamoran. 21 Subete korera no koto wo, waga na no yue ni nanjira ni nasan ; sore wa ware wo tsukawashi tamaishi Mono wo shiranu ni yoru. 22 Ware kitarite katarazarishi naraba, karera tsumi nakarishi naran ; saredo ima wa sono tsumi ii nogaru beki yō nashi. 23 Ware wo nikumu mono wa, waga Chichi wo mo nikumu nari. 24 Ware moshi tare mo imada okonawanu koto wo,

karera no uchi ni okonawazarishi naraba, karera tsumi nakarishi naran; saredo ima wa haya ware wo mo, waga Chichi wo mo mitari, mata nikumitari. ²⁵ Kore wa karera no okite ni 'Hito-bito yue naku shite ware wo nikumeri' to shirushitaru kotoba no jōju sen tame nari. ²⁶ Chichi no moto yori waga tsukawasan to suru Tasukenushi, sunawachi Chichi yori izuru shinri no Mitama no kitaran toki, ware ni tsukite akashi sen; ²⁷ nanjira mo mata hajime yori ware to tomo ni aritareba, akashi suru nari.

Shoseito-bi.

(II gwatsu I nichi)

ZENNŌ nō Kami yo, Shu wa erabi tamaishi mono wo musubi awase, mi Ko warera no Shu Kirisuto no karada naru Kōkwai ni tsurane tamaeri. Negawaku wa warera ni megumi wo atae, Shu no seito no mohan ni shitagaite, tsune ni kiyoki koto wo okonai; tsui ni, Shu wo aisuru mono no tame ni sonae tamaishi, ōi naru yorokobi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho daiyō. Mokush. 7, 2-12.

WARE mata hoka no hitori no mi tsukai no, ikeru Kami no in wo mochite, hi no izuru kata yori noboru wo mitari. Kare chi to umi to wo sokonau ken wo ataeraretaru yonin no mi tsukai ni mukai, ōgoe ni yobawarite iu:

3 "Warera ga warera no Kami no shimobe no hitai ni insuru made wa, chi wo mo, umi wo mo, ki wo mo sokonau na."

4 Ware inseraretaru mono no kazu wo kikishi ni, Isuraeru no kora no moromoro no yakara no uchi nite inseraretaru mono, awasete jūshiman shisen ari.

5 Yuda no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen inserare ;

Ruben no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Gado no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

6 Aseru no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Nafutari no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Manase no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

7 Shimeon no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Rebi no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Isakaru no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

8 Zeburun no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Yosefu no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen ;

Beniyanin no yakara no uchi nite ichiman nisen
inseraretari.

9 Kono nochi ware mishi ni, miyo, moromoro no kuni, yakara, tami, kunikotoba no uchi yori, tare mo kazoe tsukusu koto atawanu ōi naru gunjū, shiroki koromo wo matoite, te ni shuro no ha wo mochi, mi kura to Kohitsuji to no mae ni tachi, ¹⁰ ōgoe ni yobawarite iu : "Sukui wa mi kura ni zashi tamau warera no Kami to, Kohitsuji to ni koso are." ¹¹ Mi tsukai mina mi kura oyobi chōrō-tachi to yotsu no ikimono to no mawari ni tachite, mi kura no mae ni

hirefushi, Kami wo haishite iu : ¹² “ Amen : sambi, eikwō, chie, kansha, tōtoki, chikara, ikioi, yo-yo kagiri naku warera no Kami ni are. Amen.”

Fukuinsho. Mat. 5, 1-12.

IESU gunjū wo mite, yama ni nobori; zashi tamaeba, deshi-tachi mi moto ni kitaru. ² Iesu kuchi wo hiraki, oshiete ii tamau :—

³ Saiwai naru kana ; kokoro no mazushiki mono ! Tenkoku wa sono hito no mono nari.

⁴ Saiwai naru kana ; kanashimu mono ! Sono hito wa nagusameraren.

⁵ Saiwai naru kana ; nyūwa naru mono ! Sono hito wa chi wo tsugan.

⁶ Saiwai naru kana ; gi ni ue kawaku mono ! Sono hito wa aku koto wo en.

⁷ Saiwai naru kana ; awaremi aru mono ! Sono hito wa awaremi wo en.

⁸ Saiwai naru kana ; kokoro no kiyoki mono ! Sono hito wa Kami wo min.

⁹ Saiwai naru kana ; heiwa narashimuru mono ! Sono hito wa Kami no ko to tonaeraren.

¹⁰ Saiwai naru kana ; gi no tame ni seineraretaru mono ! Tenkoku wa sono hito no mono nari. ¹¹ Waga tame ni hito nanjira wo nonoshiri, mata seme, itsuwarite samazama no ashiki koto wo iu toki wa, nanjira saiwai nari. ¹² Yoro-

kobi yorokobe; ten nite nanjira no mukui wa ōi nari; nanjira yori saki ni arishi yogensha-tachi wo mo kaku semetariki.

Shitsuji (Deakono) Anshushiki.

Shitosho. I Tem. 3, 8-13.

SHITSUJI mo mata onajiku kingen ni shite, kotoba wo futatsu ni sezu, taishu sezu, hazu beki ri wo torazu, ⁹ kiyoki ryōshin wo mote shinkō no okugi wo tamotsu mono taru beshi. ¹⁰ Mazu karera wo kokoromite, sennu beki tokoro nakuba, shitsuji no tsutome ni ninzu beshi. ¹¹ Onna mo mata kingen ni shite, hito wo soshiražu, mizukara seishite, subete no koto ni mameyaka naru mono taru beshi. ¹² Shitsuji wa hitori no tsuma no otto ni shite, kodomo to onoga ie to wo yoku osamuru mono taru beshi. ¹³ Yoku shitsuji no tsutome wo nasu mono wa, yoki chii wo e, katsu Kiri-suto Iesu ni okeru shinkō ni tsukite, ōi naru yūki wo uru nari.

Aruwa : *Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 6, 2-7.

KOKO ni jūni shito subete no deshi wo yobi atsumete iu : “ Warera Kani no kotoba wo sashi okite, shokutaku ni tsukauru wa yoroshikarazu. ³ Sareba kyōdai yo, nanjira no uchi yori, Mitama to chie to nite michitaru, yoki kikoe aru mono shichinin wo mi idase; sore ni kono koto wo tsukasadorasen. ⁴ Warera wa moppara inori wo nasu koto to, mi kotoba ni tsukauru koto to wo tsutomen.” ⁵ Atsu-

mareru subete no mono, kono kotoba wo yoshi to shi, shinkō to Seirei to nite michitaru Sutepano, oyobi Piripo, Purokoro, Nikanoru, Temon, Parumena, mata Anteoke no kaishūsha Nikorao wo erabite, ⁶ shito-tachi no mae ni tate-tareba ; shito-tachi inorite te wo sono ue ni okeri.

⁷ Kakute Kami no kotoba masumasu hiromari, deshi no kazu Erusaremu nite hanahada ōku nari ; saishi no uchi ni mo, shinkō no michi ni shitagaeru mono ōkariki.

Fukuinsho. Ruk. 12, 35-38.

NANJIRA koshi ni obi shi, tomoshibi wo tomoshite ore ; ³⁶ shujin kon-en yori kaeri kitarite, to wo tatakaba, tadachi ni hiraku tame ni matsu hito no gotoku nare. ³⁷ Shujin no kitaru toki, me wo samashi oru wo miraruru shimobe-domo wa, saiwai naru kana. Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : shujin obi shite, sono shimobe-domo wo shokuji no seki ni tsukase, susumite kyūji su beshi. ³⁸ Shujin yo no nakaba goro, moshiku wa yo no akuru koro ni kitaru to mo, kaku no gotoku naru wo miraruru shimobe-domo wa saiwai nari.

Chōrō (Puresubutero) Anshushiki.

Shitosho. Epes. 4, 7-13.

WARERA wa Kirisuto no tamamono no hakari ni shi-tagaita, onono megumi wo tamawaritari. ⁸ Sareba ieru koto ari : “ Kare takaki tokoro ni noborishi toki, ōku

no toriko wo hikii, hito-bito ni tamamono wo tamaeri" to.
 9 (Sude ni noborishi to ieba, mazu chi no hikuki tokoro
 made kudarishi ni arazu ya? 10 Kudarishi mono wa, suna-
 wachi yorozu no mono ni mitan tame ni, moromoro no ten
 no ue ni noborishi mono nari.) 11 Kare wa aru hito wo
 shito to shi, aru hito wo yogensha to shi, aru hito wo dendō-
 sha to shi, aru hito wo bokushi kyōshi to shite atae tamaeri;
 12 kore seito wo mattau shite, tsutome wo okonawase, Ki-
 risuto no karada wo tate; 13 warera wo shite, mina shinkō
 to, Kami no Ko wo shiru chishiki to ni itchi seshime, mat-
 taki hito, sunawachi Kirisuto no michitareru hodo ni ita-
 rasen tame nari.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 9, 36-38.

IESU gunjū wo mite, sono kau mono naki hitsuji no goto-
 ku nayami, katsu taoruru wo itaku awaremi, 37 tsui ni
 deshi-tachi ni ii tamau: "Kariire wa ōku, hatarakibito wa
 sukunashi. 38 Kono yue ni kariire no Shu ni, hatarakibito
 wo sono kariireba ni tsukawashi tamawan koto wo moto-
 meyo."

Aruiwa: *Fukuinsho.* Yoh. 10, 1-16.

IESU ii tamau: "Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu:
 hitsuji no ori ni mon yori irazu shite, hoka yori koyuru
 mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari. 2 Mon yori iru mono
 wa, hitsuji no hitsujikai nari. 3 Kadomori wa kare no tame

ni hiraki, hitsuji wa sono koe wo kiki, kare wa onore no hitsuji no na wo yobite hiki idasu. ⁴ Kotogotoku sono hitsuji wo idashishi toki, kore ni sakidachi yuku ; hitsuji, sono koe wo shiru ni yorite, shitagau nari. ⁵ Hoka no mono ni wa shitagawazu, kaette nigu ; hoka no mono-domo no koe wo shiranu yue nari.” ⁶ Iesu kono tatoe wo ii tamaedo, karera sono nanigoto wo katari tamau ka wo shirazariki.

⁷ Kono yue ni Iesu mata ii tamau : “ Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : ware wa hitsuji no mon nari. ⁸ Subete ware yori-saki ni kitarishi mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari ; hitsuji wa kore ni kikazariki. ⁹ Ware wa mon nari ; ōyoso ware ni yorite iru mono wa sukuware, katsu de-iri wo nashi, kusa wo u beshi. ¹⁰ Nusubito no kitaru wa nusumi, koroshi, horobosan to suru no hoka nashi. Waga kitaru wa, hitsuji ni inochi wo eshime, katsu yutaka ni eshimen tame nari. ¹¹ Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nari. Yoki hitsujikai wa hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutu. ¹² Hitsujikai narazu, hitsuji mo onoga mono naranu yatoibito wa, ōkami no kitaru wo mireba, hitsuji wo sutete nigu—ōkami wa hitsuji wo ubai, katsu chirasu ;—¹³ kare wa yatoibito nite, sono hitsuji wo kaeriminu yue nari. ¹⁴ Ware wa yoki hitsujikai ni shite, waga mono wo shiri, waga mono wa ware wo shiru ; ¹⁵ Chichi no ware wo shiri, ware no Chichi wo shiru ga gotoshi. Ware wa hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutu ¹⁶ Ware ni wa mata kono ori no mono naranu, hoka no hitsuji ari ; kore wo mo michibikazaru wo ezu Karera wa

waga koe wo kikan ; tsui ni hitotsu no mure, hitori no hitsujikai to naru beshi."

Kantoku (Episukopo) Anshushiki.

Shitosho. I Tem. 3, 1-7.

"HITO moshi kantoku no tsutome wo shitawaba, kore yoki waza wo negau nari " to wa, shinzu beki koto-ba nari. ² Sore kantoku wa semu beki tokoro naku, hitori no tsuma no otto ni shite, mizukara seishi, tsutsushimi, mimochi tadashiku, tabibito wo nengoro ni motenashi, yoku oshie ; ³ sake wo tashimazu, hito wo utazu, kwan-yō ni shi, arasowazu, kane wo musaborazu ; ⁴ yoku onoga ie wo osame, kingen ni shite kodomo wo jūjun narashimuru mono taru beshi. ⁵ (Hito moshi onoga ie wo osamuru koto wo shirazuba, ikade ka Kami no kyōkwai wo atsukau koto wo en ?) ⁶ Mata arata ni oshie ni irishi mono narazaru beshi ; osoraku wa gōman ni narite, akuma to onaji sabaki wo ukuru ni itaran. ⁷ Soto no hito ni mo yoki kikoe aru mono taru beshi ; shikarazuba soshiri to akuma no wana to ni ochiiran.

Aruiwa : *Shitosho daiyō.* Shitog. 20, 17-35.

PAURO Mireto yori hito wo Epeso ni tsukawashi, kyōkwai no chōrō-tachi wo yobite ; ¹⁸ sono kitarishi toki karera ni iu :- Waga Ajiya ni kitarishi hajime no hi yori,

ikanaru sama nite tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni orishi ka wa, nanjira no shiru tokoro nari; ¹⁹ sunawachi kenson no kagiri wo tsukushi, namida wo nagashi, Yudaya-bito no hakarigoto ni yorite semari kishi kannan ni taete, Shu ni tsukae; ²⁰ eki to naru koto wa, nanikure to naku habakarazu shite tsuge, ōyake nite mo, ie-ie nite mo nanjira wo oshie, ²¹ Yudaya-bito ni mo Girishiya-bito ni mo, Kami ni taishite kui aratame, warera no Shu Iesu ni taishite shinkō su beki koto wo akashi seri. ²² Miyo, ima ware wa kokoro karamerarete, Erusaremu ni yuku. Kashiko nite ikanaru koto no ware ni oyobu ka wo shirazu; ²³ tada Seirei izure no machi nite mo ware ni akashi shite, nawame to nayani to ware wo materi to tsuge tanaui. ²⁴ Saredo ware waga hashiru beki michinori to, Shu Iesu yori ukeshi tsutome, sunawachi Kami no megumi no fukuin wo akashi suru koto to wo, hatasan tame ni wa, motoyori inochi wo mo omonzearu nari. ²⁵ Miyo, ima ware wa shiru: saki ni nanjira no uchi wo he megurite, mi kuni wo nobe tsutaeshi waga kao wo, nanjira mina futatabi mizaru beki wo. ²⁶ Kono yue ni ware kyō nanjira ni akashi su: ware wa subete no hito no chi ni tsukite isagiyoshi; ²⁷ ware wa habakarazu shite, Kami no mi mune wo kotogotoku nanjira ni tsugeshi nari. ²⁸ Nanjira mizukara kokoro seyo, mata subete no mure ni kokoro seyo; Seirei wa nanjira wo mure no naka ni tatete, kantoku to nashi, Kami no onore no chi wo mote kai tamaishi kyōkwai wo bokuseshine tanaui. ²⁹ Ware shiru, waga ide saru nochi, araki ōkami nan

jira no uchi ni iri kitarite, mure wo oshimazu ; ³⁰ mata nanjira no uchi yori mo, deshi-tachi wo onoga kata ni hiki iren tote, magareru koto wo kataru mono okoran. ³¹ Sareba nanjira me wo samashi ore ; sannen no aida waga yoru mo hiru no yasumazu, namida wo mote nanjira o oono wo kunkai seshi koto wo oboeyo. ³² Ware ima nanjira wo, Shu oyobi sono megumi no mi kotoba ni yudanu ; mi kotoba wa nanjira no toku wo tate, subete no kiyomeraretaru mono to tomo ni shigyō wo ukeshime uru nari. ³³ Ware wa hito no kingin ifuku wo musaborishi koto nashi. ³⁴ Kono te wa waga hitsuyō ni sonae, mata ware to tomo naru mono ni sonaeshi koto wo, nanjira mizukara shiru. ³⁵ Ware subete no koto ni oite rei wo shimeseri ; sunawachi nanjira mo kaku hatara-kite, yowaki mono wo tasuke, mata Shu Iesu no mizukara ii tamaishi “Atauru wa ukuru yori mo saiwai nari” to no mi kotoba wo kioku su beki nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 21, 15-17.

IESU Shimon Petero ni ii tamau : “Yohane no ko Shimon yo, nanji kono mono-domo ni masarite ware wo aisuru ka?” Petero iu : “Shu yo, shikari ; waga nanji wo aisuru koto wa, nanji shiri tamau.” Iesu ii tamau : “Waga kohitsuji wo yashinae.” ¹⁶ Mata futatabi ii tamau : “Yohane no ko Shimon yo, ware wo aisuru ka?” Petero iu : “Shu yo, shikari ; waga nanji wo aisuru koto wa, nanji shiri tamau.” Iesu ii tamau : “Waga hitsuji wo kae.”

17 Mitabi ii tamau : “ Yohane no ko Shimon yo, ware wo aisuru ka ? ” Petero mitabi “ Ware wo aisuru ka ” to ii tamau wo ureite, iu : “ Shu yo, shiri tamawanu tokoro nashi ; waga nanji wo aisuru koto wa, nanji shiri tamau.” Iesu ii tamau : “ Waga hitsuji wo yashinae.”

Aruiwa : *Fukuinsho*. Yoh. 20, 19-23.

KONO hi, sunawachi hito-mawari no hajime no hi no yūbe, deshi-tachi Yudaya-bito wo osoruru ni yorite, oru tokoro no to wo toji okishi ni, Iesu kitari, karera no naka ni tachite ii tamau : “ Heian nanjira ni are.” 20 Kaku iite, sono te to waki to wo mise tana. Deshi-tachi Shu wo mite yorokoberi. 21 Iesu mata ii tamau : “ Heian nanjira ni are. Chichi no ware wo tsukawashi tamaeru gotoku, ware mo mata nanjira wo tsukawasu.” 22 Kaku iite, iki wo fuki kake, ii tana : “ Seirei wo ukeyo ; 23 nanjira tare no tsumi wo yurusu to mo, sono tsumi yurusare ; tare no tsumi wo todomuru to mo, sono tsumi todome-raru beshi.”

Aruiwa : *Fukuinsho*. Mat. 28, 18-20.

I ESU susumi kitari, karera ni katarite ii tamau : “ Ware wa ten nite mo, chi nite mo, subete no ken wo ataeraretari. 19 Sareba nanjira yukite, moromoro no kuni-bito wo deshi to nashi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei to no nani yorite baputesuma wo hodokoshi ; 20 waga nanjira ni

meizeshi subete no koto wo mamoru beki wo oshieyo. Miyo, ware wa yo no owari made tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aru nari."

Reihaidō Seibetsushiki.

Shitosho. II Korint. 6, 14-18.

FUSHINJA to kubiki wo onajiu su na ; tsuri awanu nari. Gi to fugi to, nani no azukari ka aran? Hikari to yami to, nani no majiwari ka aran? ¹⁵ Kirisuto to Beriaru to, nani no chōwa ka aran? Shinja to fushinja to, nani no kakawari ka aran? ¹⁶ Kami no miya to gūzō to, nani no itchi ka aran? Warera wa ikeru Kami no miya nari ; sunawachi Kami no ii tamaishi ga gotoshi ; iwaku : " Ware karera no uchi ni sumi, mata ayuman ; ware karera no Kami to nari, karera waga tami to naran " to. ¹⁷ Kono yue ni " Shu ii tamau : nanjira karera no uchi yori ide, kore wo hanare, kegaretaru mono ni sawaru nakare to ; saraba ware nanjira wo uke, ¹⁸ ware nanjira no Chichi to nari, nanjira waga musuko musume to naran to, zennō no Shu ii tamau " to aru nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 2, 13-17.

YUDAYA-BITO no sugikoshi no matsuri chikazukitareba, Iesu Erusaremu ni nobori tamau. ¹⁴ Miya no uchi ni, ushi hitsuji hato wo uru mono, ryōgae-suru mono no zasuru wo mite ; ¹⁵ nawa wo muchi ni tsukuri, hitsuji

wo mo ushi wo mo, mina miya yori oi idashi, ryōgae suru mono no kane wo chirashi, sono dai wo taoshi, ¹⁶hato wo uru mono ni ii tamau: "Korera no mono wo koko yori tori sare; waga Chichi no ie wo akinai no ie to su na." ¹⁷Deshi-tachi "Nanji no ie wo omou nesshin ware wo kurawan" to shirusaretaru wo omoi idaseri.

Bokushi Juninshiki.

Shitosho. I Korint. 3, 9-17.

WARERA wa Kami to tomo ni hataraku mono nari; nanjira wa Kami no hatake nari, mata Kami no tate-mono nari. ¹⁰Ware wa Kami no tamaitaru megumi ni shitaite, jukuren naru kenichikushi no gotoku, motoi wo suetari; shikashite hoka no hito sono ue ni tatsuru nari. Saredo ikani shite tatsu beki ka, onoono kokoro shite nasu beshi. ¹¹Sude ni okitaru motoi no hoka wa, tare mo suuru koto atawazu; kono motoi wa sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto nari. ¹²Hito moshi kono motoi no ue ni, kingin hōseki, ki kusa wara wo mote tatenaba, ¹³onoono no waza wa arawaru beshi; kano hi kore wo akiraka ni sen; kano hi wa, hi wo mote araware; sono hi onoono no waza no ikan wo, tamesu bekereba nari. ¹⁴Sono tatsuru tokoro no waza, moshi tamotaba, atai wo e; ¹⁵moshi sono waza yakenaba, sonzu beshi; saredo onore wa, hi yori nogare izuru gotoku shite sukuwaren.

¹⁶Nanjira shirazu ya: nanjira wa Kami no miya ni

shite, Kami no Mitama nanjira no uchi ni sumi tamau wo.
 17 Hito moshi Kami no miya wo kobotaba, Kami kare wo
 kobochi tamawan; sore Kami no miya wa sei nari; nanjira
 mo mata kaku no gotoshi.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 15, 12-17.

WAGA imashime wa kore nari : waga nanjira wo aisheshi
 gotoku, tagai ni ai-aiseyo. 13 Hito sono tomo no
 tame ni onore no inochi wo sutsuru, kore yori ōi naru ai wa
 nashi. 14 Nanjira moshi waga meizuru koto wo okonawaba,
 waga tomo nari. 15 Ima yori nochi ware nanjira wo shimo-
 be to iwazu; shimobe wa shujin no nasu koto wo shirazaru
 nari. Ware nanjira wo tomo to yoberi; waga Chichi ni kiki-
 shi subete no koto wo, nanjira ni shirasetareba nari. 16 Nan-
 jira ware wo erabishi ni arazu, ware nanjira wo eraberi; shi-
 kashite nanjira no yukite mi wo musubi, katsu sono mi no
 nokoran tame ni; mata ōyoso waga na ni yorite Chichi ni
 motomuru mono wo, Chichi no tamawan tame ni, nanjira woi
 tatetari. 17 Korera no koto wo meizuru wa, nanjira no ta-
 gai ni ai-aisen tame nari.

Tenchōsetsu Kitō.

Shitosho. I Pet. 2, 11-17.

AISURU mono yo, ware nanjira ni susumu : nanjira wa
 tabibito, mata yadoreru mono nareba, tamashii ni saka-
 raite tatakau niku no yoku wo sake. 12 Ihōjin no uchi ni

arite gyōjō wo uruwashiku seyo ; kore nanjira wo soshirite, aku wo okonau mono to ieru hito-bito no, nanjira no yoki okonai wo mite, kaette kaerimi no hi ni Kami wo agamen tame nari.

¹³ Nanjira Shu no tame ni, subete hito no tatetaru seido ni shitagae ; aruiwa kami ni aru ō ; ¹⁴ aruiwa aku wo okonau mono wo basshi, zen wo okonau mono wo shōsen tame ni, ō yori tsukawasaretaru tsukasa ni shitagae ; ¹⁵ zen wo okonāite, oroka naru hito no muchi no kotoba wo todomuru wa, Kami no mi kokoro nareba nari. ¹⁶ Nanjira jiyū naru mono no gotoku su to mo, sono jiyū wo mote aku no ōi to nasazu, Kami no shimobe no gotoku seyo. ¹⁷ Nanjira subete no hito wo uyamai ; kyōdai wo aishi ; Kami wo osore ; ō wo tōtobe.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 22, 15-22.

KOKO ni Parisai-bito-ra idete, ikani shite ka Iesu wo kotoba no wana ni kaken to ai-hakari ; ¹⁶ sono deshi-ra wo, Herode-tō no mono-domo to tomo ni, tsukawashite iwashinu : “ Shi yo, warera wa shiru : nanji wa makoto ni shite, makoto wo mote Kami no michi wo oshie ; katsu tare wo mo habakari tamau koto nashi ; hito no uwabe wo ni tamawanu yue nari. ¹⁷ Sareba warera ni tsuge tamae : mitsugi wo Kaizaru ni osamuru wa yoki ka, ashiki ka ? Ika ni omoi tamau ? ” ¹⁸ Iesu sono yōkoshima naru wo shirite ii tamau : “ Gizensha yo, nanzo ware wo kokoromuru ka ?

19 Mitsugi no kane wo ware ni miseyo." Karera denari hitotsu wo mochi kitaru. 20 Iesu ii tamau : " Kore wa tare no katachi, tare no shirushi naru ka ? " 21 Karera iu : " Kaizaru no nari." Koko ni karera ni ii tamau : " Saraba Kaizaru no mono wa Kaizaru ni, Kami no mono wa Kami ni osameyo." 22 Karera kore wo kikite ayashimi, Iesu wo hanarete sari yukeri.

Shūkwaku Kansha.

Shitosho. Garat. 6, 7-10.

MIZUKARA azamu^{ku} na ; Kami wa anadoru beki mono ni arazu ; hito no maku tokoro wa, sono karu tokoro to naran. 8 Onoga niku no tame ni maku mono wa, niku ni yorite horobi wo kari tori ; Mitama no tame ni maku mono wa, Mitama ni yorite tokōshie no inochi wo kari toran. 9 Warera zen wo nasu ni umazare ; mosh tayumazuba, toki itarite kari toru beshi. 10 Kono yue ni, ori ni shitagaite, subete no hito, koto ni shinkō no kazoku ni zen wo okonae.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 5, 43-48.

" NANJI no tonari wo aishi, nanji no ada wo nikumu beshi " to ieru koto aru wo nanjira kikeri ; 44 saredo ware wa nanjira ni tsugu : nanjira no ada wo aishi, nanjira wo semuru mono no tame ni inore ; 45 kore ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi no ko to naran tame nari. Ten no Chichi wa sono hi wo ashiki mono no ue ni mo, yoki mono no ue

ni mo noborase, ame wo tadashiki mono ni mo, tadashikaranu mono ni mo furase tamau nari. ⁴⁶ Nanjira onore wo aisuru mono wo aisu to mo, nani no mukui wo ka u beki? shuzeinin mo shikasuru ni arazu ya? ⁴⁷ Kyōdai ni nomi aisatsu su to mo, nani no masaru koto ka aru? Ihōjin mo shikasuru ni arazu ya? ⁴⁸ Saraba nanjira no ten nō Chichi no mattaki ga gotoku, nanjira mo mattakare.

Dendō Kitō.

Shitosho. Epes. 2, 11-22.

SAREBA kioku seyo : niku ni yoritē wa Ihōjin ni shite te nite niku ni okonaitaru kano katsurei ari to tonauru mono ni, mukatsurei to tonaeraruru nanjira, ¹² saki ni wa Kirisuto naku, Isuraeru no minseki ni tōku, yakusoku ni zokusuru moromoro no keiyaku ni azukari naku, yo ni arite nozomi naku, Kami naki mono nariki. ¹³ Saredo saki ni tōkarishi nanjira, ima Kirisuto Iesu ni arite, Kirisuto no chi ni yorite chikazuku koto wo etari. ^{14, 15} Kare wa warera no heiwa ni shite, onoga niku ni yori, samazama no imashime no nori yori naru okite wo haishite, futatsu no mono wo hitotsu to nashi, urami naru hedate no nakagaki wo kobochi tamaeri. Kore wa futatsu no mono wo, onore ni oite hitotsu no atarashiki hito ni tsukurite, heiwa wo nashi, ¹⁶ jūjika ni yorite urami wo horoboshi, mata kora ni yorite futatsu no mono wo hitotsu no karada to nashite, Kami to yawaragashimen tame nari. ¹⁷ Katsu kitarite tōkarishi nanjira ni mo

heiwa wo nobe, chikaki mono ni mo heiwa wo nobe tama-
 eri. ¹⁸ Sowa Kirisuto ni yorite, warera futatsu no mono,
 hitotsu Mitama ni arite Chichi ni chikazuku koto wo etareba
 nari. ¹⁹ Sareba nanjira wa mohaya tabibito, mata yadori-
 bito ni arazu; seito to onaji kunibito, mata Kami no kazoku
 nari. ²⁰ Nanjira wa shito to yogensha to no motoi no ue ni
 tateraretaru mono ni shite, Kirisuto Iesu mizukara sono sumi
 no oya-ishi tari. ²¹ Onoono no tatemono kare ni arite tate
 awaserare, iyamashi ni sei naru miya Shu no uchi ni naru
 nari. ²² Nanjira mo Kirisuto ni arite tomo ni taterare, Mi-
 tama ni yorite Kami no mi sumai to naru nari.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 10, 7-16.

IESU mata ii tamau :— Makoto ni, makoto ni nanjira ni
 tsugu : ware wa hitsuji no mon nari. ⁸ Subete ware
 yori saki ni kitarishi mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari ; hi-
 tsuji wa kore ni kikazariki. ⁹ Ware wa mon nari ; ōyoso
 ware ni yorite iru mono wa sukuware, katsu de-iri wo nashi,
 kusa wo u beshi. ¹⁰ Nusubito no kitaru wa nusumi, koro-
 shi, horobosan to suru no hoka nashi. Waga kitaru wa,
 hitsuji ni inochi wo eshime, katsu yutaka ni eshimen tame
 nari. ¹¹ Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nari. Yoki hitsujikai wa
 hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutu. ¹² Hitsujikai narazu, hi-
 tsuji mo onoga mono naranu yatoibito wa, ōkami no ki-
 taru wo mireba, hitsuji wo sutete nigu—ōkami wa hitsuji wo
 ubai, katsu chirasu ;—¹³ kare wa yatoibito nite, sono hitsuji

wo kaeriminu yue nari. ¹⁴ Ware wa yoki hitsujikai ni shite, waga mono wo shiri, waga mono wa ware wo shiru, ¹⁵ Chichi no ware wo shiri, ware no Chichi wo shiru ga gotoshi. Ware wa hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutu. ¹⁶ Ware ni wa mata kono ori no mono naranu, hoka no hitsuji ari; kore wo mo michibikazaru wo ezu. Karera wa waga koe wo kikan; tsui ni hitotsu no mure, hitori no hitsujikai to naru beshi.

Dendōshi Ninkashiki.

Shitosho. Rom. 12, 1-8.

KYŌDAI yo, ware Kami no moromoro no jihi ni yorite nanjira ni susumu: onoga mi wo, Kami no yorokobi tamau kiyoki ikeru sonaemono to shite sasageyo; kore rei no matsuuri nari. ² Mata kono yo ni narau na; Kami no mi kokoro no, zen ni shite yorokobu beku, katsu mattaki koto wo wakimae shiran tame ni, kokoro wo kaete arata ni seyo.

³ Ware ataerareshi megumi ni yorite, nanjira onono ni tsugu: omou beki tokoro wo kaete mizukara wo takashi to su na; Kami no onono ni wakachi tamaishi shinkō no hakari ni shitagai, tsutsushimite omou beshi. ⁴ Hito wa hitotsu karada ni ōku no eda aredomo, subete no eda sono hataraki wo onajiu senu gotoku; ⁵ warera mo ōku aredo, Kirisuto ni arite hitotsu karada ni shite, onono tagai ni eda taru nari. ⁶ Warera ga moteru tamamono wa, onono atae-

rareshi megumi ni yorite kotonaru yue ni, aruiwa yogen araba, shinkō no hakari ni shitagaite yogen wo nashi; 7 aruiwa tsutome araba, tsutome wo nashi; aruiwa oshie wo nasu mono wa, oshie wo nashi; 8 aruiwa susume wo nasu mono wa, susume wo nashi; hodokosu mono wa, oshimi naku hodokoshi; osamuru mono wa, kokoro wo tsukushite osame; awaremi wo nasu mono wa, yorokobite awaremi wo nasu beshi.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 4, 34-38.

IESU ii tamau :— Ware wo tsukawashi tamaeru Mono no mi kokoro wo okonai, sono mi waza wo nashi toguru wa, kore waga shokumotsu nari. 35 Nanjira kariire-doki no kitaru ni wa, nao yotsuki ari to iwazu ya? Ware nanjira ni tsugu : me wo agete hata wo miyo ; haya kibamite kariire-doki ni nareri. 36 Karu mono wa atai wo ukete, tokoshie no inochi no mi wo atsumu ; maku mono to karu mono to, tomo ni yorokoban tame nari. 37 Kotowaza ni “ Kare wa maki, kore wa karu ” to ieru wa, koko ni oite makoto nari. 38 Ware nanjira wo tsukawashite, rōsezarishi mono wo karashimu ; hoka no hito-bito saki ni rōshi, nanjira wa sono rō wo osamuru nari.

SEISANSHIKI ZENTO.



Kono Shiki wa Seisan wo okonau hiai ni, Sōtō Tangwan ni daryō suru koto wo u.

Hajime ni kwaishi kwaishu tachi, kwaishi sa no Seigo issatsu mata wa sūsetsu wo rōdoku su beshi.

SHU [*Ehoba*] wa sono sei naru miya ni mashimaseri ; zenchi sono mi mae ni mokusu beshi. *Habakukusho 2 sho 20 setsu.*

Hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made no kuniguni no uchi ni, waga Na wa ōi naran ; mata izuku nite mo, kō to kiyoki sasagemono wo waga Na ni sasagen ; sowa waga Na, kuniguni no uchi ni ōi naru bekereba nari to, bangun no SHU ii tamau. *Marakisho 1 shō 11 setsu.*

Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru tamashii nari. Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo karoshime tamawazaru beshi. *Shi 51 pen 17 setsu.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū hizamazuki, kwaishi ni beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, subete no hito no kokoro wa Shu ni araware, subete no nozomi wa Shu ni shirare, subete no mitsuji wa Shu ni kakururu koto nashi. Nega-waku wa Seirei no kankwa nite warera no kokoro no omoi

wo kiyome, mattaku Shu wo aishi, mi Na wo agamuru
koto wo esase tamae. Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai
tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni sa no gotoku iu beshi.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no kuchi wo hiraki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera Shu no homare wo arawasu beshi.

Kwaishi. Kami yo, sumiyaka ni warera wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, toku kitarite warera wo tasuke
tamae.

Koko nite mina tatsu beshi.

Kwaishi. Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

Kwaishū. Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku
aru nari. *Amen.*

Kwaishi. Nanjira Shu wo home matsure.

Kwaishū. Shu no mi Na wo home matsuru beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no Shi wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi Shihe nite
yomu toki wa kore wo mochiizu. Fukukwatsujitsu ni wa Fukukwatsu Shō
(147 peiji) ni kan.*

Shi 95 Hen.

IZA warera SHU ni mukaite | uta- | i :

Sukui no iwa ni mukaite yorokobashiki | koe | wo
a- | gen.

2. Warera kansha wo mote sono ° mi | mae ° ni | yuki :

Shu ni mukai uta wo mote yorokobashiki | koe |
wo a- | gen.

3. SHU wa ōi naru | Kami | nari :
 Moromoro no Kami ni masareru ōi | naru | Ō | nari.
4. Chi no fukaki tokoro mina sono | te ni | ari :
 Yama no itadaki mo mata | Kami * no | mono | nari.
5. Umi wa Kami no mono* sono tsukuri tamau | toko-
 ro | nari :
 Kawakeru chi mo mata sono te nite °tsu- | kuri |
 tama- | eri.
6. Iza warera ogami | hire- | fushi :
 Warera wo tsukureru SHU no mi mae ni °hi- |
 zama- | zuku | beshi.
7. Shu wa warera no | Kami | nari :
 Warera wa sono maki no tami* sono te no | hitsu-
 | ji na- | ri.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
 Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Koko nite sadamareru Shihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi. Ippen owaru goto ni, moshiku wa shihen owarite nochi ni, Eikwō no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.

Tsugi ni Kyūyaku no Nikkwa wo rōdoku shi, nochi Sambī no Shō wo utai aruiwa shōsu.

Sambī no Shō.

- WARERA Kami wo home | matsu- | ri :
 Kami wo Shu nari to | shin- | nin | su.
2. Zenchi wa tokoshie no | Chichi | wo :

Agame | tate- | matsu- | ru.

3. Mi tsukai to ten no uchi no chikara | aru | mono :

Mina Shu ni ° mu- | kai- te | uta- | i,

4. Kerubimu to | Sera- | pimu :

Taema naku ° u- | tai- te | iwa- | ku ;

5. Sei naru kana* sei naru kana* sei | naru | kana :

Bangun no | Kami | naru | Shu ;

6. Shu no eikwō aru | mii- | zu :

Ten- | chi ni | mitsu | to.

7. Eikwō aru Shito | no ku- | mi :

Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.

8. Homare aru Yogensha | no mu- | re :

Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.

9. Shiroki koromo no Junkyōsha | no ta- | i :

Mina Shu wo | home | matsu- | ru.

10. Tenka no Sei- | kō- | kwai :

Mina Shu wo | shin- | nin | su ;

11. Sowa ° ha- | kari | naki :

Mi- | izu | aru | Chichi,

12. Makoto naru hitori | no mi | Ko :

Nagusamenushi naru | Sei- | rei | nari.

13. Ki- | risu- to | yo :

Shu wa ei- | kwō no | Ō | nari ;

14. Shu wa | Chichi | no :

Tokoshie ni ° i- | masu | mi Ko | nari.

15. Shu wa hito wo sukuwan tame* hito to nari ° ta- |

mau | toki :

- Otome no hara wo mo itoi | tama- · wa- | zari- | ki.
 16. Shu wa shi no kurushimi ni | kachi- | te :
 Subete no shinto no tame tenkoku no mon wo °
 hi- | raki | tama- | inu.
 17. Shu wa Chichi no eikwō no | uchi | nite :
 Kami no migi ni | zashi | tama- | eri.
 18. Mata futatabi ° ki- | tari- | te :
 Warera wo sabaki tamau | koto · wo | shin- | zu.
 19. Yue ni tōtoki chi nite aganai tamaishi ° shi- | mobe- |
 wo :
 Tasuke tamawan koto wo inori | tate- | matsu- | ru.
 20. Warera wo Shu no seito ni ° tsu- | rane- | te :
 Kagiri naki eikwō wo ° e- | sase | tama- | e.
 21. Shu yo, Shu no tamī wo | suku- | i :
 Shu no yuzuri wo ° saki- | wai | tama- | e.
 22. Karera wo ° yashi- | nai- | te :
 Tokoshie ni idaki | tasu- · ke | tama- | e.
 23. Warera | hibi | ni :
 Shu wo ° a- | game | matsu- | ru.
 24. Warera yoyo ° ka- | giri | naku :
 Mi Na wo | home | matsu- | ru.
 25. Shu yo, kyō warera wo ° ma- | mori- | te :
 Tsumi wo okasu koto ° naka- | rashi- · me | tama- | e.
 26. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi | tama- | e :
 Warera wo ° awa- | remi | tama- | e.
 27. Shu yo, warera Shu ni | tayo- | reri :
 Warera wo ° awa- | remi | tama- | e.

28. Shu yo, ware wa Shu ni | tayo- | reri :

Ware ni kagiri naku haji ° naka- | rashi- me |
tama- | e.

(*Tsugi ni Dai Ni Nikkwa wo rōdoku shite, Zakaria no Shō mata wa Shi roo Hen wo mochiu to mo zui nari.*)

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishū. Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Koko nite mina uyaiyashiku hizamazuku beshi.

Kwaishi. Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Ten no Chichi naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Yo wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Chichi to Ko yori izuru Seirei naru Kami yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami

yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shisei ni shite eikwō aru San-i Ittai no Kami
yo, warera tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu naru Kami yo, negawaku wa warera tsumi-
bito no negai wo kiki, tenka no Seikōkwai wo osame,
tadashiki michi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa bankoku ni waboku tō taihei to
wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu no kariireba ni hataraku
mono wo okuri tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa subete mayoeru hito, mata
azamukaretaru hito wo, makoto no michi ni michibiki
tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa tateru mono wo tsuyome, kokoro
yowaki mono wo tasuke, taoretaru mono wo okoshi,
tsui ni Satan wo warera no ashi no shita ni uchi-fuse
tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa umi-oka no tabibito, sampu,
byōnin, osanago wo mamori, mata hitoya ni aru
mono to toriko wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shū yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa minashigo, yamome, yorube

naki hito, shietageraruru hito wo mamori, kore wo yashinai tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa kono moyori no shinto wo mamori, sono kokoro wo terashi, kore wo kiyome, inasumasu mi kuni wo kono chi ni hirome tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa warera ni eki wo atauru mono wo shukushi ; mata warera wo nikumi, soshiri, naya-masu mono wo yurushi sono kokoro wo aratame-sase tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa chi no sammōtsu wo sakaeshime, kore wo mamorite warera no yō ni ate tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte bōfū, kōzui, jishin ; kwasai, ekibyō, kikin ; sonota no wazawai wo fusegi tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa makoto ni kuyuru kokoro wo atae, warera no tsumi to okotari to ayamachi to wo kotogotoku yurushi, mata mi kotoba ni shitagaite okonai wo aratamuru tame ni, Seirei no megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo ;

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Koko nite Shika wo mochiuru koto zui nari. Tsugi ni kwaishi Seitaku ni susumu. Kwaishū hizamazuki, kwaishi wa tachite iu beshi.

Shu Iesu Kirisuto no notamaeru kotoba wo kiku beshi.

NANJI kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, Shu naru nanji no Kami wo aisu beshi. Kore dai ichi ni shite, ōi naru imashime nari. Dai ni mo mata kore ni onaji; onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo aisu beshi. Subete no okite to yogensha wa, kono futatsu no imashime ni yoreri.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo warera no kokoro ni shirushi tamawan koto wo koi-negai tatematsuru.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Koko nite kwaishi Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo sasagu. Shitosho Fukuinsho ika Seisanshiki (194 peiji) ni yoru.

SEISANSHIKI.



Tôgai Kyôkwaï no genzai juseisansha ni arazu shite Seisan wo uken to hossuru mono wa, arakajime sono i wo kwaishi ni tsûzu beshi.

Juseisansha no uchi, kenzen aiazai wo okasu ka, mata wa genkô wo motte ringin wo gaishite kwaishû wo hazukashimuru mono araba, kwaishi wa sono hito wo yobi idashite, makoto ni sono tsumi wo kûi aratamezu, mata sono kuroaeshi gai wo tsugunowazu, aruiwa nochi ni tsuginou kesshin akiraka narazu, kwaishû no haji wo susugazaru aida wa, Seisan ni baisu bekarazaru koto wo tsugu beshi.

Mata kwaishû no uchi tagai ni urami wo idaku mono, sono urami wo tokazaru aida wa, mae no kisoku ni shitagaite kore wo Seisan ni baiseshimu bekarazu. Shikaredomo IPPÔ no hito sono ukeshi gai wo makoto ni yurushi, kuroaeshi gai wo tsuginowan to meigen shite yawaragi wo motomu to iedomo, IPPÔ wa kore wo irezu, nao urami wo tokazareba, kwaishi wa yawaragi wo motomuru mono ni Seisan wo yurushi, yawaragi wo irezaru mono ni kore wo yurusu bekarazu. Tadashi korera no shochi wo nasu toki wa, kwaishi sono shisai wo nishûkan-nai ni Kantoku ni hôchi su beshi.

Seisan wo okonau toki wa, takujô ni seiketsu naru hakufu wo shiku beshi. Kwaishû wa mina hizamazuki, kwaishi Seitaku no kita ni tachi, tsugi no Inori wo nasu beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku
wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni
wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru
gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no
nichiyô no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni

tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, subete no hito no kokoro wa Shu ni araware, subete no nozomi wa Shu ni shirare, subete no mitsuji wa Shu ni kakururu koto nashi. Nega-waku wa Seirei no kankwa nite warera no kokoro no omoi wo kiyome, mattaku Shu wo aishi, mi Na wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū ni mukaite Jikkai wo rōdoku su. Tadashi kwakkōnai no kotoba wo shōryaku suru wa kwaishi no zui nari. Kwaishū wa nao hizamazuki, ikkai owaru goto ni sa no gotoku kiō no tsumi ni tsukite Shu no awaremi wo koi, shōrai kore wo mamori uru megumi wo negau beshi.

Kwaishi. Kami kono subete no kotoba wo nobete ii tamawaku: Ware wa nanji no Kami Ehoba nari. Ware no hoka nani mono wo mo kami to suru nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji onore no tame ni, kami wa ten ni aru mono, shimo wa chi ni aru mono, mata chi no shita no mizu no naka ni aru mono no katachi ni nise, gūzō wo tsukuri, kore ni hiiefushi tsukauru nakare. [Ware Ehoba nanji no Kami wa netanu Kami

nareba, ware wo nikumu mono ni wa, sono tsumi wo ko ni mukuite san-yodai ni oyoboshi, ware wo aishi, waga imashime wo mamoru mono ni wa, megumi wo hodokoshite sendai ni itaru nari.]

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji no Kami Ehoba no Na wo midari ni iu nakare. [Ehoba wa midari ni sono Na wo iu mono wo tsumi nashi to sezaruru nari.]

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji ansokunichi wo sei to shite wasururu nakare. [Muyuka no aida hatarakite, nanji no subete no waza wo nasu beshi. Nanukame wa nanji no Kami Ehoba no yasumi nareba, nani no waza wo mo nasu bekarazu. Nanji mo, nanji no musuko musume, shimobe hashitame, kachiku, oyobi nanji no mon no uchi ni oru totsukunibito mo shikari. Sowa Ehoba muyuka no uchi ni ten to chi to umi to sono naka no subete no mono wo tsukurite, nanukame ni yasumi tamaitareba nari. Koko wo motte Ehoba, ansokunichi wo iwaite sei to shi tamaeri.]

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji chichi to haha to wo uyamae. [Kowa nanji no Kami Ehoba no nanji ni tamau tokoro no chi ni, nanji no yowai no nagakaran tame nari.]

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji korosu nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji kan-in suru nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji nusumu nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji [tonaribito ni tsukite] itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo mamoru kokoro wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Nanji [tonaribito no ie wo musaboru nakare. Tonaribito no tsuma, shimobe hashitame, ushi roba, mata subete tonaribito no mono wo] musaboru nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, korera no okite wo warera no kokoro ni shirushi tamawan koto wo koinagai tatematsuru.

Tsugi no Seigo no yōhi wa kwaishi no zui nari.

Shu Iesu Kirisuto no notamaeru kotoba wo mo kiku beshi.

NANJI kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, Shu naru nanji no Kami

wo aisū beshi. Kore dai ichi ni shite, ōi naru imashime nari. Dai ni mo mata kore ni onaji; onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo aisū beshi. Subete no okite to yogensha wa, kono futatsu no imashime ni yoreri.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, warera wo awaremi, kono okite wo warera no kokoro ni shirushi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, warera no kokoro to karada wo kiyome, Shu no okite wo fumashime, Shu no iitsuke wo okonawashime, ōi naru chikara nite itsu made mo mamori tamawan koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Koko nite kwaishi Tōjitsu no Tokutō wo sasagu. Tsugi ni kwaishū za ni tsuki, kwaishi tachite Shitosho wo yomu. Owarite kwaishū mina tatsu. Kwaishi mata Fukuinsho wo yomu. Shitosho wo yomu mae ni, Shitosho (Shitosho daiyō no sho) wa nanisho nanshō nansetsu ika ni ari to ii; yomi owareba, Koko ni Shitosho yomi owaru to iu beshi. Mata Fukuinsho wo yomu mae ni, Sei naru Fukuinsho wa Seitō Nani no Fukuinsho nanshō nansetsu ika ni ari to ii; kwaishū wa Shu ni eikwō aran koto wo to tonae; yomi owareba, kwaishū wa Shu ni kansha shi tatematsuru to tonau. Tsugi ni kwaishū kwaishi ni shitagaite Nikea Shinkyō wo tonau.

Nikea Shinkyō.

WARE wa yuiitsu no Kami, zennō no Chichi, tenchi to subete miyuru mono to miezaru mono no Tsukurinushi wo shinzu.

Ware wa yuiitsu no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzu. Shu

wa yorozuyo no saki ni Chichi yori umaretaru hitori no mi Ko, Kami yori no Kami, Hikari yori no Hikari, makoto no Kami yori no makoto no Kami, tsukurarezu shite umare, Chichi to Ittai nari. Yorozu no mono Shu ni yorite tsukuraretari. Shu wa warera jinrui no tame, mata warera wo sukuwan ga tame ni ten yori kudari, Seirei ni yorite Otome Maria yori nikutai wo uke, jinsei wo tori, warera no tame ni Ponteo Pirato no toki jūjika ni tsukerare, kurushimi wo uke, hōmurare, Seisho ni kanaite mikkame ni yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, Chichi no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Mata eikwō wo motte futatabi kitari, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan. Sono kuni wa owaru koto nashi.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Seirei wa inochi wo atauru Nushi, Chichi to Ko yori ide, Chichi to Ko to tonio ni ogami agamerare, Yogensha ni yorite katari tamaishi Shu nari. Ware wa Shitotachi yori no yuiitsu no Seikōkwai wo shinzu. Tsumi no yurushi wo uru yuiitsu no Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo shinnin su. Shinishi hito no yomigaeri to raisei no inochi wo nozomu. Amen.

Koko nite kwaishi honshūchū ni mamoru bēki Seijitsu, Danjikijitsu, oyobi Seisan wo okonau hi wo hōkoku shi, mata sonota no hōkoku wo nasu beshi.

Tsugi ni Sekkyō wo nasu. Sekkyō owareba, kwaishi Seitaku ni kaerite sa no Seigo issatsu mata wa sūsetsu wo tekigi ni tōdoku su. Tadashi ta no kōtō no toki shinse wo atsumuru ni, kore tōo tekiyō suru mo ka nari.

NANJIRA no hikari wo hito no mae ni kagayakase;
kore hito no, nanjira ga yoki okonai wo mite,

ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi wo agamen tame nari.
Mataiden 5 shō 16 setsu.

Nanjira onoga tame ni takara wo chi ni tsumuna ; koko wa mushi to sabi to ga sokonai, nusubito ugachite nusumu nari. Nanjira onoga takara wo ten ni tsume ; kashiko wa mushi to sabi to ga sokonawazu, nusubito ugachite nusumanu nari. Sore nanji no takara no aru tokoro ni wa, nanji no kokoro mo aru beshi. *Mataiden 6 shō 19-21 setsu.*

Subete hito ni seraren to omou koto wa, hito ni mo mata sono gotoku seyo. Kore wa okite nari, mata yogensha nari. *Mataiden 7 shō 12 setsu.*

Ware ni mukai, Shu yo, Shu yo to iu mono kotogotoku wa tenkoku ni irazu. Tada ten ni imasu waga Chichi no mi mune wo okonau mono nomi, kore ni iru beshi. *Mataiden 7 shō 21 setsu.*

Zaakai tachite Shu ni iu : Shu, miyo, waga mochimono no nakaba wo mazushiki mono ni hodokosan. Moshi ware shii uttaete hito yori toritaru tokoro araba, shibai ni shite tsugunowan. *Rukaden 19 shō 8 setsu.*

Atauru wa ukuru yori mo saiwai nari to, Shu Iesu no mizukara ii tamaishi mi kotoba wo kioku seyo. *Shito Gyōden 20 shō 35 setsu.*

Tare ka onore no takara nite heisotsu no tsutome wo nasu mono aran ya? Tare ka budōbatake wo tsukurite, sono mi wo kurawanu mono aran ya? Tare ka hitsuji wo kaite, sono chichi wo nomazaru mono aran ya? *Korinto Zensho 9 shō 7 setsu.*

Moshi warera rei no mono wo nanjira ni makishi naraba, nanjira no niku no mono wo kari toru wa kwabun naran ya? *Korinto Zensho 9 shō 11 setsu.*

Nanjira shiranu ka : sei naru koto wo tsutomuru mono wa miya no mono wo shokushi, saidan ni tsukauru mono wa saidan no mono ni azukaru wo? Kaku no gotoku Shu mo mata, Fukuin wo nobe tsutauru mono no, Fukuin ni yorite sugiwai su beki koto wo sadame tamaeri. *Korinto Zensho 9 shō 13 setsu, 14 setsu.*

Sukunaku maku mono wa sukunaku kari, ōku maku mono wa ōku karu beshi. Onoono oshimu koto naku, shiite suru koto naku, sono kokoro ni sadameshi gotoku seyo. Kami wa yorokobite atauru hito wo aishi tamaeba nari. *Korinto Kōsho 9 shō 6 setsu, 7 setsu.*

Michi wo oshieraruru mono wa, oshiuru mono ni subete no yūeki naru mono wo wake atau beshi. Mizukara azamuku nakare; Kami wa anadoru beki mono ni arazu; sowa hito no maku tokoro no mono wa, mata sono karu tokoro to naru nari. *Garateyasho 6 shō 6 setsu, 7 setsu.*

Ori araba, subete no hito ni zen wo nasu beshi; shinkō no yakara ni mukaite wa, wakete kore wo nasu beshi. *Garateyasho 6 shō 10 setsu.*

Kami wo uyamaite taru koto wo shiru wa, ōi naru ri nari. Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu; mata nani wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazaru wa akiraka nari. *Temote Zensho 6 shō 6 setsu, 7 setsu.*

Nanji kono yo no tomeru mono ni meizeyo : oshimi

naku hodokoshite hito to tomo ni shi, kakute onore no tame ni yoki motoi wo takuwae, mirai no sonae wo nasu beshi; kore makoto no inochi wo en tame nari to. *Temote Zensho 6 sho 17-19 setsu.*

Kami wa fugi naru mono ni arazareba, nanjira ga saki ni seito ni tsukae, ima mo nao kore ni tsukauru hataraki to, mi Na no tame ni arawaseshi ai to wo wasure tamawazu. *Heburaisho 6 shō 10 setsu.*

Zen wo nasu koto to, hodokoshi wo nasu koto to wo wasururu nakare. Kaku no gotoki matsuri wa, Kami no yorokobi tamau tokoro nari. *Heburaisho 13 shō 16 setsu.*

Yo no takara wo mochi, kyōdai no toboshiki wo mite awaremi no kokoro wo tozuru mono wa, ikade Kami wo aisuru no ai sono uchi ni oran ya. *Yohane dai Issho 3 shō 17 setsu.*

Mazushiki hito wo awaremu mono wa SHU ni kasu nari; Shu wa sono hodokoshi wo tsugunoi tamawan. *Shingen 19 shō 17 setsu.*

Mazushiki hito wo kaerimiru mono wa saiwai nari; SHU wa wazawai no hi ni kore wo tasuke tamawan. *Shi 41 pen 1 setsu.*

Ijō no Seigo wo yomu aida ni, Shitsujī aruitwa ta no tekininsha, shinse sonota kōwaishū no sasaguru mono wo atsumete Chōrō ni mochi kitaru beshi. Chōrō wa kore wo torite nyaiyashiku kakage, Seitaku no ue ni oku. Koko nite sa no Seigo wo shōshi aruitwa utau beshi.

Yorozu no mono wa Shu yori izu; warera wa tada Shu

no mi te yori ukete Shu ni sasagetaru nari. *Rekidan Shiryaku Jō 29 shō 14 setsu.*

Seisan wo okonuwaba, Chōrō pan to budōshu wo Seitaku no ue ni oku beshi.

Koko nite Chōrō, Warera naninani no tame ni inoru beshi to iite, Rinji Kitō-chū no Dendō no tame no Inori aruiwa Senrei Shigwansha no tame no Inori wo mochiuru wa zuii nari. Tsugi ni Chōrō in beshi.

Warera subete no hito, koto ni Kirisuto no zen Kōkwai no tame ni inoru beshi.

Shinse sonaemono naki toki wa [] no uchi no kotoba wo habuku.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa sei naru Shito wo motte, moromoro no hito no tame ni negai, inori, kansha suru koto wo oshie tamaeri. Awarimi wo motte [warera no shinse sonaemono wo uke,] warera no inori wo kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo, fushite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa tsune ni zen Kōkwai ni, makoto to shitashimi wo shitau kokoro wo atae, mi Na wo tōnau mono, mina onajiku mi kotoba no shinri wo satori, itchi shin-ai suru koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa subete ken-i wo motsu mono, koto ni waga Tennō wo shukushi, matsurigoto wo okonau mono wo michibiki, katayorazu shite aku wo basshi, zen wo shōshi, Shu no makoto no michi no mamori to narashime tamae. Ten no Chichi yo, subete no Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to Kwaishi ni megumi wo atae, sono okonai to oshie to ni yorite, Shu no ikeru makoto no kotoba wo shimeshi, tadashiku Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo okonawase tamae. Mata Shu no tami,

koto ni kono Kwaishū ni ten no megumi wo kudashi, tsutsushimite mi kotoba wo kiki, shōgai kiyoku tadashiku Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu yo, kono sadamari naki yo ni arite kanashimu mono, yameru mono, mazushiki mono, sonota wazawai ni aeru mono wo, mi megumi wo mote nagusame tasuke tamae. Mata Shu wo shinjite yo wo sarishi, Shu no shimobe no yue ni yorite, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa sono mohan ni narau megumi wo atae, karera to tomo ni tenkoku no saiwai ni azukarase tamae. Chichi yo, korera no koto wo, hitori no Torinashi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Seisan wo okonau toki wa, kwaishū tachi, kwaishi sa no Susume wo nasu beshi. Tadashi maigetsu ikkwaï mochiuru nomi nite mo ka nari.

KYŌDAI yo, nanjira ima Sukuinushi Kirisuto no Niku to Chi no Seisan ni tsuranaran to hosseba, Seito Pauro ga, hito sono pan wo kurai, sono sakazuki yori nomu mae ni, mazu mizukara tadasu beshi to, susumeshi koto wo kangau beshi. Warera makoto ni kui aratame, ikeru shinkō wo motte kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni azukaraba, sono eki ōi nari. Kaku no gotoku suru toki wa, warera rei nite Kirisuto no niku wo kurai, sono chi wo nomi, warera Kirisuto ni ori, Kirisuto mo mata warera ni imashi, warera Kirisuto to hitotsu to nari, Kirisuto mo mata warera to hitotsu to nari tamau nari. Moshi Shu no karada wo wakimaezu, midari ni kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni azukaraba, kore Kirisuto no Niku to Chi wo

okashi, mizukara onore no batsu wo nomi-kui suru mono ni shite, ayaūki koto mo mata ōi nari. Yue ni kyōdai yo, Shu no sabaki wo manukaren ga tame ni, mizukara onore wo sabaki, sugishi tsumi wo makoto ni kuyami, ikeru shinkō wo motte kataku Sukuinushi Kirisuto wo shinji, okonai wo aratame, shinjitsu ni subete no hito wo aisu beshi. Sasureba nanjira kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo ukuru ni kanau mono to naran. Koto ni Sukuinushi Kirisuto, sono shi to kurushimi wo motte yo wo aganai tamaishi koto wo, Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi. Warera kuraki to shi no kage ni ori, tsumi ni nayamitarishikado, warera wo agete Kami no ko to nashi, kagiri naki inochi ni itarashimen tote, Kirisuto wa onore wo hikuku shi, hito to nari, jūjika no shi wo sae itowazu, tōtoki chi wo na ashi tamaeri. Shu wa kaku no gotoku warera wo aishite, hakaru bekarazaru megumi wo esase tamaeru koto wo, tsune ni kioku seshimen ga tame, kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo tate, sono ai no shirushi, mata shi no katami to nashi, kagiri naki nagusame wo atae tamaeri. Yue ni warera, tsune ni Chichi to Ko to Seirci ni kansha shi, isshin ni Shu no mi kokoro ni shitagai, shōgai kiyoku tadashiku shite, Shu ni tsukae tatematsuru beshi. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi Seisan ni baitsuru mono ni sa no gotoku iu boshi.

N NJIRA makoto ni onore no tsumi wo kuyami, tonaribito wo aishi, ima yori nochi okonai wo

aratame, Kanri no imashime ni shitagai, sono sei naru michi wo ayuman to suru mono wa, shinkō wo motte chikazuki, kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni tsuranarite nagusame wo ukeyo. Nanjira mazu uyaüyashiku hizamazuki, zennō no Kami ni tsumi wo sange shi tatematsuru beshi.

Tsugi ni kwaishi to Seisan wo ukuru mono, tomo ni uyaüyashiku hizamazuki, sa no Sange wo nasu beshi.

WARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, yorozu no mono no Tsukurinushi, yorozu no hito no Sabakinushi naru zennō no Kami yo, warera omoi to kotoba to okonai wo motte tsumi wo okashi, ikutabi to naku Shu ni somuki, Shu no ikari wo hikitaru koto wo kanashimite sange su. Warera fukaku kuyami, makoto ni tsumi wo nageki, kore wo omoi izuru goto ni urei, sono omoni ni taegatashi. Jihi fukaki Chichi yo, warera wo awaremi tamae; warera wo awaremi tamae. Mi Ko warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite sugishi tsumi wo kotogotoku yurushi, ima yori nochi okonai wo aratamete tsune ni Shu ni tsukae, mi kokoro ni kanai, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Tsugi ni Chōrō (Kantoku rinseki suru toki wa Kantoku) tachi, kwaishū ni mukaite sa no Shazai wo tsugu beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, makoto ni kui aratame shinkō wo motte kie suru hito no tsumi wo, yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri.

Negawaku wa Kami nanjira wo awaremi, nanjira wo yurushi, sono tsumi yori sukui, zen wo nasu chikara wo katau shi, kagiri naki inochi ni itarase tamawan koto wo. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

Koko nite Chōrō sa no kotoba wo nobu beshi.

MAGOKORO wo motte kie suru hito ni, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no ii tamau, nagusame no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

Subete rōsuru monō, omoni wo ou mono yo, ware ni kitare ; ware nanjira wo yasumasen. *Mataiden 11 shō 28 setsu.*

Kami wa sono Hitorigo wo tamau hodo ni, yo wo aishi tamaeri ; subete kare wo shinzuru mono no, horoburu koto naku shite, tokoshie no inochi wo en ga tame nari. *Yohaneden 3 shō 16 setsu.*

Seito Pauro no kotoba wo mo kiku beshi.

Kirisuto Iesu, tsumi aru mono wo sukuwan tame ni yo ni kitari tamaeri. Kore subete no hito no uku beki, makoto no kotoba nari. *Temote Zensho 1 shō 15 setsu.*

Seito Yohane no kotoba wo mo kiku beshi.

Hito moshi tsumi wo okasaba, warera wo torinasu mono, gi naru Iesu Kirisuto, Chichi no mae ni ari. Kare wa warera no tsumi no tame ni, nadame no sonaemono nari. *Yohane dai Issho 2 shō 1 setsu, 2 setsu.*

Chōrō. Nanjira kokoro nite Shu wo aoge.

Kwaishu. Warera aogite Shu wo nozoman.

Chōrō. Warera Kami ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

Kwaishū. Sowa seitō ni shite nasu beki koto nari.

Tsugi ni Chōrō Seitaku ni mukaite sa no kotoba wo iu. Tadashi San-i Ittai Shujitsu ni sono dai ichi no Kansha wo mochiuru toki wa, Shisei naru Chichi to iu kotoba wo habuku beshi.

SHISEI naru Chichi, tokoshie ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, itsu izuko nite mo Shu ni kansha shi tatematsuru wa, seitō ni shite nasu beki tsutome nari.

Tsugi ni sa no kotoba wo shōshi aruwa utau. Tadashi sa no Seijitsu ni wa sono hi no Kansha wo kono mae ni kowau beshi.

YUE ni warera, mi tsukai to mi tsukai no osa, oyobi ten no kwaishū to tomo ni, Shu no tōtoki mi Na wo agame, tsune ni Shu wo tataete iwan :

SEI naru kana, sei naru kana, sei naru kana, bangun no Kami; Shu no eikwō tenchi ni miteri. Ito takaki Shu yo, Shu ni eikwō aran koto wo. Amen.

Kōtanjitsu.

Tōjitsu yori yōkakan kore wo mochiu beshi.

KOTO ni kono toki ni atari, hitori no mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo atae, Seirei no hataraki ni yorite, sono haha Otome Maria yori umareshime, makoto no jinsei wo sonae tamaeri. Kore sono tsumi no kegare naki wo

motte, warera no tsumi wo kotogotoku kiyomen ga tame nari. Yue ni . . .

Fukukwatsujitsu.

Tōjitsu yori yōkakan kore wo mochiu beshi.

KOTO ni mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no tōtoki yomigaeri no yue ni yorite, Shu wo home tatematsuru. Mi Ko wa makoto no Sugikoshi no Kohitsuji ni shite, warera no tame ni sonaerare, yo no tsumi wo nozoki, sono shi wo motte shi wo horoboshi, sono yomigaeri wo motte kagiri naki inochi wo atae tamaeri. Yue ni . . .

Shōtenjitsu.

Tōjitsu yori yōkakan kore wo mochiu beshi.

KOTO ni Shu no aishi tamau mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no shōten no yue ni yorite, kansha shi tatematsuru. Mi Ko wa ito tōtoki yomigaeri no nochi, akiraka ni Shitotachi ni araware, warera no tame ni sumai wo sonaen tote, sono me no mae nite ten ni nobori tamaeri. Kowa warera wo Shu no imasu tokoro ni noborase, eikwō no uchi nite tomo ni ō tarashimen ga tame nari. Yue ni . . .

Seirei Kōrinjitsu.

Tōjitsu yori nanukakan kore wo mochiu beshi.

KOTO ni kono toki, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no chikai ni ōji, Seirei no kōrin shi tamaishi koto

wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Seirei wa niwaka naru hage-shiki kaze no gotoki hibiki wo motte ten yori kudari, shita no gotoki honoo no katachi nite Shitotachi no ue ni todomari, karera ni subete no makoto wo oshie, kuniguni no kotoba wo kataru chikara wo atae, tsune ni isamashiku bankoku no hito ni Fukuin wo nobe tsutauru koto wo esase tamaeri. Kore ni yorite warera yami to madoi no uchi yori, akiraka naru hikari ni michibikare, Chichi to sono mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto to wo makoto ni shiru koto wo etari. Yue ni . . .

San-i Ittai Shujitsu.

Tōjitsu kore wo mochiuru mo, tsugi no men wo mochiuru mo ka nari.

SHU wa yuiitsu no Kami, yuiitsu no Shu nari. Tada Ichi-i ni arazu shite, Ittai no uchi ni San-i mashimaseri. Warera wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei to no eikwō tomo ni hitoshiku shite, daishō sabetsu naki koto wo shinji tatematsuru. Yue ni . . .

Mata.

KOTO ni mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no tōtoki shi to isao, oyobi Nagusamenushi naru Seirei wo tsukawashi tamaishi megumi wo, shashi tatematsuru. Mi Ko mo, Seirei mo, Chichi to Ittai ni shite, tokoshie ni imasu Kami nari. Yue ni . . .

Tsugi ni Chōrō Seitaku no katawara ni hizamazuki, Seisan wo ukuru men ni katawari sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

AWAREMI fukaki Shu yo, warera wa aete, onore no tadashiki ni yorazu, tada Shu no ōi naru awaremi wo tanomite, ima mi tsukue no moto ni kitareri. Warera wa mi tsukue yori otsuru kuzu wo hirou ni mo taranu mono naredomo, Shu wa kawaru koto naku, tsune ni awaremi wo hodokoshi tamau. Megumi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa warera, Shu no aishi tamau mi Kō Iesu Kirisuto no niku wo kurai, sono chi wo nomi, warera no tsumi aru karada wa Kirisuto no karada nite kiyomerare, warera no tamashii wa sono tōtoki chi nite araware, warera wa tsune ni Kirisuto ni ori, Kirisuto wa tsune ni warera ni imasu koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Chōrō Seitaku no mac ni tachi, kwaishū no mac nite pan wo saki sakazuki wo toru jumbi wo nashi, sa no Seibetsu-tō no hitotsu wo mochiu beshi.

TEN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, fukaki awaremi ni yorite, warera wo sukuwan ga tame, hitori no mi Kō Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, jūjika no ue ni shiseshime tamaeri. Mata mi Kō Iesu wa, tada hitotabi sono mi wo sasagete ikenie to nashi, bammīn no tsumi wo mattaku aganai; katsu sono tōtoki shi wo kinen suru shiki wo tatete, futatabi kitaru made tsune ni kore wo okonae to, Fukuin no uchi ni meiji tamaeri. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamawan koto wo koinegai atematsuru. Warera ima Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no shi to kurushimi wo kinen shi, sono mi sadame ni shitagai,

Chichi no tamamono naru kono pan to budōshu wo ukete, Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu watasaruru yo pan wo tori,¹ shashite nochi kore wo saki,² deshī ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Torite shoku seyo; kore wa³ nanjira no tame ni atauru waga karada nari; nanjira kore wo nashite ware wo kinen seyo. Mata yūge owarishi nochi, sakazuki wo torite⁴ shashi, karera ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Nanjira mina kono sakazuki yori nome; kore wa⁵ shinyaku no waga chi ni shite, tsumi wo yurusan tote, nanjira oyobi ōku no hito no tame ni nagasu tokoro no mono nari; nanjira kore wo nashite, nomu goto ni ware wo kinen seyo. *Amen.*

1 *Kono toki Chōrō sara wo te ni toru beshi.*

2 *Kono toki pan wo saku beshi.*

3 *Kono toki subete no pan no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

4 *Kono toki Chōrō sakazuki wo te ni toru beshi.*

5 *Kono toki Chōrō seibetsu suru subete no budōshu no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

Moshi chūkan nite seibetsu shitaru mono tsukinaba, Chōrō mae no Seibetsu-tō ni shitagaite sara ni seibetsu su beshi. Tadashi pan wo shukusuru toki wa, Shu Iesu watasaruru yo yori Nanjira kore wo nashite ware wo kinen seyo made mochi; mata budōshu wo shukusuru toki wa, Yūge owarishi nochi sakazuki wo torite yori owari made mochi beshi.

Mata.

ZENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, fukaki awaremi ni yorite, warera wo sukuwan ga tame, hitori no mi. Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, jūjika no ue ni shiseshime

tamaishi koto wo home tatematsuru. Mi Ko Iesu wa, tada hitotabi sono mi wo sasagete ikenie to nashi, bammin no tsumi wo mattaku aganai; katsu sono tōtōki shinwo kinen suru shiki wo tatete, futatabi kitaru made tsuné ni kore wo okonae to, Fukuin no uchi ni meiji tamaeri. Shu

Iesu wataruru yo pan wo tori,¹

shashite nochi kore wo saki,²

deshi ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa,

Torite shoku seyo; kore wa³ nan-

jira no tame ni atauru waga

karada nari; nanjira kore wo

nashite ware wo kinen seyo.

Mata yūge owarishi nochi,

sakazuki wo torite⁴ shashi, karera

ni ataete ii tamaikeru wa, Nanjira

mina kono sakazuki yori nome; kore wa⁵ shinyaku no

waga chi ni shite, tsumi wo yurusan tote, nanjira oyobi

ōku no hito no tame ni nagasu tokoro no mono nari;

nanjira kore wo nashite, nomu goto ni ware wo kinen seyo.

Yue ni ten no Chichi yo, warera wa Shu no Aishi

Iesu Kirisuto no kurushimi to shi, oyobi yomigaeri to

shōten wo kioku shi, katsu kore yori izuru ōi naru megumi

wo kansha shi, Shu no mi mae ni kono sei naru tamamono

wo sasagete, mi Ko no meiji tamaishi kinen no matsuri wo

itonami tatematsuru.

Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, warera no inori wo kiki, mi

Kotoba to Seirei wo motte, Shu no tamamono naru kono

1 *Kono toki Chōrō sara wo te ni toru beshi.*

2 *Kono toki pan wo saku beshi.*

3 *Kono toki subete no pan no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

4 *Kono toki Chōrō sakazuki wo te ni toru beshi.*

5 *Kono toki Chōrō seibetsu suru subete no budōshu no ue ni te wo oku beshi.*

pan to budōshu wo shukushi, kore wo sei to nashi tamae. Negawaku wa Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no shi to kurushimi wo kinen shi, sono mi sadame ni shitagai, kono pan to budōshu wo ukete, Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae.

Ten no Chichi yo, fukaki awaremi wo motte, kono kansha sambi no matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo koinagai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao to shi ni yorite, warera oyobi zen Kōkwai no tsumi wo yurushi, mata sono kurushimi yori kitaru moromoro no megumi wo atae tamae. Shu yo, warera ima ni wo mo, tamashii wo mo, kiyoki ikeru sonaemono to shite sasage tatematsuru. Negawaku wa koko nite mo, izuko nite mo, kono Seisan ni azukaru mono, mina Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi wo tadashiku ukete, ten no megumi ni mitasare, Kirisuto to hitotsu karada to nari, warera Kirisuto ni ori, Kirisuto warera ni inasu koto wo esase tamae. Warera makoto ni tsumi ōki yue ni, nani wo mo sasaguru ni tarazaredomo, warera no isāo wo hakarazu, warera no toga wo yurushi, kono matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko to Seirei to tomo ni, eikwō yoyo kagiri naku zennō no Chichi ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Meshi chūkan nite seibetsu shitaru mono tsukinaba, Chōrō mae no Seibetsu-tō ni shitagai Shu Iesu wataruru yo yori Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae made wo mochiite sara ni seibetsu su beshi.

Chōrō mazu mizukara Seisan no ryōshu wo uke, tsugi ni resseki seru Kan-

toku, Chōrō, Shitsuji ni atae, tsugi ni kwaishū ni atau beshi. Tadashi ukuru mono wa mina iyaïyashiku hizamazuki, sazukuru mono wa kore wo te ni watasu beshi. Chōrō Pan wo atauru toki sa no kotoba wo iu beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa nanji no tame ni atae tamaishi, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Karada, nanji no karada to tamashii wo, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru made mamori tamawan koto wo. Nanji kore wo torite shokushi, nanji no tame ni shini tamaishi koto wo kioku shi, shinkō wo motte kokoro no uchi ni Kirisuto wo kuraite, kansha seyo.

Kwaishi Sakazuki wo watasu toki sa no kotoba wo iu beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa nanji no tame ni nagashi tamaishi, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chi, nanji no karada to tamashii wo, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru made mamori tamawan koto wo. Nanji kore wo nomi, Kirisuto nanji no tame ni chi wo nagashi tamaishi koto wo kioku shite, kansha seyo.

Shūjin uke owarite nochi, Chōrō Shu no Tsukue ni itarite nokoritaru Seibutsu wo iyaïyashiku sono ne ni oki, hakufu wo motte ōu beshi. Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū to tomo ni Shu no Inori wo tonau beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Inori no hitotsu wo mochiu. Tadashi dai ni no Seibetsu tō wo mochiitaru toki wa, dai ni no Inori wo mochiu beshi.

TEN no Chichi yo, fukaki awaremi ni yorite, shimobe no sasagetaru kansha sambi no matsuri wo, uke tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao to shi ni yorite, warera oyobi zen Kōkwai no tsumi wo yurushi, mata sono kurushimi yori kitaru moromoro no megumi wo atae tamae. Shu yo, warera ima mi wo mo, tamashii wo mo, kiyoki ikeru sonaemono to shite sasage tatematsuru. Negawaku wa subete kono Seisan ni azukaritaru mono ni, ten no megumi wo mitashi tamae. Warera makoto ni tsumi ōki yae ni, nani wo mo sasaguru ni tarazaredomo, warera no isao wo hakarazu, warera no toga wo yurushi, kono matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa mi Ko to Seirei to tomo ni, eikwō yoyo kagiri naku zennō no Chichi ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Mata.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, kono Seisan wo tadashiku ukeshi mono wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no tōtoki Karada to Chi no, rei naru kate wo motte yashinai tamau koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu mata kore ni yorite fukaki jiai wo akashi shi, warera ga Shu no tami ni tsuranarite, mi Ko no karada no eda taru koto wo shimeshi, katsu mi kuni no yotsugi taru nozomi

wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamaeri. Ten ni imasu Chichi yo, inegumi wo motte tsune ni warera wo tasuke, tayezu kono sei naru majiware no uchi ni arite, Shu no sonae tamaishi yoki waza wo okonau koto wo esase tamae. Chichi jo Seirei to tomo ni yoyo eikwō aru, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Koko nite mina tachi, tsugi no Shō wo tonae aruiwa utau beshi.

ITO takaki tokoro ni wa eikwō | Kami • ni | are ; || chi
ni wa odayaka ; hito ni wa | megu- | mi a- | re. Zen-
nō no Chichi, | ten no | Ō, || Shu | naru | Kami | yo ;
Warera Shu wo home, Shu wo tatae, Shu wo ogami,
Shu wo | aga- | me, || Shu no ōi naru eikwō no vue ni
yorite kansha shi | tate- | matsu- | ru.

Kami no umi tamaishi ° Hi- | tori- | go, || Shu | Iesu |
Ki- risu- | to ; Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau Kami
no Kohitsuji, Chichi no mi Ko, Shu naru | Kami | yo, ||
warera wo awa- : remi | tama- | e. Yo no tsumi wo
nozoki tamau | Shu | yo, || warera wo awa- : remi | tama- |
e. Yo no tsumi wo nozoki tamau | Shu | yo, || warera
no inori wo : uke | tama- | e. Chichi no migi ni zashi
tamau | Shu | yo, || warera wo awa- : remi | tama- | e.

Kirisuto yo, Shu nomi | sei | nari ; || Shu | nomi | Ō |
nari ; Shu nomi, Seirei to | tomo | ni, || Chichi no eikwō
no uchi ni imashite, | motto- | mo ta- | kashi. || A- | men.

*Tsugi ni kwaishū hizamazuku. Chōrō sa no Shukutō wo tonaete, kwaishū
wo sarashimu. Meshi Kantoku rinseki seba, Kantoku kore wo nasu beshi.*

NEGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aieshime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Seisan wo okonau mac no Shujitsu mata wa Seijitsu ni oite, kwaishi sa no kotoba wo motte kwaishū ni tsugu beshi. Tadashi kore wo setsuryaku suru wa zui nari.

AISURU kyōdai yo, ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite, soregashi no hi ni Kirisuto no Karada to Chi to no Seiten [*Sakramento*] wo sazukuru koto wo sadametari. Kore keiken naru hitobito kore wo ukete, Kirisuto no jūjika to kurushimi wo kioku shi, nagusame wo en ga tame nari. Warera tsumi no yurushi wo ete, tenkoku no saiwai ni azukaru wa, tada Shu no isao nomi ni yoru. Kono yue ni zennō no Kami, ten no Chichi, sono mi Ko, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, warera no tame ni shinashime tamaishi nomi narazu, kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] ni yorite rei naru kate to nashi tamau koto wo, kokoro no kagiri kansha shi tatematsuru beshi. Somosomo kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] wa, tadashiku ukuru hito ni wa nagusame to nari, midari ni ukuru hito ni wa ito ayaūki mono to nareba, mazu sono tōtoki koto to ayaūki koto to wo kangae, karogaroshiku sezu, mata Kami wo azamuku mono no gotoku sezu, nengoro ni onore no kokoro wo

tadashi, Seisho ni oite meiji tamaeru reifuku wo tsuke, kiyoku isagiyoku shite kono Seitaku ni kitari, Kami no furumai ni tsuranaru beshi.

Dai ichi ni, Kami no imashime wo motte onore wo shirabe ; aruiwa omoi, aruiwa kotoba, aruiwa okonai nite tsumi wo okashitaru koto wo satoraba, kore wo nageki, makoto ni aratamuru koto wo kesshin shite, zennō no Kami ni sange su beshi. Moshi mata tonari ni taishite tsumi wo okashitaru koto araba, tadachi ni yawaragi wo motome, chikara wo tsukushite tsugunoi wo nashi ; katsu onore no tsumi no yurushi wo Kami ni nozomu gotoku, tanin no tsumi wo mo yurusazaru bekarazu. Korera no koto wo sezu shite Seisan wo ukureba, tada onore no tsumi wo kasanuru noni nari. Sareba moshi nanjira no uchi ni Kami wo nonoshiru mono, mi kotoba wo soshiru mono, kan-in wo okonau mono, urami nikumu mono, sonota omoki tsumi wo okaseru mono araba, kanarazu kui aratameyo ; shikarazareba kono Seitaku ni chikazuku bekarazu.

Mata Seisan wo ukuru mono ni wa, Kami no awaremi wo kataku shinji, ryōshin no seme naki koto kan-yō nari. Moshi mae no hōhō ni shitagau to mo, nao kokoro odayaka naranu mono araba, ware ni kitaru ka, mata wa hoka no kwaishi ni yukite, sono urei wo nobeyo ; saraba, oshie to nagusame wo ukete, utagai wo sari, ryōshin yasunzuru koto wo u beshi.

Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori, mata wa Kītōsho-chū no inori wo sen-yō suru wa kwaishi no zui nari.

SHU yo, awarenu wo motte warera no inori wo tasuke tamae. Kono sadamari naki yo ni oru aida, kawarazaru megumi wo motte warera wo mamori, tsune ni kagiri naki sukui no michi wo ayumashime tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, konnichi warera mimi ni kikishi kotoba wo kokoro ni ue tamaite, yoki okonai no mi wo musubi, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

SHU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tavezaru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni tayori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, warera wa oroka ni shite, negau beki koto wo shirazaredomo, Shu wa subete no chie no minamoto ni shite, negawazaru saki ni warera no hitsuyō naru mono wo shiri tanau. Negawaku wa warera no yowaki wo awaremi, isao naki ni yorite aete negawazaru mono, mata kokoro kuraki ni yorite negai ezaru mono wo atae tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko no Na ni yorite inoru hito no negai wo kikan to yakushi tamaeri. Ima shinkō wo motte sasagetaru inori ni, awaremi no mimi wo katabuke; mi kokoro ni kanau tokoro wo yurushi, warera no toboshiki wo tasuke, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi tawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Seibetsu shitaru mono nokoraba, reihaidō no soto ye idasazu, Shukutō owari shi nochi, kwaishi baيسانsha to tomo ni tsutsushinae inshoku su beshi.

Seisanshiki — owari.

YŌNEN SEISENSHIKI.



Seisenshiki wa Shujitsu mata wa Seijitsu ni ōku no hito. atsumaru toki okonau wo yoshi to su. Kore kwaishū ga jusensha no Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni irishi koto wo shōmei shi, mata onoga jusen no toki Kami ni chikaishi koto wo omoi idasu tame nari. Tadashi yamu wo ezaru toki wa ta no hi ni okonau mo yoshi. Jusen suru osanago no tame onoono kyōfubo sannin wo tatsu beshi; otoko no ko ni wa kyōfu ninin, kyōbo ichinin; onna no ko ni wa kyōbo ninin, kyōfu ichinin wo yōsu.

Senrei wo ukuru mono araba, sono fubo arakajime kwaishi ni kokuchi su beshi. Sôtō mata wa Bantō no Dai Ni Nikkwa no nochi, kyōfubo oyobi osanago wo tazusauru mono Seisemban no mae ni atsumaru. Seisemban ni kiyoki mizu wo ireshi nochi, kwaishi sono katawara ni tachite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

Kono osanago wa sude ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeshi ya, ina ya?

Imada ukezu to kotaenaba, kwaishi iu beshi.

AISURU kyōdai yo, hito wa mina tsumi no uchi ni umaretaru mono ni shite, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no notamaishi gotoku, mizu to Rei to ni yorite arata ni umarezareba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu. Yue ni nanjira, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Chichi naru Kami ni inori, Kami kono osanago wo awaremi, sono umaretsukanu mono wo atae, mizu to Seirei to no Senrei [*Baputesuma*]

wo sazuke, Kirisuto no Seikōkwai ni ire, kore ga ikitaru eda to nashi tamawan koto wo, hitasura ni negau beshi.

Koko nite kwaishi sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa ōi naru awaremi wo motte, mukashi Noa to sono kazoku ga mizu ni oboren to suru wo, hakobune nite sukui; mata Shu no tami Isuraerubito wo michibikite, Kōkai wo watarashime, kore wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no kata to nashi; mata Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto ni, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo Yorudan-gawa nite ukeshime, mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsumi wo arau shirushi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, kono osanago wo kacrimi, Seirei wo motte kore wo arai, kore wo kiyome; kore wo shite, Shu no ikari wo manukare, Kirisuto no Kōkwai naru hakobune ni irashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, shinkō wo kataku shi, nozomi wo idaki, ai wo fukaku shite, kono yo no aranami wo koc, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no kishi ni itarite, yoyo Shu to tomo ni mi kura ni zasuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami, yowaki mono wo mamori, mi soba ni hase yuku mono wo tasuke, shinzuru mono wo ikashi, shinitaru mono wo yomigaerase tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa kono osanago, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uke, Seirei ni yorite arata ni umare, tsumi no yurushi wo kōmuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu wa mi

Ko wo motte notamawaku : Motomeyo, saraba ataerare ; tazuneyo, saraba ai ; mon wo tatakeyo, saraba hirakaruru koto wo en to. Kono yakusoku no gotoku, ima negau warera ni atae, tazunuru warera ni ai, tatakuru warera ni mon wo hiraki tamaite, kono osanago wo uke, kono sei naru arai no megumi wo tamotase, tsui ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo motte yakushi tamaishi, kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.

Seito Mako no Fukuinsho jishhō jūsansetsu ika no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

IESU no sawari tamawan koto wo nozomite, hitobito osanagora wo tsure kitarishi ni, deshitachi imashimetareshi ; Iesu kore wo mi, ikidōrite ii tamau : Osanagora no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse, todomuna ; Kami no kuni wa kaku no gotoki mono no kuni nari. Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : ōyoso osanago no gotoku ni Kami no kuni wo ukuru mono narazuba, kore ni iru koto atawazu. Kakute osanago wo idaki, te wo sono ue ni okite shukushi tamaeri.

Fukuin wo yomi owarite nochi, kwaishi tsugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, kono Fukuin ni oite kikishi gotoku, Kirisuto wa, osanago no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse to meiji, samataguru mono wo togame, osanago ni narau beki koto wo susume tamaeri. Mata gwaibu no okonai ni mo sono ai wo arawashi, karera wo idaki, te wo okite

shukushi tamaeri. Yue ni Shu wa kanarazu kono osanago wo mo uke, awaremi no mi te wo motte kore wo idaki, kore wo shukushi, kagiri naki inochi wo atae, mi kuni no yotsugi to nashi tamau koto wo, utagawazu shite kataku shinzu beshi. Warera kaku no gotoku ten no Chichi ga, kono osanago wo aishi tamau koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no oshie ni yorite satori, mata kore ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazukuru wa, mi kokoro ni kanau to shinzu. Yue ni ima uyäyashiku Chichi ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

TEN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, warera wo meshite Shu no megumi wo shiru chishiki wo sazuken, Shu wo shinzuru shinkō wo atae tamaeru koto wo, tsutsushimite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono chishiki wo masumasu kuwae, kono shinkō wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kono osanago ni Seirei wo ataete, arata ni umare, kagiri naki sukui no yotsugi to naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo n yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawari koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi kyōfubo ni mukaite iu beshi.

NAOYA ni tsugu. Kyōdai yo, nanjira wa Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazuken tote kono osanago wo tsure kitari, kore ga tame ni inori wo sasage, Shu Iesu Kirisuto osanago wo ukete, sono tsumi wo yurushi, Seirei

wo motte kiyome, ten no kuni to kagiri naki inochi to wo atae tamawan koto wo negaeri. Mata Kirisuto sono Fukuin no uchi ni, kono negai wo yurusan to yakushi tamaishi koto wo mo kikeri. Kirisuto wa kanarazu kono yakusoku wo mamori tamau nari. Yue ni kono osanago mo, akuma no waza wo sute, Kāmi no mi kotoba wo shinji, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo yakusoku sezarū bekarazu. Osanago no seichō shite, mizukara kore wo yakushi uru made, nanjira kawarite yakusu beshi. Sareba ware nanjira ni towan :

Toi. Nanji akuma no waza wo sute, kono yo no eiyō, eigwa, donyoku wo hanare, niku no akuyoku wo sari, korera no mono ni madowazaru koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

Kotae. Ware kotogotoku kore wo sute, Kami no tasuke ni yorite madowazaru koto wo tsutomu.

Toi. Nanji Shito Shinkyō ni shiruseru, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinzuru ka ?

Kotae. Ware kore wo kataku shinzu.

Toi. Nanji kono shinkō wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru koto wo negau ka ?

Kotae. Ware kore wo negau.

Toi. Sareba, nanji shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

Kotae. Ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

Tsugi ni kwaishi in beshi.

AWAREMI fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa kono osanago no furuki Adamu wo hōmuri, atarashiki hito wo yomigaerase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa niku no akuyoku wa shini, Rei ni zokusuru mono wa ikite, masumasu sakan narashime tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa akuma to yo to niku to ni katsu chikara wo atae tamae. *Amen.*

Yoyo sube osame tamau Kami, awaremi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa waga tsutome ni yorite Shu ni sasaguru mono wo uke, ten no moromoro no toku wo atae, kagiri naki saiwai wo motte mukui tamae. *Amen.*

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wa, warera no tsumi wo yurusan ga tame ni, tōtoki mi waki yori mizu to chi to wo nagashi; mata sono deshi ni meiji, Nanjira yukite, bankoku no tami wo deshi to shi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokose to notamaeri. Negawaku wa kono kwaishū no inori wo kikoshimeshi, kono mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsuni wo arau shirushi to nashi, kono mizu nite Sēnrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru osanago ni, Shu no megumi wo yutaka ni kudashi, tsune ni Shu no kodomo no uchi ni orashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi osanago wo idaki, kyōfubo ni mukaite iu beshi.

Kono osanago ni na wo tsukeyo.

Koko nite kwaishi shizuka ni osanago wo mizu ni iruru ka, mata wa kore ni mizu wo sosogi nagara, sono na wo yobite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

Nanigashi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.

Kwaishi mata iu beshi.

WARERA kono osanago wo Kirisuto no mure ni uke, sono hitai ni jūjika * *Koko nite hitai ni jūjika no katachi wo shirusu.* Kono no katachi wo shirusu beshi.* shirushi wa, Kirisuto no jūjika wo haji to sezu, shōgai Kirisuto no shimobe to nari, mata chūgi naru heisotsu to nari, sono hatamoto ni arite, isamashiku tsumi to yo to akuma to ni tatakau koto wo arawasu mono nari. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi mata iu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, kono osanago wa sude ni arata ni uma-rete, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no karada ni tsugaretari. Yue ni zennō no Kami ni kono megumi wo shashi, mata kokoro wo awasete kono osanago no tame ni inori, shōgai konnichi no gotoku sugosase tamawan koto wo negau beshi.

Mina hizamazuki, Shu no Incri wo tonau beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo

okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kwaishi iu beshi.

ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono osanago wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono osanago, tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Tsugi ni mina tachi, kwaishi kyōfubo ni iu beshi.

NAOYA ni tsugu. Nanjira kono osanago ni kawarite, akuma no waza wo sute, Kami wo shinji, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo yakusoku seri. Yūe ni osanago no, mono wo wakimauru toshigoro ni itaraba, kono ogosoka naru yakusoku wo kore ni oshiuru wa, nanjira no gimu nari. Kono koto wo jūbun satorashimen tame ni, osanago ni Seisho no kōgi wo kikase, koto ni Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo manabase, sonota tamashii wo yashinau ni hitsuyō naru mono wo oshie, yoku kore wo sodate, Kirisuto no michi ni kanau tadashiki okonai wo

narawasu beshi. Somosomo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mohan ni shitagai, kore ni niru beki koto wo shimesu mono nari. Sareba Kirisuto warera no tame ni shinite yomigaeri tamaishi gotoku, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketaru mono mo, tsumi ni shini, gi ni yomigaeri, tsune ni akuyoku wo horoboshi, hibi masumasu toku ni susumi, Kami ni chūsei wo tsukusu beshi.

Mata kurwaete iu beshi.

KONO osanago Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo oboe, mata Kōkwai Mondō wo manabitaru ue, Kantoku [*Episukopo*] ni negaite Anshu wo ukeshimu beshi.

Yōnen Seisenshiki — owari

SHITAKU SEISENSHIKI.



Kwaishi shibashiba kwaishū ni sa no gotoku susumu bashi. Osanago umarenaba, tōkarazu reihaidō ni tsure kitari, Senrei wo ukeshimu beshi; yamu wo ezaru baai ni arazareba, kore wo nobasu bekarazu; mata yamu wo ezaru jijō aru ni arazareba, shitaku nite Senrei wo okonau koto wo yurusazu to. Yamu wo ezuru kore wo okonau baai ni wa, sa no Shiki wo mochiu beshi.

Kyōkwai no bokushi (fuzai naraba, ta no Seishoku) mazu rinsekinin to tomo ni Shu no Inori wo motte Kami ni inoru beshi. Jigi ni yorite wa Yōnen Seisenshiki-chū nō inori wo mo mochiu beshi. Tsugi ni rinsekinin no hitori osanago ni na wo tsuke, kwaishi kore ni mizu wo sosagi nagara, sa no gotoku in beshi.

Nanigashi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [Baputesuma] wo hodokosu. Ameri.

Tsugi ni mina hizamazuki, kwaishi sa no Kansha wo sagasu beshi.

ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yō, Seirei ni yorite kono osanago wo arata ni umarehime, kore wo ko to nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono osanago, tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko

no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisutō ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kaku no gotoku hodokoseshi Senrei wa seitō nari. Yue ni futatabi kore wo okonau beki ni arazu. Shikaredomo osanago nagaraenaba, jusen seshi koto wo shōmei suru tame reihaidō ni tsure kitaru beshi. Shikashite sono kyōkwai no bokushi mizukara sono Shiki wo okonaishi naraba, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

WARE nangwatsu nannichi, bōsho ni oite, shōkonin no mae ni, Seikōkwai no shiki ni shitagaite, kono osanago ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokoseri.

Moshi bokushi mizukara sono Shiki wo okonaishi ni arazareba, seitō ni kore wo naseshi ya ina ya wo tazunu beshi. Osanago wo tsure kitareru mono sude ni Senrei wo uketari to kotaenaba, bokushi mata toute iu beshi.

KONO osanago wa tare ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeshi ka?

Sono toki no tachiainin wa tare nari ya?

Kikyū no baai ni wa, kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] no kan-yō naru tokoro wo otosu koto naki ni shi mo arazu. Yue ni mata nanjira ni tou.

Nani wo mochiite kono osanago ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokoshitaru ka?

Ikanaru kotoba wo mochiite hodokoshitaru ka?

Sono kotae ni yorite seitō ni Senrei wo okonaishi koto wo shiraba, futatabi kore wo hodokosazu, osanago wo shinto no ichinin to shite, sa no kotoba wo motte Kirisuto no mure ni uku beshi.

WARE ima kwaishū ni tsugen. Kono osanago sude ni seitō ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketari to mitomu. Kono osanago wa tsumi no uchi ni umare, Kami no ikari no shita ni arishikado, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no kiyome ni yorite arata ni umare, Kami no ko, tenkoku no yotsugi ni tsuranareri. Sowa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto, megumi wo oshimazu, fukaki jiai wo motte osanago wo maneki tamaeba nari. Sono akashi wa sa no Fukuin ni ari.

Seito Mako no Fukuinsho jishshō jūsansetsu ika no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

IESU no sawari tamawan koto wo nozomite, hitobito osanagora wo tsure kitarishi ni, deshitachi imashime-tareba; Iesu kore wo mi, ikidōrite ii tamau: Osanagora no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse, todomuna; Kami no kuni wa kaku no gotoki mono no kuni nari. Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu: ōyoso osanago no gotoku ni Kami no kuni wo ukuru mono narazuba, kore ni iru koto atawazu Kakute osanago wo idaki, te wo sono ue ni okite shukushi tamaeri.

Fukuin wo yomi owarite nochi kwaishi tsugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, kono Fukuin ni oite kikishi gotoku, Kirisuto wa, osanago no ware ni kitaru wo yuruse to meiji, samataguru mono wo togame, osanago ni narau beki koto wo susume tamaeri. Mata gwaibu no okonai ni

mo sono ai wo arawashi, karera wo idaki, te wo okite shukushi tamaeri. Yue ni Shu wa kanarazu kono ōsanago wo mo uke, awaremi no mi te wo motte kore wo idaki, kore wo shukushi, kagiri naki inochi wo atae, mi kuni no yotsugi to nashi tamaishi koto wo, utagawazu shite kataku shinzu beshi. Warera kaku no gotoku ten no Chichi ga, kono osanago wo aishi tamau koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no oshie ni yorite satoreri. Yue ni ima uyaüyashiku Chichi ni kansha shi, Shu no oshie tamaishi inori wo tonaete inoru beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

TEN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, warera wo meshite Shu no megumi wo shiru chishiki wo sazuke, Shu wo shinzuru shinkō wo atae tamaeru koto wo, tsutsushimite kansha shi tatamatsuru. Negawaku wa kono chishiki wo masumasu kuwae, kono shinkō wo iyoiyo kataku shi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite arata ni umare, kagiri naki sukui nō yotsugi to nareru kono osanago ni, Seirei wo ataete, tayezu Shu no

shimobe to nari, tsui ni Shu no yakusoku ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi osanago no na wo tou. Kyōfubo sono na wo tsugete nichi, kwaishi in beshi.

Toi. Osanago ni kawarite yakusu beshi. Nanji akuma no waza wo sute, kono yo no eiyō, cigwa, donyoku wo hanare, niku no akuyoku wo sari, korera no mono ni madowazaru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Ware kotogotoku kore wo sute, Kami no tasuke ni yorite madowazaru koto wo tsutomu.

Toi. Nanji Shito Shinkyō ni shiruseru, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinzuru ka?

Kotae. Ware kore wo kataku shinzu.

Toi. Sareba, nanji shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

Tsugi ni kwaishi in beshi.

WARERA kono osanago wo Kirisuto no mure ni uke, sono hitai ni jūjika no katachi wo shirusu.* Kono shirushi wa, Kirisuto no jūjika wo haji to sezu, shōgai Kirisuto no shimobe to nari, mata chūgi naru

* Koko nite hitai ni jūjika no katachi wo shirusu beshi.

heisotsu to nari, sono hatamoto ni arite, isamashiku tsumi to yo to akuma to ni tatakau koto wo arawasu mono nari. Amen.

KYŌDAI yo, kono osanago wa Senrei [*Baputesuma*] ni yorite arata ni umarete, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no karada ni tsugaretari. Yue ni zennō no Kami ni kono megumi wo shashi, mata kokoro wo awasete kono osanago no tame ni inori, shōgai konnichi no gotoku sugosase tamawan koto wo negau beshi.

Mōna hizamazuki, kwaishi iu beshi.

ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono osanago wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono osanago, tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Tsugi ni mina tachi, kwaishi kyōfubo ni iu beshi.

NAOYA ni tsugu. Nanjira kono osanago ni kawarite, akuma no waza wo sute, Kami wo shinji, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo yakusoku seri. Yue ni osanago no, mono wo wakimauru toshigoro ni itaraba, kono ogosoka

naru yakusoku wo kore ni oshiuru wa, nanjira no gimu nari. Kono koto wo jūbun satorashimen tame ni, osanago ni Seisho no kōgi wo kikase, koto ni Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo manabase, sonota tamashii wo yashinau ni hitsuyō naru mono wo oshie, yoku kore wo sodate, Kirisuto no michi ni kanau tadashiki okonai wo narawasu beshi. Somosomo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mohan ni shitagai, kore ni niru beki koto wo shimesu mono nari. Sareba Kirisuto warera no tame ni shinite yomigaeri tamaishi gotoku, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketaru mono mo, tsumi ni shini, gi ni yomigaeri, tsune ni akuyoku wo horoboshi, hibi masumasu toku ni susumi, Kami ni chūsei wo tsukusu beshi.

Mata kuwaete iu beshi.

KONO osanago Shito Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai wo oboe, mata Kōkwai Mondō wo manabitaru ue, Kantoku [*Episukopo*] ni negaite Anshu wo ukeshimu beshi.

Senrei ni kan-yō naru koto wa, mizu wo mochii, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite hodokosu ni ari. Moshi osanago wo tsure kitaveru mono no kotae ni yorite, kaku no gotoku seitō ni Senrei wo okonaishi koto akuraka narazareba, Yōnen Seisenshiki ni shitagaite hodokosu beshi. Tadashi kono bari ni wa sa no kotoba wo mochiu beshi.

NANJI moshi Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukezarishi naraba, *Nanigashi*, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.

Shitaku Seisenshiki — owari.

SŌNEN SEISENSHIKI.



Senrei wo nozomu sōnen no hito wa, arakajime sono i wo kwaishi ni tsugu beshi. Kwaishi wa honnin ga Kirisutokyō no yōri wo etoku seshi ya ina ya wo kokoromi, mata kore ni kitō to danjiki wo motte kono Seiten wo ukuru yōi wo nasu beki koto wo susumu beshi. Senrei wo ukuru ni tekito naru mono to mitomenaba, Shujitsu mata wa Seijitsu ni kwaishū no atsumareru toki, Dai Ni Nikkwa no nochi, kyōfubo honnin wo tsurete Seisemban no mae ni tatsu beshi. Kwaishi Seisemban no katawara ni tachite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

KONO hito wa sude ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeshi ya, ina ya?

Imada ukezu to kotaenaba, kwaishi iu beshi.

AISURU kyōdai yo, hito wa mina tsumi no uchi ni umaretari; niku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari to, aru ga gotoshi. Niku ni oru mono wa Kami no mi kokoro ni kanau koto atawazu, kaette ōku no ashiki waza wo okonaite, tsumi wo hanarezaru mono nari. Warera no Sukuinushi Kirisuto mo notamawaku: Hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite arata ni umarezareba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu to Yue ni nanjira, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Chichi naru Kami ni inori, kono hito [-bito] wo awaremi, sono umaretsukanu mono wo atae, mizu to Seirei to no Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazuke,

Kirisuto no Seikōkwai ni ire, sono ikitaru eda to nashi tamawan koto wo, hitasura ni negau beshi.

Koko nite kwaishi sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa ōi naru awaremi wo motte, mukashi Noa to sono kazoku ga mizu ni oboren to suru wo, hakobune nite sukui; mata Shu no tami Isuraerubito wo michibikite, Kōkai wo watarashime, kore wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no kata to nashi; mata Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto ni, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo Yorudan-gawa nite ukeshime, mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsumi wo arau shirushi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, kono shimobe wo kaerimi, Seirei wo motte kore wo arai, kore wo kiyome; kore wo shite, Shu no ikari wo manukare, Kirisuto no Kōkwai naru hakobune ni irashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, shinkō wo kataku shi, nozomi wo idaki, ai wo fukaku shite, kono yo no aranami wo koe, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi no kishi ni itarite, yoyo Shu to tomo ni mi kura ni zasuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami, yowaki mono wo mamori, mi soba ni hase yuku mono wo tasuke, shinzuru mono wo ikashi, shinitaru mono wo yomigaerese tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa kono hito[-bito], Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uke, Seirei ni yorite arata ni umare, tsumi no yurushi wo kōmuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu

wa mi Ko wo motte notamawaku : Motomeyo, saraba ataerare ; tazuneyo, saraba ai ; mon wo tatakeyo, saraba hirakaruru koto wo en to. Kono yakusoku no gotoku, ima negau warera ni atae, tazunuru warera ni ai, tatau warera ni mon wo hiraki tamaite, kono hito[bito] wo uke, kono sei naru arai no megumi wo tamotase, tsui ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo motte yakushi tamaishi, kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.

Seito Yohane no Fukuinsho sanshō issetsu ika no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

KOKO ni Parisaibito nite, na wo Nikodemo to iu hito ari ; Yudayabito no tsukasa nari. Kare yoru Iesu no moto ni kitarite iu : Rabi, warera wa nanji no Kami yori kitareru shi naru wo shiru ; Kami moshi tomo ni imasazuba, nanji ga okonau korera no shirushi wa, tare mo nashi atawanu nari. Iesu kotaete ii tamau : Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugu, hito arata ni umarezuba, Kami no kuni wo miru koto atawazu. Nikodemo iu : Hito haya oinureba, ikade mata umaruru koto wo en ya ? Futatabi haha no tai ni irite umaruru koto wo en ya ? Iesu kotae tamau : Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugu, hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite umarezuba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu. Niku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari ; Rei ni yorite umaruru mono wa rei nari.

Nanjira arata ni umaru beshi to, waga nanji ni iishi wo ayashimuna. Kaze wa onoga konomu tokoro ni fuku; nanji sono koe wo kikedomo, izuku yori kitari, izuku e yuku wo shirazu. Subete Rei ni yorite umaruru mono mo kaku no gotoshi.

Fukuin wo yomi owarite nochi, kwaishi tsugi no Susume wo nasu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, kono Fukuin ni oite kikishi gotoku, hito wa mizu to Rei to ni yorite umarezuba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazu to, Sukuinushi Kirisuto akiraka ni notamaeri. Yue ni, ori araba, kanarazu kono Seiten [*Sakramento*] wo ukezaruru bekarazu. Mata Seito Mako Fukuinsho no owari no shō ni shiruseru gotoku, Shu shōten no mae ni sono deshi ni mejjite, Amaneku sekai wo megurite, subete no hito ni Fukuin wo nobe tsutaeyo; shinjite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru mono wa sukuware, shinnezaru mono wa tsumi ni sadameraruru nari to notamaeri. Kono mi kotoba mo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no ōi naru eki wo arawaseri. Kono yue ni Seito Petero hajimete Fukuin wo nobeshi toki, kiku hitobito sono kokoro sasaruru ga gotoku, Petero to hoka no Shitotachi ni iikeru wa: Kyōdai yo, warera wa nani wo nasu beki ka? Petero kotaekeru wa: Nanjira onoono kui aratamete, tsumi no yurushi wo en ga tame ni, Iesu Kirisuto no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukeyo; saraba nanjira mo Seirei no tamamono wo uku beshi. Kono yakusoku wa nanjira, oyobi nanjira no shison, mata subete

no tōki mono, sunawachi Shu taru warera no Kami ni mesaruru hitobito ni tsuku nari to. Mata ōku no kotoba wo motte susumekeru wa : Nanjira kono yokoshima naru yo yori sukui idasareyo to. Mata hoka no tokoro ni shiruseru gotoku, Petero akashi shite iikeru wa : Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Iesu Kirisuto no yomigaeri ni yorite, ima warera wo sukuu. Kono Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, nikutai no kegare wo nozoku ni arazu ; yoki kokoro wo motte Kami wo motomuru koto nari to.

Yue ni kyōdai yo, Kami wa, makoto ni kui aratame shinkō wo motte kitareru kono hito[-bito] wo uke, sono tsumi wo yurushi, Seirei wo atae, kagiri naki inochi wo sazukeni, mi kuni no yotsugi to nashi tamau koto wo, utagau koto naku, kataku shinzu beshi.

Warera kaku no gotoku ten no Chichi ga, kono hito [-bito] wo aishi tamau koto wo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no oshie ni yorite satoreri. Yue ni ima uyauyashiku Chichi ni kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

TEN no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, warera wo meshite Shu no megumi wo shiru chishiki wo sazukeni, Shu wo shinzuru shinkō wo atae tamaeru koto wo, tsutsu-shimite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono chishiki wo masumasu kuwae, kono shinkō wo iyoioyo kataku shi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kono hito[-bito] ni Seirei wo ataete, arata ni umare, kagiri naki sukui no yotsugi to naru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to

tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatema-tsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi Senrei wo ukuru hito ni mukaite iu beshi.

SENREI [*Baputesuma*] wo uken tote koko ni kitareru kyōdai yo, ima kikishi gotoku, kwaishu wa nanji[-ra] no tame ni inori wo sasage, Shu Iesu Kirisuto nanji[-ra] wo uke, nanji[-ra] no tsumi wo yurushi, ten no kuni to kagiri naki inochi to wo atae tamawan koto wo negaeri. Nanji[-ra] mata kikishi gotoku, Kirisuto wa sono Fukuin no uchi ni kono negai wo yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Kirisuto wa kanarazu kono yakusoku wo mamori tamau nari. Yue ni nanji[-ra] mo yakusoku sezarū bekarazu. Nanji[-ra] akuma no waza wo sute, tsune ni Kami no mi kotoba wo shinji, sono imashime wo mamoru koto wo, kono naoya to zenkwaishū no mae nite kataku yakusoku su beshi. Sareba ware nanji[-ra] ni towan.

Koko nite kwaishi sa no gotoku tou. Jusensha onono kotae wo nasu beshi.

Toi. Nanji akuma no waza wo sute, kono yo no eiyo, eigwa, donyoku wo hanare, niku no akuyoku wo sari, korera no mono ni madowazaru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Ware kotogotoku kore wo sute, Kami no tasuke ni yorite madowazaru koto wo tsutomu.

Toi. Nanji tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami wo shinzuru ka?

Nanji mata sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto

wo shinzuru ka? Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinīte hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan. Nanji kore wo shinzuru ka?

Nanji mata Seirei wo shinzuru ka? Mata Seikōkwai; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzuru ka?

Kotae. Ware subete kore wo kataku shinzu.

Toi. Nanji kono shinkō wo motte Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru koto wo negau ka?

Kotae. Waré kore wo negau.

Toi. Sareba, nanji shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono inashime wo mamoru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Ware Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.

AWAREMI fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa kono hito [-bito] nō furuki Adamu wo hōmuri, atarashiki hito wo yomigaerese tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa niku no akuyoku wa shini, Rei ni zokusuru monō wa ikite, masumasu sakan narashime tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa akuma to yo to niku to ni katsu chikara wo atae tamae. *Amen.*

Yoyo sube osame tamau Kami, awaremi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa waga tsutome ni yorite Shu ni sasaguru mono wo uke, ten no moromoro no toku wo atae, kagiri naki saiwai wo motte mukui tamae. *Amen.*

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wa, warera no tsumi wo yurusan ga tame ni, tōtoki mi waki yori mizu to chi to wo nagashi; mata sono deshi ni meiji, Nanjira yukite, bankoku no tami wo deshi to shi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokose to notamaeri. Negawaku wa kono kwaishū no inori wo kikoshimeshi, kono mizu wo seibetsu shite, tsumi wo arau shirushi to nashi, kono mizu nite Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru hito[-bito] ni, Shu no megumi wo yutaka ni kudashi, tsune ni Shu no kodomo no uchi ni orashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi jusensa no migi no te wo torite, Seisemban no kataruwa ni tatase, kyōfubo ni mukaite iu beshi.

Kono hito ni na wo tsukeyo.

Tsugi ni honnin wo mizu ni iruru ka, mata twa kore ni mizu wo sosogi nagara, sono na wo yobite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

*Nanigashi, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.*

Kwaishi mata iu beshi.

WARERA kono hito wo Kirisuto no mure ni
 uke, sono hitai ni jūji- * *Koko nite hitai ni jūjika*
 ka no katachi wo shirusu.* *no katachi wo shirusu beshi.*
 Kono shirushi wa, Kirisuto no jūjika wo haji to sezu,
 shōgai Kirisuto no shimobe to nari, mata chūgi naru
 heisotsu to nari, sono hatamoto ni arite, isamashiku tsumi
 to yo to akuma to ni tatakau koto wo arawasu mono
 nari. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi mata iu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, kono hito[-bito] wa sude ni arata ni
 umarete, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no karada ni tsugare-
 tari. Yue ni zennō no Kami ni kono megumi wo shashi,
 mata kokoro wo awasete kono hito[-bito] no tame ni
 inori, shōgai konnichi no gotoku sugosase tamawan koto
 wo negau beshi.

Koko nite muna hizamazuki, Shu no Inori wo tonau beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku
 wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni
 wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku,
 chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no
 kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo
 okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi
 wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu,
 aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kwaishi iu beshi.

ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, Seirei ni yorite kono hito[-bito] wo arata ni umareshime, kore wo ko to nashi, Seikōkwai no eda to narashime tamaeru koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono hito[-bito], tsumi ni shini, gi ni iki, Kirisuto no shi to hōmuri ni azukari, furuki hito wo jūjika ni tsukete, kotogotoku tsumi wo horobosu koto wo esase tamae. Mata mi Ko no shi ni azukaru gotoku, sono yomigaeri ni mo azukarashime, tsui ni, Seikōkwai no hitobito to tomo ni, kagiri naki mi kuni wo tsugashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni mina tachi, kwaishi kyōfubo ni sa no Susume wo nasu beshi.

NAOYA ni tsugu. Ima nanjira to kwaishū to no mae nite, kono hito[-bito] akuma no waza wo sute, Kami wo shinji, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo yakusoku seri. Kono ogosoka naru yakusoku wo kono hito [bito] ni kioku seshime, mata Kami no mi kotoba wo nengoro ni manabu koto wo susumuru wa, nanjira no gimu nari. Kore wa, kono hito[-bito] iyoioyo megumi ni mitasare, masumasu Kirisuto wo shiri, shōgai Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonai, mi wo osamete sugosan tame nari.

Tsugi ni kwaishi Senrei too ukeshi hito ni sa no Susume wo nasu beshi.

IMA Senrei [*Baptesuma*] ni yorite Kirisuto wo kitaru kyōdai ni susumu. Nanji[-ra] wa, Kirisuto wo shinzuru ni yorite, Kami no ko, mata hikari no ko to

naritareba, tsutsushimite sono shinkō suru tokoro ni somukazu, tsune ni hikari no ko no gotoku ayumu beshi. Somosomo Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wa, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mohan ni shitagai, kore ni niru beki koto wo shimesu mono nari. Sareba Kirisuto warera no tarne ni shinite yomigacri tamaishi gotoku, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo uketaru mono mo, tsumi ni shini, gi ni yomigaeri, tsune ni akuyoku wo horoboshi, hibi masumasu toku ni susumi, Kami ni chūsei wo tsukusu beshi.

Kono Shiki ni shitagaite Senrei wo ukeshi mono wa tōkarazaru uchi ni Kantoku yori Anshu wo uku beshi; shikashite Seisan ni azukaru koto wo uru nari.

Moshi jūbyō no toki, mata wa han yūmu wo ezaru toki wa, kono Shiki wo shitaku ni oite okonau koto wo u beshi. Todashi seppaku naru baai ni wa Jusengo yori mae wo ryakushi, mata awari no Susune wo mina habuku wa kwaishi no zuii nari.

Jusen seshi ya ina ya tsumabiraka narururu mono ni mo, kono Shiki ni shitagaite Senrei wo hodokosu beshi; tadashi kono baai ni wa, sa no kotoba wo mochiu beshi.

NANJI moshi Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukezarishi naraba, *Nanigashi*, Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ware nanji ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo hodokosu. Amen.

Moshi Yōnen Seisenshiki to Sōnen Seisenshiki to wo dōjitsu tomo ni okonau toki wa, Sōnen Seisenshikibun wo moto to shi, tsugi no gotoku tenka su beshi.—

256 p., dai 8 gyō, kono hitobito no shita ni, oyobi tsure kitareru osanago wo *kuwau*;

257 p., dai 10 gyō, kyodai no shita ni, oyobi Senrei wo ukesasen tote

kono osanago wo tsure kitareru kyōdai wo kuwae ; nanjira no shita ni, oyobi osanago wo kuwan ;

258 p., dai 4 gyō, yakusoku su beshi no shita ni, mata osanago seichō shite mizukara kore wo yakushi uru made, naoya naru nanjira kawarite yakusu beshi wo kuwan ;

264 p., dai 1 gyō ika no Kwankokubun wo mochiuru mae ni, Ware osanago no naoya ni tsugu to iite, 239 p., dai 7 gyō ika dai 12 gyō, nara-wasu beshi made no Kwankokubun wo mochiu ;

264 p., Jusensha ni tsuguru Susume no nochi ni, 240 p., dai 5 gyō, Kono osanago unun no kotoba wo mochiu.

Sōnen Seisenshiki — owari.

KŌKWAĪ MONDŌ.



Shinto Anshu wo ukuru mae ni manabu beki mono nari.

Toi. Nanji no na wa nani to iu ka ?

Kotae. Nanigashi.

Toi. Tare ga sono na wo tsukeshi ka ?

Kotae. Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukete Kirisuto no eda, Kami no ko, tenkoku no yotsugi to serareshi toki, waga naoya ga tsukeshi nari.

Toi. Sono toki naoya nanji no tame ni nani wo nashishi ka ?

Kotae. Ware ni kwarite mitsu no koto wo yakushitari ; dai ichi wa, akuma no waza, kono yo no eiyō eigwa, niku no akuyoku wo sutsuru koto ; dai ni wa, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinzuru koto ; dai san wa, shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru koto.

Toi. Nanji wa kono yakusoku wo mamoru seme ari ya ?

Kotae. Shikari ; katsu Kami no tasuke ni yorite kanarazu kore wo mamoru beshi. Mata ten no Chichi no, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, ware wo kono sukui no michi ni meshi tamaishi koto wo kansha shi, shōgai kore wo hanarezaru megumi wo tamawan koto wo inoru.

Toi. Nanji no shinkō no kajō wo nobeyo.

Kotae. Ware wa tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami ōo shinzu.

Ware wa sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzu. Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no mīgi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan.

Ware wa Seirei wo shinzu. Mata Seikōkwai; seito no majiwari; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzu. Amen.

Toi. Kono Shinkyō no taii wa ikan?

Kotae. Dai ichi wa, ware to bammotsu to wo tsukuri tamaishi Chichi naru Kami wo shinzuru koto; dai ni wa, ware to banimin to wo aganai tamaishi Ko naru Kami wo shinzuru koto; dai san wa, ware to subete Kami ni erabaretaru tami to wo kiyome tamau Seirei naru Kami wo shinzuru koto.

Toi. Nanji wa, naoya ga kawarite Kami no imashime wo mamoru koto wo yakushitari to ieri. Sono imashime wa nankajō ari ya?

Kotae. Jikkajō nari.

Toi. Sono jikkajō wa ikan?

Kotae. Kore wa Shutsu-ejiputo-ki dai nijissō ni shiru-

shitaru Kami no kotoba nari. Iwaku : Ware wa nanji no Kami Ehoba, nanji wo Ejiputo no chi, sono dorei taru ie yori michibiki idashitaru mono nari.

Dai ichi : Nanji ware no hoka nani mono wo mo kami to suru nakare.

Dai ni : Nanji onore no tame ni, kami wa ten ni aru mono, shimo wa chi ni aru mono, mata chi no shita no mizu no naka ni aru mono no katachi ni nisete, gūzō wo tsukuri, kore ni hirefushi tsukauru nakare. Ware Ehoba nanji no Kami wa netamu Kami nareba, ware wo nikumu mono ni wa, sono tsumi wo kō ni mukuite san-yodai ni oyoboshi, ware wo aishi, waga imashime wo mamoru mono ni wa, megumi wo hodokoshite sendai ni itaru nari.

Dai san : Nanji no Kami Ehoba no Na wo midari ni iu nakare. Ehoba wa midari ni sono Na wo iu mono wo tsumi nashi to sezaruru nari.

Dai shi : Nanji ansokunichi wo sei to shite wasururu nakare. Muyuka no aida hatarakite, nanji no subete no waza wo nasu beshi. Nanukame wa nanji no Kami Ehoba no yasumi nareba, nani no waza wo mo nasu bekarazu. Nanji mo, nanji no musuko musume, shimobe hashitame, kachiku, oyobi nanji no mon no uchi ni oru totsukunibito mo shikari. Sowa Ehoba muyuka no uchi ni ten to chi to uni to sono naka no subete no mono wo tsukurite, nanukame ni yasumi tamaitareba nari. Koko wo motte Ehoba, ansokunichi wo iwaite sei to shi tamaeri.

Dai go : Nanji chichi to haha to wo uyamae. Kowa

nanji no Kami Ehoba no nanji ni tamau tokoro no chi ni,
nanji no yowai no nagakaran tame nari.

Dai roku : Nanji korosu nakare.

Dai shichi : Nanji kan-in suru nakare.

Dai hachi : Nanji nusumu nakare.

Dai ku : Nanji tonaribito ni tsukite itsuwari no akashi
wo tatsuru nakare.

Dai jū : Nanji tonaribito no ie wo musaboru nakare.
Tonaribito no tsuma, shimobe hashitame, ushi roba, mata
subete tonaribito no mono wo musaboru nakare.

Toi. Kono Jikkai no taii wa ikan?

Kotae. Dai ichi wa, Kami ni taishite nasu beki koto ;
dai ni wa, tonari ni taishite nasu beki koto.

Toi. Kami ni taishite nasu beki koto wa ikan?

Kotae. Kami ni taishite waga nasu beki koto wa, Kami
wo shinji, Kami wo osore ; kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin
wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, chikara wo tsuku
shite Kami wo aishi ; mata reihai, kansha, kitō wo sasage,
isshin ni yori-tanomi, sono mi Na to mi kotoba to wo
uyamai, shōgai chūjitsu ni tsukauru koto, kore nari.

Toi. Tonari ni taishite nasu beki koto wa ikan?

Kotae. Tonari ni taishite waga nasu beki koto wa,
onore wo aisuru gotoku ni hito wo aishi ; onore hito ni
seraren to omou koto wa, kore wo hito ni nashi ; chichi
haha ni tsukaete kore wo uyamai, kore wo aishi ; Tennō
to tsukasa wo tōtobite kore ni shitagai ; kyōshi, bokushi,
shujin ni fukushi ; subete tōtoki hito ni herikudari ; okonai

nite mo, kotoba nite mo, hito wo gaisezu ; hito to majiwaru ni, shinjitsu wo tsukushi ; urami nikumu kokoro wo idakazu ; waga te wa nusumi torazu ; waga kuchi wa nonoshiri, itsuwari, soshiru koto wo sezu ; waga mi wa teisetsu kokki wo mamori ; hito no mono wo musaborazu, nizukara shokugyō wo hagemite kurashi wo tate ; mata Kami no sadame tamau mibu ni ōjite, waga tsutome wo tsukusu koto, kore nari.

Toi. Nanji wa onore no chikara nite korera no koto wo nasu koto atawazu. Ten yori tokubetsu naru megumi wo ukuru ni arazareba, Kami no imashime wo mamori, Kami ni tsukauru koto wo ezaru nari. Heizei kono megumi wo hitasura ni inoru koto wa, nanji no tsutome nari. Sareba ima Shu no Inori wo anshō seyo.

Kotae. Ten ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Toi. Kono Inori wo motte nani wo Kami ni negau ka ?

Kotae. Moromoro no yoki mono wo atae tamau, ten no Chichi naru Kami ni inori, ware to subete no hito ni megumi wo kudashi, Kami wo ogami, Kami ni tsukae.

Kami ni shitagau koto wo esase tamawan koto wo negai ; mata tamashii to karada to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo atae, warera wo awaremite tsumi wo yurushi, tamashii to karada to wo mamori, subete no kinan wo fusegi, zaiaku to, tamashii no teki to, kagiri naki shi to wo nogareshime tamawan koto wo negau. Mata Kami, sono ōi naru awaremi wo motte, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, korera no koto wo nashi tamau wo shinzu. Yue ni owari ni, Amen (kaku nasashime tamae) to iu.

Toi. Kirisuto sono Kōkwai no tame ni tate tamaishi Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wa ikutsu ari ya ?

Kotae. Sukui wo uru ni hitsuyō naru Seiten [*Sakuramento*] tada futatsu ari ; sunawachi Senrei [*Baputesuma*] to Seisan, kore nari.

Toi. Seiten [*Sakuramento*] to wa ikanaru mono zo ?

Kotae. Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wa, warera ni tamau rei naru megumi no shirushi nari. Kirisuto mizukara kore wo tatete, kono megumi wo ukuru hōhō to shi, mata kono megumi wo tamau akashi to nashi tamaeri.

Toi. Hitotsu no Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo ikutsu ni wakatsu ka ?

Kotae. Futatsu ni wakatsu ; hitotsu wa me ni miyuru soto no shirushi, hitotsu wa rei naru uchi no megumi.

Toi. Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no me ni miyuru soto no shirushi wa ikan ?

Kotae. Mizu nari. Kore nite Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru nari.

Toi. Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no rei naru uchi no megumi wa ikan?

Kotae. Tsumi ni tsuite shini, gi ni tsuite arata ni umaruru koto nari. Warera tsumi no uchi ni umare, ikari no ko taredomo, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] ni yorite megumi no ko to seraruru nari.

Toi. Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru hito ni hitsuyō naru koto wa nani zo?

Kotae. Kui-aratame to shinkō nari. Warera kui-aratame wo motte tsumi wo sute, shinkō wo motte kono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] ni yorite Kami no yakushi tamaeru koto wo kataku shinzuru nari.

Toi. Saraba korera no koto wo nashi ezaru osanago ni, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo sazukuru wa nani yue zo?

Kotae. Naoya ga osanago ni kawarite, kono futatsu no koto wo yakusuru yue nari. Osanago seichō shite, kanarazu kono yakusoku wo mamoru seme ari.

Toi. Shu wa nani no tame ni Seisan to iu Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo tate tamaishi ka?

Kotae. Kirisuto no, ikenie to narite shini tamaishi koto to, kore ni yorite ukuru megumi to wo, tsune ni kioku seshimen ga tame nari.

Toi. Seisan no soto no shirushi wa ikan?

Kotae. Pan to budōshu nari. Shu kore wo uku beshi to meiji tamaeri.

Toi. Kono shirushi no sashi shimesu mono wa nani zo?

Kotae. Kirisuto no Karada to Chi nari. Seisan ni oite,

shinzuru mono wa rei nite shinjitsu ni kore wo ukuru nari.

Toi. Seisan ni azukaru ni yorite uru tokoro wa ikan?

Kotae. Warera no tamashii, Kirisuto no Karada to Chi no yashinai wo ukete, sukoyaka ni naru koto nari. Warera no karada ga, pan to budōshu no yashinai wo ukete, sukoyaka ni naru ga gotoshi.

Toi. Seisan ni azukaru hito ni hitsuyō naru koto wa nani zo?

Kotae. Mizukara kaerimite, sa no gotoku tadasu koto nari :

Sugishi tsumi wo makoto ni kuyami, okonai wo arata-muru koto wo kesshin suru ya, ina ya ;

Kirisuto no shi wo kokoro ni kansha shi, Kirisuto ni yorite tamawaru Kami no awaremi wo makoto ni shinzuru ya, ina ya ;

Subete no hito wo aisuru kokoro ari ya, ina ya.

Bokushi wa nichiyōbi ni oite, reihaidō mata wa nichiyō gakkō ni, shōnen shijo wo atsume, Seisho wo hikite, nengoro ni kono Mondō wo oshiu beshi. Mata fubo kachō wa tsutomete shōnen shijo wo kore ni shusseki seshimu beshi. Shijo seichō shite sôtō no nenrei ni itari, kono Mondō ni jukusuru toki wa, Kantoku ni tazusae yuki, Anshu wo ukeshimu beshi.

Kantoku yori Shinto Anshushiki wo shikkō suru hōchi araba, bokushi wa tekito to shii suru mono no seimei nenrei wo shirushite, kore wo Kantoku ni teisu beshi. Kantoku kore wo yoshi to sureba, sa no Shiki ni shitagaite Anshu su beshi.

SHINTO ANSHUSHIKI.



Senrei wo ukete dōri wo wakimae uru nempai no hito ni te wo oku Shiki nari. Seikōkwai ni oite wa, kono Shiki ni azukaru hito no rieki wo hakari, Shinkyō, Shu no Inori, Jikkai oyobi Kōkwai Mondō wo manabishi nochi, kwaishū no mae nite Senrei no toki no yakusoku wo katamu beshi to sadame-tari.

Teijitsu ni itari, kono Shiki ni azukaru mono wa Kantoku [Episukopo] no mae ni tachi narabi, kwaishū wa Seirei wo motomuru uta no owaru made tatsu. Kantoku wa sa no gotoku iu beshi.

A ISURU kyōdai yo, ima Shitotachi no mohan ni shitagaite, kono hitobito ni te wo okan to su. Sareba sono Anshu ni kakawaru Seisho no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

Tsugi ni Kantoku no shimei shitaru mono, Shito Gyōden 8 shō 14 setsu yori 17 setsu made wo rōdoku su beshi.

E RUSAREMU ni oru Shitotachi wa, Samariabito Kami no mi kotoba wo uketari to kikite, Petero to Yohane to wo tsukawashitareba ; karera kudarite hitobito no, Seirei wo uken koto wo inoreri. Kore Shu Iesu no Na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukeshi nomi nite, Seirei imada sonō hitori ni dani kudarazarishi nari. Koko ni futari no mono karera no ue ni te wo okitareba, mina Seirei wo uketari.

Koko nite Shigwansha wo suisen suru Chōrō wa, Kantoku ni mukaite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

SHIFU yo, kono hitobito ni nanji no te wo okan koto wo negau.

Tsugi ni Kantoku iu beshi.

WAGA ko yo, kono Anshu wo uken to negau mono wa, Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no ogosoka naru chikai ni motozukite, akuma no waza wo sute, Kirisutokyō no shinkō kajō wo shinji, shōgai Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, sono imashime wo mamoru yakusoku wo katamezaru bekarazu. Sareba ware nanji ni towan :

Nanji ima Kami to kono kwaishū no mae nite kono yakusoku wo katamuru ka ?

Anshu wo ukuru hito, onono kakutō su beshi.

Ware kono yakusoku wo katamu.

Kantoku. Warera no tasuke wa Shu no mi Na ni ari.

Kwaishū. Shu wa tenchi wo tsukuri tamaeri.

Kantoku. Shu no mi Na wa homu beki kana.

Kwaishū. Tokoshie ni itaru made home tatau beshi.

Kantoku. Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

Tsugi ni Shigwansha hizamazuku. Kantoku kwaishū to tomo ni Seirei wo motomuru tekigi no Seika wo utau wa zuii nari.

Koko nite kwaishū hizamazuku. Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

Kantoku. Warera inoru beshi.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa saki ni mizu to Seirei to wo motte kono shimobera wo arata ni umareshime, sono subete no tsumi wo yurushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa Nagusamenushi naru Seirei wo motte karera wo tsuyome, hibi masumasu moromoro no tamamono wo atae tamae. Karera ni chie sōmei no rei, zembō gōki no rei chishiki keiken no rei wo sazuke, mata Shu wo kashikomu rei wo tsune ni mitashi tamae. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Anshu wo ukuru mono Kantoku no mae ni hizamazuku. Kantoku kakujin no tōjō ni te wo okite, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

SHU yo, ten no megumi wo motte kono shimobe wo mamori tamae. Tsune ni Shu ni zokushi, hibi masumasu Seirei ni mitasare, tsui ni mi kuni ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Kantoku iu beshi.

Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo. *Kwaishū.* Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kantoku. Warera inoru beshi.

Kwaishū hizamazuki, Kantoku iu beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku,

chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kantoku mata inorite iu beshi.

MI kokoro ni kanau yoki kokorozashi wo tate, kore wo okonawase tamau zennō no Kami yo, ware ima Shitotachi no mohan ni shitagai, kono shimobera ni te wo okite, Shu no jiai wo shimeseri. Negawaku wa Chichi yo, mi te wo motte tsune ni karera wo ōi, Seirei wo motte tsune ni karera wo michibiki, masumasu mi kotoba wo satori, kore ni shitagai, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to Ittai ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori fushite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Kono Shiki ni tsuzukite Seisan wo okonau toki wa, tsugi no Inori wo koko ni habuku koto wo u.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, warera no kokoro to karada wo kiyome, Shu no okite wo fumashime, Shu no iitsuke wo okonawashime, ōi naru chikara nite itsu made mo mamori tamawan koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no kotoba wo motte karera wo shukufuku su beshi.

NEGAWAKU⁷ wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei naru zennō
no Kami no megumi, nanjira no ue ni nozomi,
tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Anshu wo ukeshi mono, anniwa sono jumbi wo nashi owarite kore wo uken to hossuru mono no hoka, Seisan ni azukaru koto wo ezu.

Sōnensha ni Senrei wo okonai, ai-tsugite Anshushiki wo okonau toki wa,
280 p., *Waga ko yo ika Ware kono yakusoku wo katamu made wo*
tyakusuru koto wo u.

Shinto Anshushiki — owari

KEKKONSHIKI.



Kekkon aru goto ni, Kōtō no toki zengo nikwai sa no yokoku wo nasu beshi (ikkwai wa nichiyōbi ni kagiru). Tadashi Kantoku, mata wa Kantoku yori inin saretaru mono no kyoka aru toki wa, kono kagiri ni arazu.

Nanigashi to Nanigashi to, tōkarazu kekkon sen to su. Moshi koshō wo shiru mono araba, mōshi tatsu beshi. Kore dai iku-kwai no yokoku nari.

Mata kekkon suru mono shozoku kyōkwai wo koto ni suru naraba, sōhō ni oite dōitsu no yokoku wo nasu beshi.

Kekkon no hi ni itaraba, hanamuko hanayome, shinseki hōyū to tomo ni, reihaidō ni kitari; hanamuko wa migi, hanayome wa hidari ni tachi, kwaishi sa no gotoku in beshi.

A ISURU kyōdai yo, ima warera Kami to kwaishū to no mae ni atsumaritaru wa, kono otoko to kono onna ni, fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubashimen ga tame nari. Somosomo kekkon wa, hito imada tsumi wo okasazaru mae ni, Kami no sadame tamaishi tōtoki koto ni shite, Kirisuto to sono Kyōkwai no ittai naru koto no kata nari. Mata Kirisuto mizukara Gariraya no Kana nite kon-en ni tsuranari, sono tokoro ni hajimete kiseki wo okonaite kore wo shukushi tamai; Seito Pauro mo kore wo tōtobu beshi to nengoro ni susumetari. Yue ni, midari ni karogaroshiku nasu bekarazu; tsutsushimite

uyaüyashiku kore wo nasu beshi. Kono futari, ima kono shinsei naru en wo musubu tame ni koko ni kitareri. Sareba kono kekkon ni tsuite, moshi koshō ari to shiru mono araba, ima koko nite mōshi tatsu beshi; shikarazareba, gonichi ni itarite, sara ni nanigoto wo mo iu bekarazu.

Tsugi ni kwaishi kekkon suru hito ni iu beshi.

WARE nanjira futari ni meizu. Nanjira moshi kono kekkon ni tsuite koshō aru koto wo shiraba, kore wo kakusazu, subete no hito no kokoro no himitsu arawaru beki sabaki nō hi ni kotauru gotoku, ima koko nite ii arawasu beshi. Kami no kotoba ni somukite musubitaru en wa, Kami no sowase tamau ni arazu; sono kekkon wa fuhō nari to shiru beshi.

Moshi kekkon no koshō wo mōshi taie, sono shōko wo aguru mono araba, Kekkonsshiki wo enki su beshi. Koshō naki toki wa, kwaishi hanamuko ni iu beshi.

Nanigashi, nanji kono onna wo metori, Kami no sadame ni shitagaite, fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubu koto wo negau ka? Mata kore wo aishi, kore wo nagusame, kore wo uyamai; sukoyaka naru toki mo, yameru toki mo, kore wo mamori; sono inochi no kagiri, hoka no mono ni yorazu, kono onna nomi ni sou koto wo negau ka?

Hanamuko kotau beshi.

Ware kore wo negau.

Kwaishi hanayome ni iu beshi.

Nanigashi, nanji kono otoko ni totsugi, Kami no sadame ni shitagaite, fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubu koto wo negau ka? Mata kore ni shitagai, kore ni tsukae, kore wo aishi, kore wo uyamai; sukoyaka naru toki mo, yameru toki mo, kore wo mamori; sono inochi no kagiri, hoka no mono ni yorazu, kono otoko nomi ni sōu koto wo negau ka?

Hanayome kotau beshi.

Ware kore wo negau.

Kwaishi iu beshi.

Kono otoko ni meawasu tame ni, kono onna wo watasu mono wa tare ka?

Koko nite oya, mata wa nakauo, hanayome no migi no te wo torite kwaishi ni watasu. Kwaishi ukete hanamuko ni sazuku. Hanamuko wa hanayome no te wo tori, kwaishi ni shitagaite iu beshi.

WARE Kami no sadame ni shitagaite nanji wo metoru. Ima yori nochi saiwai ni mo wazawai ni mo, tomi ni mo mazushiki ni mo, sukoyaka naru toki mo yameru toki mo, nanji wo aishi, nanji wo mamori, shi ni itaru made nanji wo tamotsu beshi. Ware ima kore wo yakusu.

Hanamuko te wo hanasu. Hanayome migi no te wo motte hanamuko no migi no te wo tori, kwaishi ni shitagaite iu beshi.

WARE Kami no sadame ni shitagaite nanji ni totsugu. Ima yori nochi saiwai ni mo wazawai ni mo, tomi ni mo mazushiki ni mo, sukoyaka naru toki mo yameru

toki mo, nanji wo aishi, nanji wo mamori, nanji ni shitagai, shi ni itaru made nanji wo tamotsu beshi. Ware ima kore wo yakusu.

Futari te wo hanasu. Hanamuko yubiwa wo kwaishi no Kilōsho no ue ni oki, mata kwaishi yori kore wo ukete, hanayome no hidari no te no mumishi ni hame, kore wo mochi nagara, kwaishi ni shitagaite iu beshi. Tadashi yubiwa wo mochiizaru toki wa, [] nai no kotoba wo habuku.

CHICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, [kono yubiwa wo motte] nanji wo metori, waga mono wo nanji no mono to su. Amen.

Hanamuko yubiwa wo hanayome no te ni nokoshi, tomo ni hizamazuku. Kwaishi iu beshi.

Warera inoru beshi.

Moshi shimo no Shihen ika wo habukite Shiki wo owaran to suru toki wa, koko nite Shu no Inori wo mochiu beshi.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu Kami, bammin wo tsukuri, bammin wo mamori, subete rei naru megumi wo sazukey, kagiri naki inochi wo atae tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa ima Shu no Na ni yorite shukusuru, kono futari no shimobe ni saiwai wo kudashi tamae. Ima [yubiwa wo shirushi to shite] tateshi chikai wo tsune ni mamori, Isaku to Ribeka no misao ni naraite, tagai ni aishi, tagai ni shitashimi, tomo ni Shu no okite ni shitagau koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

Kwaishi futari no migi no te wo awasete iu beshi.

KAMI no awase tamaeru mono wa, hito kore wo hanasu bekarazu.

Tsugi ni kwaishi kwaishū ni iu beshi,

Nanigashi to *Nanigashi* fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubi, Kami to kwaishū to no mae nite tomo ni chikai wo tate, katsu [yubiwa wo juju shi,] tagai ni te wo tori aite akashi wo naseri Yue ni ware Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, karera no fūfu taru koto wo shimesu. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no kotoba wo motte, kekkon seshi mono wo shukufuku su beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa Chichi naru Kami, Ko naru Kami, Seirei naru Kami, nanjira wo shukushi, tsune ni nanjira wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu, awaremi wo motte nanjira wo kaerimi, rei no megumi wo motte nanjira wo akase, mutsumajiku kono yo wo watari, nochi no yo ni wa kagiri naki inochi ni itarase tamawan koto wo. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi Seitaku ni susumi, kwaishū to tomo ni sa no Shi ippen wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi.

Shi 128 Hen.

SHU wo osoruru mono wa ° sai- | wai | nari :

Sono michi wo ayumu mono wa mina | sai- | wai | nari.

2. Nanji onoga te no kinrō wo ° ku- | rau | beshi :

- Nanji wa saiwai wo e, mata ° yasu- | ki ni | oru |
beshi.
3. Nanji no tsuma wa ie no oku ni orite* ōku no mi wo
musubu budō no ki no | goto | ku :
Nanji no kora wa nanji no mushiro ni matoi shite*
kanran no ° waka- | kī no | goto- | shi.
4. SHU wo osoruru | mono ° wo | miyo :
Karera wa kaku | sai- | wai ° wo | en.
5. SHU wa Shion yori megumi wo nanji ni | tama- | wan :
Nanji yo ni aran kagiri* Erusaremu no | sai- |
wai ° wo | min.
6. Nanji onoga kora no | ko wo | min :
Yasuki wa Isuraeru no | ue ° ni | aru | beshi.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Shi 67 Hen.

- N**EGAWAKU wa Kami warera wo awaremite* saki-
wai tamawan | koto | wo :
Sono mi kao wo warera no ue ni terashi | tama-
wan | koto | wo.
2. Kowa Shu no michi no amaneke chi ni | shira- | re :
Shu no sukui no moromoro no kuni no uchi ni °
shira- | ren ga | tame | nari.
3. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha | shi :

Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home ° ta- |
tau | beshi.

4. Moromoro no kuni wa | tano- | shimi :

Mata yoro- | kobi ° u- | tau | beshi.

5. Shu wa naoki wo mote tamira wo | saba- | ki :

Chi no ue naru yorozu no kuni wo osame ° ta- |
mau ° be- | kere- ° ba | nari.

6. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa Shu ni | kansha |
shi :

Moromoro no tami wa, mina Shu wo | home ° ta- |
tau | beshi.

7. Chi wa nariidemono wo | ida- | seri :

Kami, waga Kami wa warera wo ° saki- | wai |
tama- | wan.

8. Kami warera wo sakiwai | tama- | wan :

Kakute chi no moromoro no hate, kotogotoku
Kami wo | oso- | ru be- | shi.

- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Shihen owarite, hanamuko hanayome tomo ni Seitaku no mae ni hizama-
zuku. Kwaishi Seitaku no hotori ni tachi, fulari ni mukaite u beshi.*

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, kono futari no shimobe wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Karera Shu ni tayoreri.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, ten yori karera wo tasuke tamae.

Kwaishū. Tsune ni karera wo mamori tamae.

Kwaishi. Karera no tame ni kengo naru shiro to nari tamae.

Kwaishū. Karera no teki wo fusegi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.

A BURAHAMU no Kanui, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami yo, kono shimobe wo shukushi, karera no kokoro ni kagiri naki inochi no tane wo maki, Shu no mi kotoba yori manabu tokoro wo jikkō seshime tamae. Shu yo, ten yori karera wo misonawashi, karera wo megumi tamae. Mukashi Aburhamu to Sara to wo

shukushi, ōi ni nagusame tamaishi gotoku, ima kono shimobe wo shukushi, tsune ni mi kokoro ni shitagai, Shu no mamori wo kōmuri, shōgai Shu no ai ni oru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Hanayome ko wo umu toshi sugitaru toki wa, tsugi no dai ichi no Inori wo habuku beshi.

AWAREMI fukaki ten no Chichi yo, hito no fuyuru wa Shu no megumi ni yoreri. Negawaku wa kono fūfu wo megumite ko wo umashime ; mata tomo ni nagaki yowai wo tamochi, misao wo mamori, tagai ni aishi, mi kokoro no mama ni sono kodomo wo sodate, mi sakae wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

KAMI yo, Shu wa ōi naru chikara wo motte bammotsu wo sōzō shi ; saigo ni, Shu no sugata ni katadorite tsukuri tamaishi otoko yori onna wo idashi ; mata kekkon wo motte karera wo ittai to nashi, Kami no awase tamaeru mono wa, hito kanarazu kore wo hanasu bekarazu to oshie tamaeri. Shu wa mata kekkon wo seibetsu shi, kore wo motte Kirisuto to sono Kyōkwai wa, rei naru kekkon ni yorite ittai naru koto wo shimeshi tamaeri. Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte kono futari wo kaerimi tamae. Kirisuto sono tsuma naru Kyōkwai wo aishi, kore ga tame ni inochi wo sute, kore wo onore no mi to nashite mamori tamaishi gotoku, kono otoko, Shu no mi kotoba ni shita-

gaite, sono tsuma wo fukaku aisuru koto wo esase tamae. Mata kono onna, misao wo mamori, nyūwa ni shite sono otto ni shitagai, sei naru fujin ni naraite, tsutsushimi to yawaragi to wo tamotsu koto wo esase tamae. Shu yo, kono futari wo shukushite, kagiri naki mi kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kwaishi mata iu beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa warera no shiso Adamu to Eba to wo tsukuri, kore wo kiyome, kore wo sowase tamaishi zennō no Kami, nanjira ni yutaka naru megumi wo sosogi, nanjira wo kiyome, nanjira wo shukushi, nanjira no mi mo tamashii mo mi kokoro ni kanai, shōgai ai-aishite yo wo sugosase tamawan koto wo. *Amen.*

Fūfu no gimu ni tsukite Sekkyō naki toki wa, kwaishi sa no Susume wo nasu koto wo u.

SUDE ni kekkon wo nashi, mata wa kekkon sen to omou mono wa, fūfu no gimu ni kakawaru Seisho no kotoba wo kiku beshi.

Seito Pauro, Epesosho dai goshō ni, kekkon seshi mono ni mejite iwaku: “Otto naru mono yo, Kirisuto no, Kyōkwai wo aishi, sono tame ni onore wo sute tamaishi gotoku, nanjira mo tsuma wo aisu beshi. Kare onore wo suteshi wa, mizu no arai wo motte, kotoba ni yorite Kyōkwai wo kiyome, kore wo sei naru mono to sen ga tame nari; mata shimi naku, shiwa naku, subete

kaku no gotoki tagui naku, sei ni shite kizu naki, sakae naru Kyōkwai wo, mizukara onore no mae ni taten tame nari. Kaku no gotoku otto sono tsuma wo, onore no mi to nashite aisuru beshi; tsuma wo aisuru mono wa onore wo aisuru nari. Onore no mi wo nikumu mono wa, katsute aru koto nashi; kore wo mamori yashinau koto, Kirisuto no Kyōkwai wo mamori yashinau ga gotoshi. Warera wa kare ga mi no eda nari; kare ga niku yori ide, kare ga hone yori idetari. Kono yue ni hito wa chichi to haha wo hanare, sono tsuma ni soi, futatsu no mono ittai ni naru beshi. Kono okugi wa ōi nari; waga iu tokoro wa, Kirisuto to Kyōkwai wo sasu nari. Nanjira mo onoono sono tsuma wo, onore no mi to nashite aisuru beshi."

Mata Korosaisho ni sa no gotoku ieru: "Otto naru mono yo, sono tsuma wo aisuru beshi; nigaki wo motte kore wo ashirau nakare."

Mata Kirisuto no Shito ni shite, saitai seshi Petero ga, kekkon seshi mono ni ieru kotoba wo kiku beshi. "Otto naru mono yo, nanjira tsuma wo atsukau koto, yowaki utsuwa no gotoku shi, kotowari ni shitagaite kore to tomo ni ori, kore wo uyamau koto, inochi no megumi wo tsugu mono no gotoku su beshi. Kore nanjira no inori ni samatage nakaran tame nari."

Ijō yomishi kotoba wa, otto ga tsuma ni taishite nasu beki gimu wo shimesu mono nari. Tsugi ni, tsuma taru mono mo, otto ni taishite nasu beki gimu wo manabu beshi. Kore mo Seisho ni akiraka ni shirusaretari.

Seito Pauro, Epesosho dai goshō no uchi ni, sa no gotoku oshiu: "Tsuma naru mono yo, Shu ni shitagau ga gotoku, onore no otto ni shitagau beshi. Sowa Kirisuto Kyōkwai no kashira naru gotoku, otto wa tsuma no kashira nareba nari; Kirisuto wa mi no Sukuinushi nari. Sareba Kyōkwai no Kirisuto ni shitagau gotoku, tsuma mo subete no koto otto ni shitagau beshi." Mata iwaku: "Tsuma mo sono otto wo uyamau beshi."

Mata Korosaisho no uchi ni sa no mijikaki oshie ari; iwaku: "Tsuma naru mono yo, sono otto ni shitagau beshi; kowa Shu ni aru mono no nasu beki koto nari."

Seito Petero mo yoku oshiete iwaku: "Tsuma naru mono yo, nanjira sono otto ni shitagau beshi. Moshi oshie ni shitagawazaru otto araba, oshie ni yorazu, tsuma no okonai ni yorite shitagawan. Sowa nanjira no, osore wo motte kiyoki okonai wo nasu wo miru ni yorite nari. Nanjira no kazari wa, kani wo kumi, kin wo kake, mata koromo wo kiru ga gotoki, soto no kazari ni arazu; tada kokoro no uchi no kakuretaru hito, sunawachi kutsuru koto naki, nyūwa odayaka naru rei wo motte, kazari to su beshi. Kono rei no kazari wa, Kami no mae nite atai takaki mono nari. Mukashi Kami ni yori-tanomishi kiyoki onna mo, sono otto ni shitagaite, kaku no gotoku onore wo kazaritari; Sara Aburahamu ni shitagaite, kore wo shu to tonaeshi ga gotoshi. Moshi nanjira zen wo okonai, nanigoto wo mo osorezuba, sunawachi Sara no ko taru nari."

Kekkon no toki, mata wa sono-go hisashikanazu, Seisan wo ukuru wo yoshi to su.

Kekkonshiki — owari.

SANGO KANSHASHIKI.



Fujin ko wo umite hidachitaru toki, sôtô no ifuku wo tsukete reihaiidô ni kitari, teishiki no basho ni hizamazuku. Kwaishi honnin ni mukaite, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

ZENNÔ no Kami wa, ôi naru megumi wo motte, nanji wo mamorite anzan seshime tamaeri. Yue ni ima magokoro wo motte kansha shi tatematsuru beshi.

Koko nite kwaishi sa no Shi ippen mata wa nihen wo shôsu beshi.

Shi 116 Hen.

WARE SHU wo itsukushimu : waga koe to waga negai to wo kiki tamaeba nari.

2. Shu mimi wo ware ni katabuke tamaeri : ware yo ni aran kagiri, Shu wo yobi matsuran.
3. Shî no nawa ware wo matoi, yomi no kurushimi ware ni nozomeri : ware wa nayami to urei to ni aeri.
4. Sono toki ware SHU no mi Na wo yoberi : SHU yo, waga tamashii wo sukui tamae.
5. SHU wa megumi yutaka ni shite, tadashiku mashi-maseri : warera no Kami wa awaremi fukashi.
6. Ware SHU ni nani wo sasagen ya : ikani shite sono moromoro no megumi ni mukuin ya ?

7. Ware sukui no sakazuki wo torite, SHU no mi Na wo yobi matsuran : subete no tami no mae nite, waga chikai wo SHU ni tsugunowan.
8. Erusaremu yo, nanji no naka nite, SHU no ie no ōniwa no naka nite tsugunowan : nanjira SHU wo home matsure.
- . Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;
- . Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Shi 127 Hen.

SHU ie wo tate tamau ni arazuba, tatsuru mono no hataraki wa munashi : SHU shiro wo mamori tamau ni arazuba, eji no mesamashi oru wa munashiki nari.

2. Nanjira hayaku oki, osoku inete, shinku no kate wo kurau wa munashiki nari : Shu sono itsukushimi tamau mono ni wa, neburu ma ni atae tamau.
3. Miyo, kora wa SHU no atae tamau yuzuri nari : tai no mi wa, sono mukui no tamamono nari.
4. Toshi wakaki korooi no kora wa, ya no gotoshi : masurao no te ni aru ya no gotoshi.
5. Ya no michitaru ebira wo motsu hito wa saiwai nari : karera mon ni arite ata to mono-iu toki, hazukashime-rareji.
- . Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;
- . Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, kono shimai wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Kare wa Shu ni tayoreri.

Kwaishi. Kare no tame ni kengo naru shiro to nari tamae.

Kwaishū. Kare no teki wo fusegi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, kono shimai wo sukui, tsutsuganaku shussan no kurushimi to ayaūki to wo sugosase

tamaishi koto wo, fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Jihi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono onna wo shite, ima no yo ni oite wa, chūgi wo tsukushi, mi kokoro ni kanau waza wo okonai; nochi no yo ni oite wa, kagiri naki eikwō wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Kono kansha to kitō wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa Chichi naru Kami, Ko naru Kami, Seirei naru Kami, nanji wo shukushi, tsune ni nanji wo mamori tamawan koto wo. *Amen.*

Kono Kanshashiki ni tsuranaru sumpu wa, narubeku shinse wo sasagu beshi; tadashi kono shinse wa mazushiki sumpu wo tasukuru tame ni mochiu beshi.

Tōjitsu Seisan araba, honnin kore wo ukuru wo yoshi to su.

Sango Kanshashiki—owari.

BYŌSHA HŌMONSHIKI.



Byōnin aru toki wa, kwaishi ni tsūchi su beshi. Kwaishi sono taku ni nozomite iu beshi.

Negawaku wa kono kazoku ni heian aran koto wo.

Tsugi ni byōshō ni itari, hizamazukite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

SHU yo, warera to senzo to no toga wo omoi tamau koto naku, mata warera no tsumi wo basshi tamau koto nakare. Awaremi fukaki Shu yo, tōtoki chi nite aganai tamaishi tami wo yurushi, yoyo ikari tamau koto nakare.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, yurushi tamae.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi

wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, kono shimobe wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Kare wa Shu ni tayoreri.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, ten yori kare wo tasuke tamae.

Kwaishū. Tsune ni kare wo mamori tamae.

Kwaishi. Ada nasu mono ni katashime tamae.

Kwaishū. Ashiki mono no seme wo manukareshime tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, kare no tame ni kengo naru shiro to nari tamae.

Kwaishū. Kare no teki wo fusegi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.

SHU yo, negawaku wa ten yori nozomi, awaremi no me wo motte kono shimobe wo kaerimi tamae. Sono kokoro wo nagusame, Shu ni tayloru shinkō wo atae, ada nasu mono wo fusegi, tsune ni anzen narashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Amen.

ZENNŌ no Kami, awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi yo, yamai ni nayameru kono shimobe ni, megumi wo atae tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Chichi no korashime ni kanjite, onore no yowaki wo satori, masumasu shinkō wo atsuku shi, fukaku kui ara-

tameshime tamae. Yamai no iyuru koto mi kokoro naraba, shōgai Shu wo osore, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu koto wo esase; moshi yo wo saru koto mi kokoro naraba, Shu no korashime wo tae shinobi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni iri, Shu to tomo ni sumashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no kotoba, aruiwa dōyō naru kotoba wo motte, byōsha ni Susume wo nasu beshi.

AISURU kyōdai yo, ikuru mo shinuru mo, tsuyoki mo yowaki mo, kore mina zennō no Kami no osame tamau tokoro nari. Sareba ima nanji ga yameru koto mo, Kami no mi kokoro nari to shiru beshi. Kami wa kono yamai wo motte nanji wo kokoromi, nanji no shinkō wo tsuyome, hito no mohan to nashi, Shu no hi ni oite nanji no homare wo masan to shi tamau ka, aruiwa nanji no tsumi wo tadasan to shi tamau ka, sore wa hakari-gatashi to iedomo, nanji makoto ni tsumi wo kuyami, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Chichi no awaremi wo tanomi, Kami ni kansha shi, sono mi sadame ni shitagaite yamai wo tae shinobaba, kanarazu kagiri naki inochi ni itaru tasuke to naru beshi.

Taikwanja ni wa ika no kotoba wo habuku beshi.

KONO yue ni nanji amanjite Shu no korashime wo ukeyo. Heburusho dai jūni shō ni: "Shu sono aisuru mono wo korashime, mata subete sono ukuru tokoro no ko wo muchi-uteri. Nanjira moshi kono kora-

shime wo shinobaba, Kami wa ko no gotoku nanjira wo ashirai tamau nari. Tare ka chichi no korashimezaru ko aran ya? Subete no hito no ukuru korashime, moshi nanjira ni nakuba, sowa kakushigo ni shite, makoto no ko ni arazu. Mata warera no nikutai no chichi wa warera wo korashimeshi mono naru ni, nao kore wo uyamaeri. Mashite tamashii no Chichi ni shitagaite, inochi wo ezaru beken ya? Nikutai no chichi wa, sono kokoro ni makasete shibaraku warera wo korashimu. Saredo tamashii no Chichi wa, warera ni eki wo eshimete, sono kiyoki ni azukarasen ga tame ni, korashimuru koto wo nasu nari" to ari. Kono kotoba wa warera wo nagusame; mata ten no Chichi no korashime wo tae shinobite, kansha su beki koto wo oshiuru nari. Shinja wa yamai ni tae, nayami wo shinobite Kirisuto ni niru yori, ōi naru nagusame wa nashi. Kirisuto mo kurushimi wo ukete nochi, yorokobi wo e; jūjika ni tsukerarete nochi, eikwō ni nobori tamaeri. Kirisuto to tomo ni kurushimu wa, kagiri naki yorokobi ni itaru michi nari. Amanjite Kirisuto to tomo ni shinuru wa, kagiri naki inochi ni iru mon nari. Yue ni ware Kami no mi Na ni yorite nanji ni susumu. Nanji Senrei [*Baputesuma*] no toki Kami ni chikaishi koto wo omoi, katsu Kami to hito to ni nashishi okonai wo kaerimi, sono tsumi wo mizukara seme, Kirisuto ni yorite ten no Chichi no awaremi wo motomeyo. Saraba, nanji yo wo sarishi nochi, katayorazaru Kami no bammin wo sabaki tamau toki ni, tsumi seraruru koto nakaran. Ima Seikōkwai no

shinkyō wo nanji ni kikasete, nanji no shinzuru tokoro wa, shinto taru ni kanau ya, ina ya wo kokoromu beshi.

Koko nite kwaishi, Shinkyō no kajō wo motte, sa no gotoku tou beshi.

Toi. Nanji tenchi no Tsukurinushi, zennō no Chichi naru Kami wo shinzuru ka?

Nanji mata sono Hitorigo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru ka? Shu wa Seirei ni yorite yadori, Otome Maria yori umare, Ponteo Pirato no toki kurushimi wo uke, jūjika ni tsukerare, shinite hōmurare, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri, ten ni nobori, zennō no Chichi naru Kami no migi ni zashi tamaeri. Kashiko yori kitarite, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan. Nanji kore wo shinzuru ka?

Nanji mata Seirei wo shinzuru ka? Mata Seikōkwai; seito no majiware; tsumi no yurushi; karada no yomigaeri; kagiri naki inochi wo shinzuru ka?

Kotae. Ware subete kore wo kataku shinzu.

Tsugi ni kwaishi byōsha ni mukai, shinjitsu ni tsumi wo kuyami, mata subete no hito wo aisuru ya ina ya wo tou beshi. Mata tanin yori ukeshi gai wo kokoro yori yurushi, tanin ni gai wo kuwaeshi koto araba, sono yurushi wo motome, chikara no oyobu kagiri tsuginoi wo nasu koto wo susumu beshi. Moshi shindai-yuzurirwatashi tō no koto sumazaru toki wa, onore no omoi-wazurai wo mo nozoki, kazoku ni mo anshin wo atauru tame ni, yuzuri-ken wo tsukuri, sonota kashikari tomo ni meiryō ni suru koto wo susumu beshi. Tadashi kenkō naru uchi ni zaisan ni kakawaru koto wo arakajime kakutei shi oku beki koto wo hitobito ni susumuru wa kan-yō nari.

Moshi byōsha tomeru mono naraba, hinkonsha ni hodokoshi wo nasu beki koto wo nengoro ni susumu beshi.

Moshi byōsha nanira ka no koto ni yori kokoro nizukara semete yasubazaru koto araba, shisai ni tsumi wo sange suru koto wo susumu beshi. Sono hito sange shite setsu ni negawaba, Chōrō sa no Shazai wo tsugu beshi. Tadashi oyoso tsumi wo kuite yasunzazaru mono negau toki wa, kono Shazai wo mochiuru koto wo u beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi wa ōi naru awaremi ni yorite, makoto ni kui aratame shinkō wo motte kie suru hito no tsumi wo, yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Negawaku wa Kami nanji wo awaremi, nanji wo yurushi, sono tsumi yori sukui, zen wo nasu chikara wo katau shi, kagiri naki inochi ni itarase tamawan koto wo. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

MAKOTO ni kuyuru hito no tsumi wo yurushite, mi kokoro ni todome tamawazaru, jihi fukaki Kami yo, ima hitasura yurushi wo motomuru kono shimobe wo kaerimi; akuma no tedate ni yori, mata wa onoga jōyoku ni yori, mata wa yowaki nikutai ni yorite otoroetaru tokoro wo kwaifuku shi, tayezu Kōkwai ni tsurane tamae. Chichi yo, kono shimobe no kuyuru namida wo misonawashi, yoshi to mi tamau hodo ni sono kutsū wo yurume tamae. Kono shimobe wa hitasura Shu no awaremi ni tayoreri. Negawaku wa sugishi tsumi wo yurushi, Seirei wo motte kare wo tsuyome, yo yori tori sari tamau toki, megumi no mi za ni maneki tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Shi ippen wo shōsu beshi.

Shi 71 Pen.

SHU yo, ware Shu ni yori-tanomu : negawaku wa izure
no hi made mo haji wo ukuru koto nakarashime
tamae.

2. Shu no gi wo mote ware wo tasuke, ware wo manu-
kareshime tamae : Shu no mini wo ware ni katabukete,
ware wo sukui tamae.

3. Negawaku wa Shu waga sumai no iwa to nari tamae :
ware tsune ni sono tokoro ni yuku koto wo en.

4. Shu ware wo sukuwan tote mikotonori wo idashi
tamaeri : Shu wa waga iwa, waga shiro nari.

5. Waga Kami yo, ashiki mono no te yori ware wo
sukui idashi : fugi zannin naru hito no te yori ware wo
manukareshime tamae.

6. Shu naru KAMI yo, Shu wa waga nozomi nari : waga
osanaki yori no tanomi nari.

7. Ware tai wo hanaruru yori Shu ni mamorare, haha
no hara ni arishi toki yori Shu ni megumaretari :
ware tsune ni Shu wo home tataen.

8. Ware wa ōku no hito ni ayashimaruru gotoki mono
to nareri : saredo Shu wa waga kengo naru sake-
dokoro nari.

9. Shu wo tatauru kotoba waga kuchi ni michi : Shu
wo homuru kotoba hinemosu mitsu beshi.

10. Waga toshi oinuru toki, ware wo sute tamau nakare :
waga chikara otorouru toki, ware wo hanare tamau
nakare.

11. Waga ata wa waga koto wo katarai : waga tamashii
wo ukagau mono wa tagai ni hakarite iu ;
12. Kami kare wo hanaretari ; kare wo tasukuru mono
nashi : kare wo oite toraeyo to.
13. Kami yo, ware wo tōzakari tamau nakare : waga
Kami yo, toku kitarite ware wo tasuke tamae.
14. Negawaku wa waga tamashii no teki wa haji, katsu
otoroe : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono wa, soshiri
to haji to ni ōwaren koto wo.
15. Saredo ware wa tayezu nozomi wo idaki : iya masu-
masu Shu wo home tataen.
16. Waga kuchi wa Shu no gi wo katari, hinemosu Shu
no sukui wo kataran : ware sono kazu wo shirazareba
nari.
17. Ware wa Shu naru KAMI no tainō no mi waza wo
tazusae yukan : ware wa tada Shu no gi wo nomi
kataran.
18. Kami yo, Shu wa ware wo osanaki yori oshie tamae-
ri : ware ima ni itaru made Shu no kusushiki mi waza
wo nobe tsutaetari.
19. Kami yo, ware oite shiraga ni naru to mo, ware wo
hanare tamau nakare : saraba Shu no chikara wo tsugi
no yo ni shimeshi, Shu no tainō wo umare izuru
subete no mono ni nobe tsutaen.
20. Kami yo, Shu no gi mo mata ito takashi ; Shu wa
ōi naru koto wo nashi tamaeri : Kami yo, tare ka Shu
ni hitoshiki mono aran ya ?

21. Shu warera wo ōku no omoki nayami ni awase tamaeri : Shu futatabi warera wo ikashi, warera wo chi no fukaki tokoro yori age tamawan.
22. Negawaku wa ware wo iyoiyo ōi narashime : kaeri kitarite ware wo nagusame tamae.
23. Waga Kami yo, saraba ware sō wo mote Shu wo home, Shu no makoto wo home tataen : Isuraeru no Seija yo, ware koto wo mote Shu wo home utawan.
24. Ware mi mae ni utau toki, waga kuchibiru yorokobi : Shu no aganai tamaeru waga tamashii ōi ni yorokoban.
25. Waga shita mo mata hinemosu Shu no gi wo kataran : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono haji awatsureba nari.
- Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;
- Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Shi 130 Pen.

A A SHU yo : ware fukaki fuchi yori Shu wo yobitari.

2. Shu yo, negawaku wa waga koe wo kiki : Shu no mimi wo waga negai no koe ni katabuke tamae.
3. SHU yo, moshi moromoro no fugi ni me wo sosogi tamawaba : Shu yo, tare ka yoku tatsu koto wo en ya ?

4. Saredo Shu ni yurushi ari: sareba hito ni osore kashikomare tamau beshi.
5. Ware SHU wo machi nozomu; waga tamashii wa machi nozomu: ware wa sono mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idaku.
6. Waga tamashii no Shu wo matsu wa, eji ga ashita wo matsu ni masari: makoto ni eji ga ashita wo matsu ni masaru nari.
7. Isuraeru yo, SHU ni yorite nozomi wo idake: SHU ni awaremi ari, yutaka naru aganai ari.
8. Shu wa Isuraeru wo sukui: moromoro no yokoshima yori aganai tamawan.
- Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are;
- Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi iu beshi.

YO no Sukuinushi yo, Shu wa jūjika ni tōtoki chi wo nagashite, warera wo aganai tamaeri. Koi negawaku wa, warera wo sukui tamae; warera wo tasuke tamae.

Tsugi ni byōsha ni mukaite iu beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, tayloru mono no kataki shiro, tenchi bammotsu wo shiroshimesu Shu, ima mo, nochi mo, itsu made mo nanji wo mamori; mata Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi Na no hoka ni, sukui wo atauru mono tenka ni naki koto wo, nanji ni satorase tamawan koto wo. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Shukutō wo tonau. Tadashi sono mae ni ta no inori wo mochiuru wa zui nari.

IMA nanji wo jihi fukaki Kami no awaremi to mamori ni yudane tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu nanji wo shukushi, nanji wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo motte nanji wo terashi, nanji wo megumi tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo nanji ni muke, kagiri naku heian wo atae tamawan koto wo. *Amen.*

Ika no Inori wo mochiuru wa kwaishi no zui nari.

Byōji no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami, jihi no Chichi yo, seishi wo sadamuru chikara wa, tada Shu ni ari. Awaremi no me wo motte, ima yami nayamu osanago wo misonawashi tamawan koto wo, setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no yoshi to shi tamau toki ni itarite, sono karada no kurushimi wo nozoki, Shu no sukui wo hodokoshi tamae. Mata sono inochi wo nagarauru koto mi kokoro ni kanawaba, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae, shōgai yoki okonai wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawasu utsuwa to narashime tamae. Moshi mi kokoro ni kanawazuba, Shu Iesu ni arite nebureru mono no tsune ni tanoshimu tokoro ni irase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ai ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Yamau Katsku naru Mono no tame.

JINJI no Chikhi, nagawaku no moto naru Kami yo, ware-ra ga nayama toki, Shi no hoka ni tsukuru mono nashi. Warera tsukite kono shinobe no tame ni tsuke wo motomu tatematsuru. Kare wa Shi no korashime ni yorite haku yowamari. Nagawaku wa awareni wo motte mikonawashi, nikutai wa otoroeru to mo, Seirei no meguri ni wo motte masumaru sono tamashii wo tsuyome tamae. Nagawaku wa sugikoshikata no ayamachi wo makoto ni kuyari, mi Ko Iwa wo kataki shinjara kokoro wo atae; yo wo tsuru mas ni sono tamai wo kotogotoku keshi, ten ni oite mattaku yoroshi tamae. Shi wa atawazaru koto nashi; mi kokoro ni kanawaba ima nite mo kono shinobe wo okoshite nagarashime tamae. Sarado sono yōdai tarani wakanaku niyora yae ni, nagawaku wa Shi no tsuke wo komarite, rinji no yoi wo totonoe; Shi ni shitashimi, yawaraka ni yo wo tsuru nochi, sono tamashii kagiri naki mi kari ni iro koto wo otase tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Sokuinashi Iwa Kiriuto no isae ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shi ni Nozomeru Hito no tame.

ZENNO no Kami yo, matiau seraretaru gijin no tamashii wa, nikutai wo hanararu nochi ni, Shi to tomo ni orite iki nagarau. Ima warera no aisu kyōdai no tamashii wo, shikaze baki Tsukurinushi, jiji fukaki Sakuinashi

ni yudane, kore wo tōtoki mono to mitome tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa, yo no tsumi wo nozoku tame ni hofurare tamaishi Kohitsuji no chi nite araware, kono ashiki yo ni oite niku no yoku, mata wa Satan no izanai ni yorite ukeshi kegare wo kiyomerare, kizu naki mono to narite, Shu no mae ni izuru koto wo esase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, warera yo ni aru mono, onoga hakanaki wo satori, sono hi wo kazoe, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru chishiki ni kokoro wo todomuru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Anshin wo Ezaru Hito no tame.

JIHI no Chichi, nagusame no moto naru Kami yo, awaremi wo motte kono shimobe no nayami wo kaerimi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Shu kare ni tsukite nigaki koto wo shirushi, sugikoshikata no tsumi wo sono mi ni owashime tamau. Shu no ikari itaku semarite, sono tamashii nayami nite miteri. Saredomo Shu wa warera wo oshiuru tame mi kotoba wo shirushi, kore ni yorite nagusame wo e, nintai wo manabi, nozomi wo idakashime tamau. Negawaku wa kono shimobe, onore wo shiri, Shu no ikari to awaremi to wo satori, hoka no mono ni tayorazu shite, tada Shu nomi ni tayori, subete no izanai ni kachi, sono kokoro no iyuru koto wo esase tamae. Itameru ashi wo ori tamau nakare; kebureru asa wo keshi tamau nakare. Ikarite awaremi

wo toji tamawazu ; kaette yorokobi to tanoshimi wo kika-se, Shu no kudaki tamaishi hone wo yorokobase tamae. Negawaku wa shimobe wo mamorite, ada wo osoruru koto nakarashime ; mi kao no hikari wo arawashite, heian wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto no torinashi ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Byōshō ni Atsumareru Mono no tame.

KAMI yo, Shu no yowai wa kagiri naku, Shu no megumi wa kazoegatashi. Negawaku wa, warera no inochi no hakanaki koto wo fukaku kanji, Seirei no michibiki ni yorite tsune ni okonai wo kiyoku shi, kono yo no kanashiki tani wo suguru koto wo esase tamae. Mata yo ni arite Shu ni tsukauru koto owaraba, ryōshin no seme mo naku, Seikōkwai wo mo hanarezu, shinkō to nozomi wo kataku shi, Shu ni yorokobare, hito wo aisuru kokoro wo idakite, senzo ni kuwawaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kyūbyōsha no tame.

J IHI fukaki Chichi yo, kyūbyō ni aeru kono shimobe wo, awaremi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Mi kokoro ni kanawaba, sono inochi wo nagaraeshime, kui aratamuru toki wo atae tamae. Moshi nagaraete tomoshibi wo totonouru itoma sukunakuba, mi megumi ni yorite, setsu ni tsumi wo kuyami, fukaku Shu wo aisuru

kokoro wo okoshi, ōku no hi no yōi wo shibashi no aida ni nasashime ; eien no shi yori sukuite, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni aru kagiri naki inochi ni ire tamae. Saraba moromoro no seito to ten no tsukai, Shu no ōi naru megumi wo home, yoyo kagiri naku mi Na wo agame tatematsuru beshi. *Amen.*

Kwaiki ni Omomuku toki no Kansha.

HITO wo haka ni kudashi, mata haka yori yobi kaeshi tamau, zennō no Kami yo, kono kyōdai no yamai wo yurume, warera no kanashimi wo yorokobi ni kae tamaishi megumi wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Shu wa kono shimobe wo sutezu, ten yori nagusame wo kudashi, kurushimi ni tae, mi sadame ni shitagau kokoro wo atae, ori ni au tasuke wo esase tamaeri. Negawaku wa masu-masu awaremi wo tare, ryōyō no koto wo shukushi, sono karada to seishin to wo sukoyaka ni nashi ; kare wo shite, yorokobite Shu no miya ni nobori, sonaemono wo sasagete Shu no moromoro no megumi wo kansha suru koto wo eshime tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni eikwō aru, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

BYŌSHA SEISANSHIKI.



Hito wa kyūbyō, mata wa kinan ni kakari, itsu shiki no kitaru ka mo shirezaru yue, reihaidō ni oite Kirisuto no Karada to Chi no Seisan wo okonau toki wa shibashiba kore wo uku beshi. Kaku no gotoku tsune ni shinuru yōi wo okotarazareba, niwaka ni kinan ni aite Seisan wo ukuru koto atawazu to iedomo, fuanshin naru koto nakaran. Yue ni kwaishi shibashiba (koto ni ekibyō aru toki wa) kono koto wo kwaishū ni susumu beshi. Shikare-domo, moshi byōsha reihaidō ni itaru koto atawazu, jitaku nite Seisan wo uken to hosseba, sono i wo kwaishi ni tsuge, mata tomo ni uken to suru jin-in (ninin ijō) wo mo tsūchi su beshi.

Nyūyō no shina sonawarite nochi, sa no Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wo motte hajimu beshi.

BAMMIN no Tsukurinushi, tokoshie ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa aisuru mono wo korashi, ukuru mono wo muchi-uchi tamau. Negawaku wa ima mi te yori korashime wo ukuru kono shimobe wo awaremi, yamai wo tae shinobu chikara wo atae; mi kokoro ni kanawaba, heiyu ni itarase tamae. Moshi nikutai wo hanaruru toki wa, sono tamashii shimi naku shite, Shu ni mamiyuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho. Heb. 12, 5 - 6.

WAGA ko yo, nanji Shu no korashime wo karonzuru nakare; sono imashime wo ukuru toki, kokoro

wo ushinau nakare. Sowa Shu sono aisuru mono wo korashime, mata subete sono ukuru tokoro no ko wo muchi-uteri.

Fukuinsho. Yoh. 5, 24.

MAKOTO ni makoto ni nanjira ni tsugu : Waga koto-ba wo kikite, ware wo tsukawashi tamaishi mono wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie no inochi wo mochi, katsu sabaki ni itarazu ; shi yori inochi ni utsureru nari.

Tsugi ni Chōrō Nanjira makoto ni umun (206 peiji) ni utsuri, Seisanshiki wo tsuzuku beshi. Seihin wo sazukuru toki, Chōrō mazu mizukara kore wo uke, tsugi ni baisuru mono ni atae, owari ni byōsha ni atau.

Moshi yamai omoku, aruiwa sono i wo kwaishī ni tsuguru itoma naku, aruiwa tomo ni ukuru mono naku, moshiku wa ta no yondokoro naki samatage arite, Seisan wo ukuru koto atawazaru toki wa, kwaishi sa no koto wo oshiu beshi. Nanji makoto ni tsumi wo kuyami, Iesu Kirisuto nanji wo aganau tame ni chi wo nagashi jūjika ni shini tamaishi koto wo shinji, hitoe ni sono megumi wo kansha seba, tatoi kuchi ni Seisan wo ukezaruru to mo, tamashii wa Sukuinushi Kirisuto no Karada to Chi wo inshoku suru nari.

Byōsha Hōmonshiki to Seisanshiki to wo awase okonau toki wa, Hōmonshiki no Shihen yori tadachi ni Seisanshiki ni utsuru beshi. Ekibyō ryūkō shite, tomo ni ukuru mono arazu to mo, byōsha no negai ni shitagaite Seisan wo sazukuru mo samatage nashi.

Kono Shiki wa, rōsui tō ni yorite yamu wo ezuru, reihaidō ni izuru koto atawazaru mono no tame ni mochiuru mo ka nari. Tadashi kono baai ni wa Tōjitsu no Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wo mochiu beshi.

Byōsha Seisanshiki — owari.

MAISŌSHIKI.



Kono Shiki wa Senrei wo ukezaru mono, taikwai wo meizeraretaru mono, mata jisatsu seshi mono ni mochiizu.

Kwaishi hitsugi wo mon ni mukae, kore ni sakidachite reihaidō aruiwa haka ni yuki tsutsu, sa no Seigo wo shōshi, mata wa utau beshi.

SHU notamawaku: Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari. Ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo, ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni shinazaru beshi.

Yohaneden 11 shō 25 setsu, 26 setsu.

Ware shiru: ware wo aganau mono wa iku; nochi no hi ni, kare kanarazu chi no ue ni tatan. Waga kono kawa, kono mi no kuchi haten nochi, ware niku wo hanarete Kami wo min. Ware mizukara kare wo mi tatematsuran; waga me kare wo min ni, shiranu mono no gotoku naraji.

Yobuki 19 shō 25 – 27 setsu.

Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu, mata nani wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazu. Shu atae, Shu tori tamau nari; Shu no mi Na homu beki kana.

Temote Zensho 6 shō 7 setsu; Yobuki 1 shō 21 setsu.

Reihaidō ni irite, sa no Shi ippen mata wa nihen wo utai aruiwa shōsu beshi.

Shi 39 Hen.

WARE saki ni ieri* ware shita wo mote tsumi wo
okasazaran | tame | ni :

Waga subete*no | michi · wo | tsutsu- | shimi ;

2. Ashiki mono no waga mae ni oru | ai- da | wa :

Waga kuchi ni ° kutsu- | wa wo | kaken | to.

3. Ware modashite ōshi to nari* yoki koto sura kotoba
ni idasa- | zari- | ki :

Waga urei | nao | oko- | reri.

4. Waga kokoro waga uchi ni atsuku nari* omoi tsuzu-
kuru hodo ni hi | moe- | tari :

Kakute ware shita wo | mote | ie- | raku ;

5. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga owari to* waga hi no
ikubaku naru to wo shirashime | tama- | e :

Waga hakanaki wo ° shi- | rashi- · me | tama- | e.

6. Miyo, Shu waga subete no hi wo tsuka no ma ni sugi
sarashime | tama- | u :

Waga inochi mi mae nite wa naki ni | koto- |
nara- | zu.

7. Geni subete no hito wa mina sono sakari no toki |
dani | mo :

Munashi- | kara- | zaru · wa | nashi.

8. Hito no yo ni aru wa kage ni kotonarazu* sono
omoi nayamu koto munashikara- | zaru | nashi :

Sono tsumi takuwauru mono, tare no te ni osa- |
maru | wo shi- | razu.

9. Shu yo, ware ima ° nani | wo ka · ma- | tan :
 Waga ° no- | zomi · wa | Shu ni | ari.
10. Negawaku wa ware wo subete no toga yori tasuke
 idashi | tama- | e :
 Oroka naru mono ni soshiraruru koto ° naka- |
 rashi · me | tama- | e.
11. Ware wa modashite kuchi wo hiraka- | zari- | ki :
 Sowa Shu kore wo nashi | tama- | eba | nari.
12. Negawaku wa Shu no seme wo ware yori hanachi |
 tama- | e :
 Ware Shu no te ni uchi korasaruru ni yorite*
 horoburu ° ba- | kari · ni | nari- | nu.
13. Shu tsumi wo semete hito wo korashi* sono shitai
 yorokobu tokoro no mono wo, shimi no kurau
 ga gotoku kie useshime | tama- | u :
 Geni moromoro no hito wa munashi- | kara- | zaru
 | nashi.
14. Aa SHU yo, negawaku wa waga ° i- | nori · wo | kiki :
 Waga sakebi ni mimi wo ° kata- | buke | tama- | e.
15. Waga namida wo mite modashi tamau | naka- | re :
 Ware wa Shu ni yoru tabibito nari* subete waga
 oyatachi no gotoku ° yado- | reru | mono | nari.
16. Ware koko wo sarite usezaru | saki | ni :
 Shu ware wo mi sugushite sawayaka ° na- | rashi ·
 me | tama- | e.
- ~. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
 Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Shi go Pen.

SHU yo, Shu wa warera no | sumi- ka | nari :

Inishie yori yoyo warera no | sumi- | ka na- | ri.

2. Yama imada nari idezu* Shu imada chi to sekai to wo
tsukuri tamawazarishi toki* Shu wa | Kami |
nari :

Tokoshie yori tokoshie made | Shu wa | Kami |
nari.

3. Shu hito wo chiri ni kaerashimete ° no- | tama- | waku :
Hito no ko yo, nanjira | kae-ru | beshi | to.

4. Shu no me no mae ni wa chitose mo sude ni suguru
kinō no | goto- | ku :

Mata yo no ma no ° hito- | toki | ni o- | naji.

5. Shu korera wo ōmizu no gotoku nagare sarashime |
tama- | u :

Karera wa hito-yo no neburi no gotoku* ashita ni
hae izuru ° ao- | kusa ° no | goto- | shi.

6. Ashita ni hae idete | saka- | e :

Yūbe ni wa kararete | karu- | ru na- | ri.

7. Warera wa Shu no ikari ni yorite | kie | use :
Shu no ikidōri ni yorite | oji | mado- | u.

8. Shu warera no fugi wo ° mi | mae ° ni | oki :

Warera no kakuretaru tsumi wo mi kao no hikari
no naka ni | oki | tama- | eri.

9. Warera no moromoro no hi wa* Shu no ikari ni
 yorite | sugi | sari :
 Warera no subete no toshi no tsukuru wa ° hito- |
 iki · no | goto- | shi.
10. Warera ga toshi wo furu hi wa nanasoji ni | sugi- | zu :
 Aruiwa sukoyaka ni shite ° yaso- | ji ni | ita- | ran.
11. Saredo sono hokoru tokoro wa tada nayami to °
 kana- | shimi · to | nomi :
 Sono sari yuku koto sumiyaka ni shite* warera mo
 mata | tobi | sare- | ri.
12. Tare ka Shu no ikari no chikara wo | shiran | ya :
 Tare ka Shu wo osoruru osore ni takurabete* Shu
 no ° iki- | dōri | wo shi- | ran ya ?
13. Negawaku wa warera ni onoga hi wo kazouru koto
 wo | oshi- | e :
 Chie no kokoro wo | eshi · me | tama- | e.
14. SHU yo, kaeri tamae* kakute ikuso no toki wo he °
 ta- | mau | ya :
 ° Negawaku wa shimobera ni kakawaru mi kokoro
 wo | kae | tama- | e.
15. Negawaku wa ashita ni warera wo Shu no awaremi
 nite aki ° ta- | rashi- | me :
 Yo wo owaru made yorokobi tanoshi- | mase |
 tama- | e.
16. Warera wo kurushime tamaeru moromoro no hi ni
 takurabete* warera wo nagusame | tama- | e :
 Warera no wazawai ni kakareru moromoro no

toshi ni takurabete* warera wo tanoshi- | mase |
tama- | e.

17. Negawaku wa mi waza wo Shu no shimobera ni |
shime- | shi :

Mi sakae wo sono kora ni ° ara- | washi | tama- | e..

18. Kakute warera no Kami Ehoba no uruwashiki wo
warera no ue ni ° nozo- | mashi- | me :

Warera no te no waza wo warera no ue ni kata-
karashime tamae* negawaku wa warera no te no
waza wo kataka- | rashi- me | tama- | e.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Koko nite Korinto Zensho 15 shō 20 setsu yori 58 setsu made wo rōdoku
su beshi.*

MASASHIKU Kirisuto wa shinin no ūchi yori yomi-
gaeri, neburitaru mono no hatsuho to nari tamaeri.
Sore, shi no hito ni yorite kitarishi gotoku, shinin no
yomigaeri mo mata hito ni yoritē ide kitareri. Subete no
hito Adamu ni yorite shinuru gotoku, subete no hito
Kirisuto ni yorite iku beshi. Shikashite onoono sono
tsuide ni shitagau ; mazu hatsuho naru Kirisuto, tsugi wa
sono kitari tamau toki Kirisuto ni zokusuru mono nari.
Tsugi ni owari kitaran ; sono toki Kirisuto wa moromoro
no kennō, ken-i, kenryoku wo horoboshite, kuni wo Chichi

naru Kami ni watashi tamau beshi. Kare wa subete no teki wo sono ashi no shita ni oki tamau made, ō tarazaru wo ezaru nari. Iyahate no teki naru shi mo mata horobosaren. Kami wa yorozu no mono wo kare no ashi no shita ni shitagawase tamaitareba nari. Yorozu no mono wo kare ni shitagawasetari to notamau toki wa, yorozu no mono wo shitagawase tamaishi Mono no, sono uchi ni naki koto akiraka nari. Yorozu no mono kare ni shitagau toki wa, Ko mo mata mizukara yorozu no mono wo onore ni shitagawase tamaishi Mono ni shitagawan; kore Kami wa yorozu no mono ni oite yorozu no koto to nari tamawan tame nari.

Moshi yomigaeri nakuba, shinin no tame ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru mono, nani wo nasuka? Shinin no yomigaeru koto mattaku nakuba, shinin no tame ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru wa nani no tame zo? Mata warera ga itsu mo kiken wo okasu wa nani no tame zo? Kyōdai yo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni arite, nanjira ni tsuki waga moteru hokori ni yorite chikai, ware wa hibi ni shisu to iu. Waga Epeso nite kemono to tatakaishi koto, moshi yo no hito no gotoki omoi nite nashishi naraba, nani no eki aran ya? Shinin moshi yomigaeru koto nakuba, warera iza nomi-kui sen; myō-nichi shinu bekereba nari. Nanjira azamukaruna; ashiki majiwari wa yoki narawashi wo sokonau nari. Nanjira samete, tadashiu seyo, tsumi wo okasuna; nanjira no uchi ni Kami wo shiranu mono ari; waga kaku iu

wa nanjira wo hazukashimen tote nari.

Saredo hito aruiwa iwan ; shinin ikani shite yomigaeru beki ka ; ikanaru tai wo mote kitaru beki ka to. Oroka naru mono yo, nanji no maku tokoro no mono, mazu shinazuba, ikizu. Mata sono maku tokoro no mono wa nochi ni naru beki tai wo maku ni arazu ; mugi nite mo, hoka no koku nite mo, tada tanetsubu nomi ; shikaru ni Kami wa mi kokoro ni shitagaite kore ni tai wo atae, onoono no tane ni sono tai wo atae tamau. Subete no niku, onaji niku ni arazu ; hito no niku ari, kemono no niku ari, tori no niku ari, uwo no niku ari. Tenjō no tai ari, chijō no tai ari ; saredo tenjō no mono no kwōei wa chijō no mono to kotonari. Hi no kwōei ari, tsuki no kwōei ari, hoshi no kwōei ari ; kono hoshi wa kano hoshi to, sono kwōei wo koto ni su. Shinin no yomigaeri mo mata kaku no gotoshi. Kutsuru mono nite makare, kuchinu mono ni yomigaeraserare ; iyashiki mono nite makare, kwōei aru mono ni yomigaeraserare ; yowaki mono nite makare, tsuyoki mono ni yomigaeraserare ; kekki no tai nite makare, rei no tai ni yomigaeraseraren. Kekki no tai aru gotoku, mata rei no tai ari ; shirushite, hajime no hito Adamu wa ikeru mono to nareri to aru ga gotoshi. Shikashite owari no Adamu wa inochi wo atauru rei to nareri. Rei no mono wa saki ni arazu, kaette kekki no mono saki ni arite, rei no mono nochi ni aru nari. Dai ichi no hito wa chi yori idete tsuchi ni zokushi ; dai ni no hito wa ten yori idetaru mono nari. Kano

tsuchi ni zokusuru mono ni, subete tsuchi ni zokusuru mono wa ni ; kono ten ni zokusuru mono ni, subete ten ni zokusuru mono wa niru nari. Warera tsuchi ni zokusuru mono no katachi wo moteru gotoku, ten ni zokusuru mono no katachi wo mo motsu beshi.

Kyōdai yo, ware kore wo iwan ; ketsuniku wa Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto atawazu ; kutsuru mono wa kuchinu mono wo tsugu koto nashi. Miyo, ware nanjira ni okugi wo tsugen ; warera kotogotoku neburu ni wa arazu, owari no rappa no naran toki, mina tachimachi matataku-ma ni kwasen. Rappa narite, shinin wa kuchinu mono ni yomigaeri, warera wa kwasuru nari. Sowa kono kutsuru mono wa kuchinu mono wo ki, kono shinuru mono wa shinanu mono wo kuru bekereba nari. Kono kutsuru mono kuchinu mono wo ki, kono shinuru mono shinanu mono wo kin toki, shi wa kachi ni nomaretari to shirusaretaru kotoba wa jōju su beshi. Shi yo, nanji no kachi wa izuku ni ka aru ? Shi yo, nanji no hari wa izuku ni ka aru ? Shi no hari wa tsumi nari ; tsumi no chikara wa okite nari. Saredo kansha su beki kana, Kami wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, kachi wo atae tamau. Sareba waga aisuru kyōdai yo, kataku shite ugoku koto naku, tsune ni hagemite Sho no waza wo tsutomeyo ; nanjira sono rō no, Shu ni arite munashikaranu wo shireba nari.

Tsugi ni Shito Shinkyō wo shōshi, mata wa Kītōsho-chū no mori wo mochiuru mo ka nari.

Haka ni itari, hitsugi wo orosu aida, kwaishi haka no kataruwa ni tachi,

sa no Ilen two shōshi, mata wa kwaishū to tomo ni utau beshi.

ONNA yori umareshi mono wa, sono hi sukunaku shite, nayami ōshi. Sono kitaru koto, hana no gotoku ni shite chiri; sono hasuru koto, kage no gotoku ni shite todomarazu.

Warera inochi no nakaba ni mo, shi ni nozomu. Warera no tsumi wo ikari tamau koto wa makoto ni tadashi. Saredo Shu no hoka tare ni ka tasuke wo motomu beki?

Shisei naru Kami, ito tsuyoki Shu, sei ni shite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi yo, warera wo kagiri naki shi no kurushimi ni itarase tamau nakare.

Warera no kokoro no himitsu wo shiri tamau Shu yo, warera no inori ni awaremi no mimi wo toji tamau nakare. Shisei naru Shu, ito tsuyoki Kami, sei ni seite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi, tokoshie ni imasu tadashiki Sabakinushi yo, warera wo yurushi, imawa no toki, shi no nayami no tame ni, Shu wo hanaruru koto nakarashime tamae.

Koko nite kwaishi sa no gotoku iu toki ni, katarwara ni tatsu mono tsuchi two hitsugi no ue ni ōzu.

ZENNŌ no Kami, ōi naru awaremi wo motte, warera ga aisuru kono kyōdai (*shimai*) no tamashii wo meshi tamaitareba, ima sono kabane wo chi ni yudane, tsuchi wo tsuchi ni, hai wo hai ni, chiri wo chiri ni kaeshi; owari no hi no yomigaeri to, nochi no yo no inochi to wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kataku nozomu. Shu Iesu,

yo wo sabaki sen ga tame, ōi naru ikwō wo motte futatabi
kitari tamau toki, chi oyobi umi no uchi yori shinin wo
yobi idashi, bammotsu wo onore ni shitagawase uru
chikara wo motte, Shu ni arite nebureru mono no iyashiki
karada wo kae, sono eikwō no karada ni katadorashime
tamau beshi.

*Koko nite tsugi no kotoba wo shōshi, aruwa utau beshi. Yamu wo czaru
baai ni wa, kore yori ika wo reihaidō nite Nikkwa ni tsuzukite mochiuru
koto wo u.*

TEN yori koe arite, ware ni mono-ju wo kikeri ; iwaku :
Nanji kono kotoba wo shiruse. Ina yori nochi
Shu ni arite shinuru shinin wa saiwai nari. Mitama mo
mata ju : Shikari ; karera wa sono hataraki wo yamete
yasuman.

Mokushiroku 14 shō 13 setsu.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shū yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku
wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo
kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku,
chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no
kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo
okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi
wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu,
aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo,
sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Tsugi ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu ni arite yo wo saru mono no rei, Shu to tomo ni orite iki nagarae; Shu wo shinzuru hito no tamashii, niku no omoni wo orosu nochi, Shu to tomo ni orite tanoshimu. Shu yo, sude ni shinkō no haseba wo hashiri owarite, sono hataraki wo yasumi, yoki tehon wo nokoseru, Shu no shimobera no yue ni yorite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa warera mo, Shu no mi Na wo makoto ni shinjite, yo wo sarishi mono to tomo ni, yoyo kagiri naku mi sakae ni azukari, mi mo tamashii mo mattaku saiwai wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

WARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu Iesu wa, Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari; subete ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni shinazaru beshi to oshie; mata Shu ni arite nebureru mono ni tsuite, nozomi naki hito no gotoku nageku nakare to, Seito Pauro wo motte oshie tamaeri. Negawaku wa Chichi yo, warera wo tsumi no shi yori gi no inochi ni yomigaerese, kono yo wo saru toki, Shu Iesu ni arite yasumu koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa owari no hi no yomigaeri ni itarite, warera wo mi kokoro ni kanau mono to mitome; sono toki mi Ko Iesu, subete Kami wo aisuru mono ni, Waga Chichi ni megumaruru mono yo, kitarite, yo no hajime yori nanjira no tame ni

sonaetaru kuni wo tsuge to, ii tamau saiwai ni azukarashime tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, korera no koto wo, warera no Aganainushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirci no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Kaijō nite suisō suru toki mo kono Shiki wo mochiu. Tadashi Ima sono kabane wo chi ni . . . kaeshi to aru wo Ima sono kabane wo chihiro no umi ni yudane to su beshi.

Bochi Seibetsu no tame.

Moshi seibetsu sezarū bochi ni maisō suru toki, Onna yori umareshi mono wa umun no mae ni sa no Inori wo mochiuru wa, kwaishi no zuii nari.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu zennō no Kami yo, mukashi horaana ni hōmurareshi Aburahamu, Isaku, Yakobu wa Shu no mae ni arite iku; mata mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa, Yosefu no sonaeshi haka ni inete, kiyoki tokoro to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono haka wo seibetsu shite, ima hōmuraren to suru shimobe no karada no tame ni yasumidokoro to nashi; haka ni oru mono mina hito no Ko no mi koe wo kikite yomigaeru hi made, shizuka ni neburase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Maisōshiki — owari.

YÖNEN MAISÖSHIKI.



*Kon. Shiki wa Senrei wo uketaru yōnensha ni mochin. Kawaishi hitsugi
we mon ni mukae, kore ni sakidachite reihaidō aruita bechi ni yuki tsutsu, sa
no Seigo wo shōshi, mata wa utau beshi.*

SHU notamawaku : Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi
nari. Ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo,
ikin ; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni
shinazaru beshi.

Yohaneden 11 shō 25 setsu, 26 setsu.

Ware shiru : ware wo aganau mono wa iku ; nochi no
hi ni, kare kanarazu chi no ue ni tatan. Waga kono kawa,
kono mi no kuchi haten nochi, ware niku wo hanarete
Kami wo min. Ware mizukara kare wo mi tatematsuran ;
waga me kare wo min ni, shiranu mono no gotoku naraji.

Yobuki 19 shō 25 – 27 setsu.

Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu, mata nani
wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazu. Shu atae, Shu tori
tamau nari ; Shu no mi Na homu beki kana.

Temote Zensho 6 shō 7 setsu ; Yebuki 1 shō 21 setsu.

Shu notamawaku : Osanagora no ware ni kitaru wo
yuruse, todomuna ; Kami no kuni wa kaku no gotoki
mono no kuni nari.

Makoden 10 shō 14 setsu.

Reihaidō ni irite, sa no Shi wo utai aruita shōsu beshi.

Shi 23 Pen.

SHU wa ware no | boku* sha | nari :

Ware wa tomoshiki | koto | naka- | ran.

2. Shu wa ware wo midori no no ni ° fu- | sashi- | me :

Ikoï no migiwa ni | tomo- | nai * ta- | mau.

3. Shu wa waga tamashii wo | ika- | shi :

Mi Na no yue wo mote tadashiki michi ni | michi-
| biki * ta- | mau.

4. Tatoi ware shi no kage no tani wo ayumu to mo,
wazawai wo | oso- | reji :

Nanji ware to tomo ni imashi* nanji no shimoto,
nanji no tsue | ware * wo | nagu- | samu.

5. Nanji waga ata no mae ni waga tame ni en wo | mō-
| ke :

Waga kōbe ni abura wo sosogi tamau* waga saka-
zuki wa | afu- | ruru | nari.

6. Ware yo ni aran kagiri* megumi to awaremi to wa
kanarazu ware ni soi | kita- | ran :

Ware wa tokoshie ni SHU no miya no | uchi * ni |
suma- | wan.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Koko nite Tesaronike Zensho 4 shō 13 setsu yori 18 setsu made *wo*
rōdoku su beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, sude ni nebureru mono no koto ni tsukite wa, nanjira no shirazaru wo konomazu; nozomi naki ta no hito no gotoku nagekazaran tame nari. Warera no shinzuru gotoku, Iesu moshi shinite yomigaeri tamaishi naraba, Kami wa Iesu ni yorite neburi ni tsukitaru mono wo, Iesu to tomo ni tsure kitari tamau beki nari. Warera Shu no kotoba wo mote nanjira ni iwan: warera no uchi, Shu no kitari tamau toki ni itaru made ikite nokoreru mono wa, sude ni nebureru mono ni kesshite sakidataji. Sore Shu wa gōrei to, mi tsukai no osa no koe to, Kami no rappa to tomo ni, mizukara ten yori kudari tamawan. Sono toki Kirisuto ni aru shinin mazu yomigaeri, nochi ni ikite nokoreru warera wa, karera to tomo ni kumo no uchi ni tori sarare, kūchū nite Shu wo mukae; kakute itsu made mo Shu to tomo ni oru beshi. Sareba korera no kotoba wo mote tagai ni ai-nagusameyo.

Isugi ni Shito Shinkyō wo shōshi, mata wa Kitōsho-chū no inori wo mochiuru mo ka nari.

Haka ni itari, hitsugi wo orosu aida, kwaishū haka no katawara ni tachi, sa no Hen wo shōshi, mata wa kwaishū to tomo ni utau beshi.

ONNA yori umareshi mono wa, sono hi sukunaku shite, nayami ōshi. Sono kitaru koto, hana no gotoku ni shite chiri; sono hasuru koto, kage no gotoku ni shite todomarazu.

Warera inochi no nakaba ni mo, shi ni nozomu. Warera no tsumi wo ikari tamau koto wa makoto ni

tadashi. Saredo Shu no hoka tare ni ka tasuke wo motomu beki?

Shisei naru Kami, ito tsuyoki Shu, sei ni shite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi yo, warera wo kagiri naki shi no kuru-shimi ni itarase tamau nakare.

Warera no kokoro no himitsu wo shiri tamau Shu yo, warera no inori ni awaremi no mimi wo toji tamau nakare. Shisei naru Shu, ito tsuyoki Kami, sei ni shite awaremi fukaki Sukuinushi, tokoshie ni imasu tadashiki Sabakinushi yo, warera wo yurushi, imawa no toki, shi no nayami no tame ni, Shu wo hanaruru koto nakarashime tamae.

Koko nite kwaishi sa no gotoku iu toki ni, katawara ni tatsu mono tsuchi wo hitsugi no ue ni tōru.

ZENNŌ no Kami, ōi naru awaremi wo motte, warera ga aisuru kono osanaki kyōdai (*shimai*) no tamashii wo meshi tamaitareba, ima sono kabane wo chi ni yudane, tsuchi wo tsuchi ni, hai wo hai ni, chiri wo chiri ni kaeshi; owari no hi no yomigaeri to, nochi no yo no inochi to wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kataku nozomu. Shu Iesu, yo wo sabaki sen ga tame, ōi naru ikwō wo motte futatabi kitari tamau toki, chi oyobi umi no uchi yori shinin wo yobi idashi, bammotsu wo onore ni shitagawase uru chikara wo motte, Shu ni arite nebureru mono no iyashiki karada wo kae, sono eikwō no karada ni kata-dorashime tamau beshi.

Koko nite tsugi no kotoba wo shōshi, aruiwa utau beshi. Yamu wo ezaru baai ni wa, kore yori ika wo reihaidō nite Nikkwa ni tsuzukite mochiuru koto wo u

WARE ōi naru koe no ten yori izuru wo kikeri ;
iwaku : Kami no maku^y hito no aida ni ari ;
Kami hito to tomo ni sumi tamau nari. Kami karera no
me no namida wo kotogotoku nugui tori ; mata shi arazu ;
kanashimi, nageki, itami aru koto nashi.

Mokushiroku 21 shō 3-4.setsu.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yō, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku
wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni
wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru
gotoku, chi ni mo okonashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō
no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo
okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi
wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu,
aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae
mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Tsugi ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

WARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto yo, Shu wa yo ni
imashishi toki, osanagora wo itsukushimite, karera
wo idaki, mi te wo okite shukushi tamaeri. Negawaku
wa warera, kono osanago wo maneki tamaishi mi mune ni

tayori, Shu ga itsu made mo yasuraka ni mamori tamau jiai wo kataku shinjite, kansha suru koto wo esase tamae. Shu wa Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo kagiri naku sube osame tamau nari. *Amen.*

INOCHI no moto naru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no mi sadame wa kusushiku, mi itsukushimi wa hakari-gatashi. Negawaku wa kono osanago no tame ni nageku shimobera wo nagusame, kono yo ni arite wa Shu wo shinji, Shu ni tsukae, tokoshie no mi kuni nite wa, kare to tomo ni Shu no yakushi tamaeru saiwai ni azukaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu 'Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

WARERA no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, awaremi-fukaki Kami yo, Shu Iesu wa, Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari; subete ware wo shinzuru mono wa, shinu to mo ikin; ōyoso ikite ware wo shinzuru mono wa, tokoshie ni shinazaru beshi to oshie; mata Shu ni arite nebureru mono ni tsuite, nozomi naki hito no gotoku nageku nakare to, Seito Pauro wo motte oshie tamaeri. Negawaku wa Chichi yo, warera wo tsumi no shi yori gi no inochi ni yomigaerare, kono yo wo saru toki, Shu Iesu ni arite yasumu koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa owari no hi no yomigaeri ni itarite, warera wo mi kokoro ni kanau mono to mitome; sono toki mi Ko Iesu, subete Kami wo aisuru mono ni, Waga Chichi

ni megumaruru mono yo, kitarite, yo no hajime yori nanjira no tame ni sonaetaru kuni wo tsuge to, ii tamau saiwai ni azukarashime tamae. Awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, korera no koto wo, warera no Aganainushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Yōnen Maisōshiki — owari.

DAISAI SANGESHIKI.



*Kore wa Daisai Shijitsu, sonota Kantoku no sadamuru hi ni mochiu beshi.
Tadashi Shi 51 Pen wo habuki, ika wo Tangwan no Kirisuto yo, warera no
negai wo kiki tamae ni setsuzoku seshimuru wa kwaishi no zuii nari.
Kwaishi kwaishū hizamazuki, sa no Shi wo shōsu beshi.*

Shi 51 Pen.

- A** A Kami yo, negawaku wa Shu no itsukushimi ni
yorite ware wo | awa- | remi :
Shu no awaremi no ōki ni yorite* waga moromoro
no toga wo | keshi | tama- | e.
2. Waga fugi wo kotogotoku ° a- | rai | sari :
Ware wo waga tsumi yori ki- | yome | tama- | e.
3. Ware wa waga | toga ° wo | shiru :
Waga tsumi wa tsune ni | waga | mae ° ni | ari.
4. Ware wa hitoe ni Shu ni tsumi wo okashi* mi mae ni
ashiki koto wo ° oko- | nae- | ri :
Sareba Shu mono-iu toki wa gi to serare* Shu
sabaku toki wa isagiyoshi to | sera- | re ta- | mau.
5. Miyo, ware yokoshima no uchi ni | uma- | re :
Waga haha tsumi no uchi ni arite ware wo ° ha- |
rami- | tari- | ki.

6. Shu wa waga kokoro no uchi ni makoto aran koto wo
nozomi | tama- | u :
Waga kakuretaru tokoro ni chie wo °shi- | rashi-
me | tama- | wan.
7. Hisopu wo motte ware wo kiyome tamae* saraba
ware | kiyo- ma- | ran :
Ware wo arai tamae* saraba ware yuki yori mo |
shiro- | ku na- | ran.
8. Negawaku wa ware ni yorokobi to tanoshimi to wo |
kika- | se :
Shu no kudakishi hone wo yoroko- | base | tama-
| e.
9. Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori
| somu- | ke :
Subete no fugi wo | keshi | tama- | e
10. Aa Kami yo* waga tame ni kiyoki kokoro wo |
tsuku- | ri :
Waga uchi ni naoki rei wo arata ni o- | koshi |
tama- | e.
11. Ware wo mi mae yori sute tamau | naka- | re :
Shu no kiyoki Rei wo ware yori tori ta- | mau |
naka- | re.
12. Shu no sukui no yorokobi wo ware ni | kae- | shi :
Jiyū no Mitama wo ataete ware wo ta- | mochi |
tama- | e.
13. Saraba ware toga wo okaseru mono ni Shu no michi
wo | oshi- | en :

- Tsumibito wa Shu ni kaeri | kita- | ru be- | shi.
14. Kami yo, waga sukui no Kami yo* chi wo nagashishi
tsumi yori ware wo tasuke idashi | tama- | e :
Waga shita wa koe takaraka ni Shu no | gi wo |
uta- | wan.
15. Shu yo, waga kuchibiru wo hiraki | tama- | e :
Saraba waga kuchi Shu no ° ho- | mare ° wo | ara-
wa- | san.
16. Shu wa sonaemono wo konomi tamawazu* moshi
shikarazuba ware kore wo | sasa- | gen :
Shu mata hansai wo mo ° yoro- | kobi | tama- |
wazu.
17. Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru
tama- | shii | nari :
Kami yo, Shu wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo
karoshime | tama- | uma- | ji.
18. Negawaku wa mi kokoro ni shitagaite Shion wo |
saki- | wai :
Erusaremu no ishigaki wo ki- | zuki | tama- | e.
19. Sono toki Shu gi no sonaemono to hansai to mattaki
hansai to wo yorokobi | tama- | wan :
Kakute hitobito Shu no saidan ni o-ushi wo | sasa-
| gu be- | shi.
- . Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :
Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;
- . Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :
Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

Kwaishi iu beshi.

Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishū. Kirisuto yo, awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi tamae.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Amen.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, shimobe wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera Shu ni tayoreri.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, ten yori tasuke wo kudashi tamae.

Kwaishū. Ōi naru chikara wo motte tsune ni warera wo mamori tamae.

Kwaishi. Sukui no Kami yo, warera wo tasuke tamae.

Kwaishū. Mi Na no eikwō no tame ni warera wo sukui, mi Na no yue wo motte kono tsumibito wo awaremi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

SHU yo, awaremi wo motte warera no inori wo kikoshimeshi, sono tsumi wo sange suru mono wo koto-gotoku yurushi tamae. Negawaku wa tsumi no tame ni ryōshin no semeraruru mono wa, jihi fukaki Shu yori yurushi wo kōmurite, mattaku yasunzuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

J IHI fukaki Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa tsukurishi mono wo hitotsu mo nikumazu, subete no hito wo fukaku awaremi, tsumibito no shinuru wo konomazu shite, sono aku wo hanare sukuwaruru koto wo yorokobi tamau. Negawaku wa awaremi wo motte warera no toga wo yurushi tamae. Warera wa makoto ni tsumi ni naya-mi, sono omoni ni taegatashi. Chichi yo, warera wo uke, warera wo nagusame tamae. Shu wa tsune ni awaremi ari ; tada Shu nomi tsumi wo yurushi tamau. Jihi fukaki Shu yo, warera wo yurushi tamae ; aganai tamaeru shimo-be wo yurushi tamae. Negawaku wa tsuchikure no gotoki tsumibito wo sabaki tamau nakare. Warera wa onore no iyashiki wo shiri, mizukara no tsuni wo fukaku kanashimeri. Shu yo, ikari tamau koto naku, ima sumiyaka ni warera wo tasuke, nochi no yo ni kagiri naku Shu to tomo ni orashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kikoshimeshi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishū, kwaishi ni shitagaite sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

JIHI fukaki Shu yo, warera wo kaeshi tamae ; warera Shu ni kaeran. Shu yo, kaerimi tamae ; ima kanashimi to inori to danjiki to wo motte Shu ni kaeru shimobe wo kaerimi tamae. Shu wa awaremi fukaku, megumi michi, nagaku shinobi tamau. Shu wa basseraru beki mono wo mo yurushi, ikari no naka ni mo awaremi wo wasure tamawazu. Jihi fukaki Shu yo, negawaku wa yurushi tamae ; Shu no tami wo yurushi tamae ; Shu no yuzuri wo horoburu ni makase tamau nakare. Megumi ni tomi tamau Shu yo, kōdai naru awaremi wo motte warera wo kaerimi, warera no inori wo kikoshimeshi tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. Amen.

Tsugi ni kwaishi in beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa Shu warera wo shukushi, warera wo mamori tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo motte warera wo terashi, warera wo megumi tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Shu mi kao wo warera ni muke, kagiri naku heian wo atae tamawan koto wo. Amen.

Sekkyō naki toki wa, kwaishi sa no Susume wo Shi 51 Pen, mata wa Tangwan no mae ni mochiuru koto wo i.

KYŌDAI yo, mukashi Kōkwai ni wa arawa naru tsumi wo okashishi hito wo, Daisai no hajime ni atari, kwaishū no mae nite korashimuru narai ari. Kore sono hito kono yo ni oite basserare, Shu no hi ni oite suku-

waren tame ; mata tanin ni mo imashime to narite, tsumi wo okasu koto wo osoreshimen tame nari. Ima sono rei ni naraite, kono genshuku naru shiki wo okonau wa, tsumi ni taisuru Kami no ōi naru ikari to, kui aratamezaru mono ni kitaru beki sabaki to wo omoi idete, tomo ni tsumi to okotari to wo nageki, okonai wo aratamuru koto wo kesshin shi, megumi fukaki Kami no awaremi wo negau tame ni shite, mottomo ri ni kanaeru koto nari. Somo-somo yogensha Dabide no akashi seshi gotoku, Kami no imashime wo hanarete mayou hito wa tsumi seraru beki mono nareba, warera onoga kōbe ni ochin to suru osoroshiki batsu wo omoi ide, herikudareru kokoro wo motte Kami ni kaeri, tsumi wo sange shi, kui-aratame ni kanau mi wo musubu koto wo tsutomu beshi. Ima ya ki no ne ni ono wo okaru ; yue ni subete yoki mi wo musubazaru ki wa, kirarete hi ni nage ireraru. Ikeru Kami no te ni ochiiru wa osoru beki koto nari. Kami wa ashiki mono no ue ni wana wo furashi tamawan ; hi to iwō to arashi to wa, karera no sakazuki ni uku beki mono nari. Shu wa sono tokoro wo idete, chi ni sumu mono no fugi wo tada-shi tamawan. Sono kitari tamau hi ni wa tare ka tae en ya ? Sono araware tamau toki ni wa tare ka tachi en ya ? Te ni wa mi wo mochte sono uchiba wo kiyome, mugi wa atsumete sono kura ni ire, kara wa kiezaru hi nite yaki tamau beshi. Shu no hi no kitaru wa, nusubito no yoru kitaru ga gotoshi ; hitobito heiwa buji nari to iwan toki, horobi tachimachi kitaran ; harameru onna ni sono kuru-

shimi no kitaru ga gotoku naru beshi; hitobito tayete sakuru koto wo eji. Kore kui-aratame ni michibiki tamau, Kami no megumi to, yuruyaka to, tae shinobi tamau koto to wo karonzuru, katakuna naru tsumibito ga, sono kui naki kokoro ni shitagaite onore no tame ni tsumitaru, Kami no ikari no arawaru beki hi nari. Shu notamawaku: "Sono toki karera ware wo yoban; saredo ware kotaeji. Hitasura ni ware wo motomen; saredo ware ni awaji. Kore karera chishiki wo nikumi, Shu wo osoruru koto wo yorokobazu, waga susume ni shitagawazu, subete waga korashime wo iyashimeta ni yorite nari" to. Mon wo tojite nochi, tataku wa okuretaru. Sabaki no toki, awaremi wo negau wa ososhi. Sono toki, karera no tsumi wo tadashiku sadame tamau Shu wa, ito osoru beki koe nite notamawan: Tsumi seraru beki mono yo, ware wo hanarete, akuma to sono tsukai no tame ni sonaetaru kie-zaru hi ni ire to. Yue ni kyōdai yo, sukui no hi sugizaru uchi ni tsutsushimu beshi. Yoru kitaraba, tare mo waza wo nasu koto atawazu. Sareba hikari aru uchi ni hikari wo shinji, hikari no ko no gotoku ayumu beshi. Osoraku wa soto no kuraki ni oi idasarete, kanashimi hagami suru koto aran. Nanjira Kami no megumi wo namisuru nakare. Kami wa ōi naru awaremi wo motte, warera wo kui-aratame ni michibiki; mata magokoro wo motte kaeru mono no tsumi wo, yurusu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Warera no tsumi wa hi no gotoku naru mo, yuki no gotoku shiroku nari; kurenai no gotoku akaku to mo,

hitsuji no ke no gotoku naran. Shu mata notamawaku :
“Nanjira sono moromoro no toga wo kui aratameyo ;
saraba aku nanjira wo horobosazaru beshi. Nanjira sono
okonaishi moromoro no tsumi wo sute sari, atarashiki
kokoro to atarashiki rei wo okosu beshi. Isuraeru no ie
yo, nanjira nanzo shinu beken ya ? Ware wa shinuru mono
no shi wo konomazaru nari ; saraba nanjira kuite ikiyo ”
to. Warera tsumi wo okashitaredomo, warera wo tori-
nasu, gi naru Iesu Kirisuto, Chichi no mae ni ari ; kare
wa warera no tsumi no tame ni, nadame no sonaemono
nari. Kare wa warera no toga no tame ni kizutsukerare,
warera no fugi no tame ni utare tamaeri. Yue ni, makoto
ni kui aratamuru tsumibito wo uke tamau, awaremi fukaki
Shu ni kaeru beshi ; kanarazu warera wo uke, warera no
tsumi wo yurushi tamau koto wo utagau nakare. Subete
no koto wo Shu ni yudanete, sono michi wo ayumi ;
yasuki kubiki to karoki ni wo oi ; Shu ni naraite heri-
kudari, tae shinobi, aisuru kokoro wo idaki ; tsune ni
Seirei no michibiki ni shitagai, Shu no eikwō wo arawashi ;
kansha shite Shu ni tsukauru koto wo tsutomu beshi.
Sasureba warera wo okite no noroi to, sono hidari ni
okaruru mono no wazawai yori sukui ; sono migi ni oki,
Chichi no shukufuku wo shimeshi, sono eikwō no kuni
wo tsugu koto wo meiji tamau beshi. Negawaku wa ōi
naru awaremi ni yorite, kaku no gotoku warera wo mi
kuni ni itarase tamawan koto wo. *Amen*

Daisai Sangeshiki — owari.

ATANASHIO SHINKYŌ.



Kōtanjitsu, Gen-ihōjitsu, Fukukwatsujitsu, Shōtenjitsu, Seirei Kōrinjitsu, San-i Ittai Shujitsu, Seito Mattea-bi, Shisenja Yohane Tōjōjitsu, Seito Yakobu, Barutoromai, Matai, Shimon oyobi Yuda, Andere-bi no Sōtō no Shito Shinkyō no kawari ni, kwaishi kwaishū tome ni tachite kono shinkō kajō, sunawachi yo ni ii narawaseru Atanashio Shinkyō wo utai, aruiwa shōsu beshi. Tadashi yō-fuyō wa kwaishi no mui nari.

SUKUWAREN to negau mono wa, Seikōkwai no shinkō kajō wo hōzuru koto mottomo kan-yō nari.

2. Kono shinkō kajō wo midasu koto naku, mattaku mamoru mono ni arazareba, kanarazu yoyo kagiri naku horobu beshi.

3. Seikōkwai no shinkō kajō wa sa no gotoshi : Yuiitsu no Kami ni San-i ari, San-i wa Ittai nari ;

4. San-i wo midasazu, Ittai wo wakatazu shite ogamu beki koto nari.

5. Chichi Ichi-i, Ko Ichi-i, Seirei Ichi i nari ;

6. Saredo Chichi mo Ko mo Seirei mo, Kami taru koto wa hitotsu nari ; sono eikwō hitoshiku, niizu kagiri nashi.

7. Chichi ni aru gotoku, Ko ni mo ari, Seirei ni mo aru nari.

8. Chichi mo tsukurarezu, Ko mo tsukurarezu, Seirei mo tsukurarezu ;

9. Chichi mo hakari naku, Ko mo hakari naku, Seirei mo hakari naku ;

10. Chichi mo kagiri naku, Ko mo kagiri naku, Seirei mo kagiri nashi.

11. Saredo kagiri naki Mono wa mitsu ni arazu, tada hitotsu nari ;

12. Mata tsukurarezaru Mono wa mitsu ni arazu, hakari naki Mono wa mitsu ni arazu ; tsukurarezaru Mono mo hitotsu, hakari naki Mono mo hitotsu nari.

13. Chichi mo zennō, Ko mo zennō, Seirei mo zennō nari ;

14. Saredo zennō naru Mono wa mitsu ni arazu, tada hitotsu nari.

15. Chichi mo Kami, Ko mo Kami, Seirei mo Kami nari ;

16. Saredo mitsu no Kami ni arazu, tada hitotsu no Kami nari.

17. Chichi mo Shu, Ko mo Shu, Seirei mo Shu nari ;

18. Saredo mitsu no Shu ni arazu, tada hitotsu no Shu nari.

19. Kirisutokyō no shinri ni yoreba, San-i wo onoono Kami to shinnin shi, Shu to shinnin sezarū wo ezu ;

20. Seikōkwai no kyōri ni wa, mitsu no Kami, mitsu no Shu ari to iu koto wo kinzu.

21. Chichi wa tare yori mo naritaru ni arazu, tsukurarezu, umarezaru nari.

22. Ko wa tada Chichi yori no Mono ni shite, tsukurarezu, umaretaru nari.

23. Seirei wa Chichi to Ko yori no Mono ni shite, tsukurarezu, umarezu, tada izuru nari.

24. Hitotsu no Chichi ari, mitsu no Chichi arazu ; hitotsu no Ko ari, mitsu no Ko arazu ; hitotsu no Seirei ari, mitsu no Seirei arazu.

25. Kono San-i wa zengo aru koto naku, mata daishō aru koto nashi ;

26. San-i wa mina tomo ni kagiri naku, tomo ni hitoshiki nari.

27. Sareba subete no koto ni oite, mae ni ieru gotoku, Ittai ni San-i ari, San-i wa Ittai nari to shite ogamu beshi.

28. Sukuwaren to negau mono wa, San-i Ittai wo kaku no gotoku omowazaru bekarazu.

29. Mata kagiri naki sukui ni itaran ga tame ni, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no nikutai to nari tamaishi koto wo mo makoto ni shinzuru wa kan-yō nari.

30. Sore tadashiki shinkō wa, Kami no Ko, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no, Kami mata hito taru wo shinjite ii arawasu koto nari ;

31. Kami to wa, Chichi no sei nite, yorozuyo no saki ni umare ; hito to wa, haha no sei nite, kono yo ni umare tamaeru koto nari.

32. Shu wa mattaki Kami, 'mattaki hito ni shite, reikon to jintai to wo sonae tamaeri.

33. Sono shinsei ni yoreba Chichi to hitoshiku, sono jinsei ni yoreba Chichi ni otoru.

34. Kami mata hito nari to iedomo, futatsu ni arazu, tada itsu no Kirisuto nari.

35. Sono itsu naru wa, shinsei wo nikutai ni henzeshi ni arazu, Kami ni jinsei wo tori tamaeru nari.

36. Mattaku itsu nari ; kore ryōsei wo konzeshi ni yorazu, tada itsu naru ni yoru.

37. Reikon to nikutai nite itsu no hito naru gotoku, Kami to hito nite itsu no Kirisuto nari.

38. Shu wa warera wo sukuwan ga tame ni kurushimi wo uke, yomi ni kudari, mikkame ni shinishi mono no uchi yori yomigaeri,

39. Ten ni nobori, zennō no Kami naru Chichi no migi ni zashi tamaeri ; kashiko yori kitarite ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamawan.

40. Kitari tamau toki subete no hito, sono karada wo motte yomigaeri, onoono sono okonai wo nobu beshi.

41. Zen wo okonaishi mono wa kagiri naki inochi ni iri ; aku wo okonaishi mono wa kagiri naki hi ni iru beshi.

42. Kore Seikōkwai no shinkō kajō nari ; makoto ni kore wo kakushin suru mono ni arazareba, sukuwaruru koto wo eji.

-. Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni eikwō are ;

-. Hajime ni ari, ima ari, yoyo kagiri naku aru nari.
Amen.

SEISHOKU ANSHUSHIKI.



CHOGEN,

Seisho to moromoro no kosho wo kenkyū sureba, Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni, Shito jidai yori Kantoku [Episukopo], Chōrō [Puresubutero], Shitsuji [Deakono] no shokui arishi koto akiraka nari. Shikashite kono tsutome wa inishie yori ōi ni omonsuru tokoro ni shite, nanibito tari to mo, acte mizukara hoshūinama ni okonau koto wo yurusazu. Kanarazu mazu mesare, kokoromirare, tekito naru mono to mitomerare, kōtōshiki to seitō naru yūkensha no anshu ni yorite tateraretaru mono ni kagireri.

Nihon Seikōkwai ni oite mo, nagaku kono shokui wo iji shi, uyaiyashiku kore wo mochiuru koto kan-yō nari. Yue ni mazu mesare, kokoromirare, sa no Shiki ni shita-gaito tateraretaru mono, mata wa sude ni ta no Kantoku [Episukopo] ni tateraretaru mono ni arazareba, Nihon Seikōkwai no Kantoku [Episukopo], Chōrō [Puresubutero], Shitsuji [Deakono] to mitome, sono tsutome wo okonau koto wo yurusazu. Mata Hōki ni sadametaru nenrei no mono ni arazareba, korera no shoku ni nimmei su bekarazu.

Kantoku [Episukopo], *aruwa mizukara shisatsu shi*,
aruwa ta no shōmei ni yorite, *Shitsuji* [Deakono] *Shi-*
gwansha no hinkō hōsei ni shite ayamachi naki koto wo
tsumabiraka ni shi; *mata shiken shite*, *sono hito no Seisho*
ni tsūji, *Hōki ni sadametaru gakushiki aru wo mitomuru*
toki wa, *sa no Shiki ni shitagai*, *kwaishū no mae nite*
Shitsuji [Deakono] *ni ninsuru koto wo u beshi*. *Kono*
Shiki wa Seishoku Anshusetsu ni okonau. *Jigi ni yorite*
wa, *ta no hi ni okonau mo samatage nashi*.

SHITSUJI [*DEAKONO*] ANSHUSHIKI.



Kantoku [Episukopo] no sadametaru hi itaraba, Sôtô owarite nochi, Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shokubun no koto, sono shokui no Kôkwai ni hitsuyô naru koto, cycchi shinto wa kore wo sonkei su beki koto nado wo shimesu shui wo motte Sekkyô su beshi. Owarite nochi, *Kantoku Seitaku* ni chikaki isu ni asu. Chôrô [Puresubutero] hitori seifuku wo chakushitaru Shigwansha wo tazusate, sa no gotoku Suisen su beshi.

SHIFU yo, kono hito[-bito] wo Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shoku ni ninzen koto wo negau.

Kantoku. Ima nanji ga suisen suru hito[-bito] wa, hinkô tadashiku, gakumon ari; sono shoku wo tsukushite Kami no eikwô wo arawashi, Seikôkwai no toku wo tatsuru ni tekitô nari ya? Kore wa ôi ni tsutsushimu beki koto nari.

Chôrô. Sude ni kono hito[-bito] no jto wo sensaku shi, mata chokusetsu ni shiken shite, kaku no gotoki mono nari to omou.

Tsugi ni Kantoku, kwaishû ni mukaite iru beshi.

KYÔDAI yo, moshi kono hito[-bito] ni ichijîrushiki tsumi, mata wa Shitsuji [*Deakono*] to naru ni nanika koshô aru wo shiru mono araba, ima Kami no mi Na ni yorite môshi tatsu beshi.

Moshi ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa koshō ari to mōshi tatsuru mono araba, sono Anshu wo chūshi shite, koto no meihaku ni naru wo matsu beshi.

Tsugi ni koshō naku, tekinin to mitomuru mono no tame ni kwaishū no inori wo koi, Seishoku kwaishū to tomo ni Tangwan wo motte inori beshi; tadashi Kansha ika wo habuku. Tangwan no uchi, Kantoku Chōrō Shitsuji no tame no Negai no tsugi ni sa no Negai wo kizau beshi.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa ima Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shoku ni ninzeraren to suru kono shimobe[-ra] wo shukushi, Shu no megumi wo kare[-ra] ni sosogi; sono tsutome wo tadashiku okonaite, Seikōkwai no toku wo tate, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Tsugi ni Seisanshiki wo okonai, sono uchi ni sa no Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wo mochiu beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Seikōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi; mata Shitotachi wo michibikite, dai ichi no Junkyōsha Sutepano to ta no hitobito wo, Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shoku ni erabashime tamaeri. Ina kono tsutome ni mesaretaru shimobe[-ra] wo, awaremite misonawashi tamawan koto wo koinagai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi no makoto wo motte kare[-ra] ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte kare[-ra] wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime; sono oshie to okonai to wo motte mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Korera no koto wo, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni

yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho wa Temote Zensho 3 shō 8 - 13 setsu, *aruiwa* Shito Gyōden 6 shō 2 - 7 setsu. *Tsugi ni Kantoku kwaishū no mae nite sa no gotoku Shigwansha wo kokōromu beshi.*

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] kono shoku* ni ninzeraren koto wo hossuru wa, Seirei no kankwa ni yoru to shinji ; Kami ni tsukae, sono eikwō wo arawashi, sono tami no toku wo taten to suru ka ?

Kotae. Shikari.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] kono shoku ni mesaruru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi kokoro ni kanai, mata Nihon Seikōkwai no okite ni kanaeri to omou ka ?

Kotae. Shika omou.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] Kyūyaku Shin-yaku no Seisho wo shinjitsu ni shinzuru ka ?

Kotae. Kore wo shinzu.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] reihaidō ni atsumaru hitobito ni, kono Seisho wo yomi kikasuru koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

Kotae. Kore wo tsutomu.

Kantoku. Somosomo Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shokumu wa reihai no sai, koto ni Seisan wo wake atauru toki, Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] wo tasuke ; mata Seisho

wo yomi ; shōnen ni Kōkwai Mondō wo oshie ; Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] kesseki no toki, osanago ni Senrei [*Bapute-suma*] wo hodokoshi ; Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no yurushi

araba, sekkyō suru koto tō nari. Sonota, yamai aru mono, mazushiki mono, yowaki mono wo tazune; sono seimei, jūsho, nariwai wo Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] ni hōchi shi; karera ni kwaishū oyobi ta no hito no shinse wo motte kyūjo ni azukarashimuru koto mo, Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no tsutome nari. Nanji[-ra] yorokobite kore wo nasu ka?

Kotae. Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] tsutsushimite onore to kazoku to no okōnai wo, Kirisuto no michi ni kanawase; chikara no oyobu kagiri, Kirisuto no mure no yoki mohan to naru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomu.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] no ue ni tachitaru Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to, ta no uwayaku wo uyamai, kore ni shitagai, yorokobite sono tadashiki kwankoku wo mochiuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasu beshi.

Koko nite Shigwansha Kantoku no mae ni hizamazuku. Kantoku sono te wo onono no kashira ni okite iu beshi.

CHICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, Kami no Kōkwai ni oite Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no tsutome wo okonau ken-i wo nanji ni sazuku. Amen.

Tsugi ni Kantoku onono ni Shin-yaku Zensho wo ataete iu beshi.

KAMI no Kōkwai ni oite Fukuin wo yomi; mata Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no yurushi araba, sekkyō suru ken-i wo nanji ni sazuku.

Tsugi ni Kantoku no sadametaru Juninsha hitori Fukuinsho (Rukaden 12 shō 35 setsu yori 38 setsu made) wo yomu beshi.

Tsugi ni Kantoku tsuzukite Seisanshiki wo okonau. Juninsha mina todomarite Kantoku to tomo ni Seisan wo uku beshi. Seisan owarite, Shukutō no mae ni tsugi no Inori wo nasu beshi.

MOROMORO no yoki mono wo atae tamau, zennō no Kami yo, ōi naru megumi wo motte, kono shimobe[-ra] wō uke, Shu no Kōkwai no Shitsuji [*Deakono*] no shoku ni mochii tamau koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kare[-ra] tsune ni tsutsushimi, herikudari, okotari naku sono shoku wo okonai, kokoroyoku Kōkwai no okite ni shitagai; ryōshin no seme naku, mi Ko Kirisuto ni arite masumasu tsuyoku nari, tadashiku kono shitayaku wo tsutome, tsui ni uwayaku ni mesaruru ni taru mono to narashime tamae. Warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa homare to sakae, yoyo kagiri naku Iesu Kirisuto ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

SHU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tayezeru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni taylori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aisheshime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Shitsuji taru mono wa, Kantoku sōtō no riyū ari to mitomuru ni arawareba, ichinenkan sono shoku ni oru beki mono to su; kore sono shikumu ni jukutatsu sen ga tame nari. Kantoku ga chūjitsu ni sono shokubun wo tsukusu mono to mitomuru toki wa, sa no Shiki ni shitagai kwaishū no mae ni cite Chōrō no shoku ni ninzuru koto wo u beshi. Kono Shiki wa Seishoku Anshusetsu ni okonau. Jigi ni yorite wa, ta no hi ni okonau mo samatage nashi.

Shitsuji [Deakono] Anshushiki — owari.

CHŌRŌ [*PURESUBUTERO*] ANSHUSHIKI.



Kantoku no sadametaru hi ituraba, Sōtō owarite nochi, Chōrō [Puresubutero] no shokubun no koto, sono shokui no Kōkwai ni hitsuyō naru koto, oyobi shinto wa kore wo sonkei su beki koto nado wo shimesu shui wo motte, Sekkyō su beshi. Sekkyō owarite nochi, Kantoku [Episukopo] Seitaku ni chikaki isu ni zasu. Chōrō hitori seifuku wo chakushitaru Shigwansha wo tarusaete, sa no gotoku Suisen su beshi.

SHIFU yo, kono hito[-bito] wo Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni ninzen koto wo negau.

Kantoku. Ima nanji ga suisen suru hito[-bito] wa, hinkō tadashiku, gakumon ari; sono shoku wo tsukushite Kami no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tatsu ni tekitō nari ya? Kore wa ōi ni tsutsushimu beki koto nari.

Chōrō. Sude ni kono hito[-bito] no koto wo sensaku shi, mata chokusetsu ni shiken shite, kaku no gotoki mono nari to omou.

Tsugi ni Kantoku kwaishū ni mukaite iu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, Kami yurushi tamawaba, konnichi kono hito[-bito] ni Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no Seishoku wo sazuken to su. Ware sude ni kare[-ra] wo shiken shite,

tadashiku kono shoku ni mesare, mata sono tsutome wo okonau ni tekitō naru mono to omou. Shikaredomo, moshi kono hito[-bito] ni ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa kono Seishoku to naru ni nanika. koshō aru wo shiru mono araba, ima Kami no mi Na ni yorite mōshi tatsu beshi.

Moshi ichijirushiki tsumi, mata wa koshō ari to mōshi tatsuru mono araba, sono Anshu wo chūshi shite, koto no meihaku ni naru wo matsu beshi.

Tsugi ni koshō naku, tekinin to mitomuru mono no tame ni kwaishū no inori wo koi, Seishoku kwaishū to tomo ni Tangwan wo motte inoru beshi; tadashi Kansa ika wo habuku. Tangwan no uchi, Kantoku Chōrō Shitsuyi no tame no Negai no tsugi ni sa no Negai wo kuwau beshi.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa ima Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni ninzeraren to suru kono shimobe[-ra] wo shukushi, Shu no megumi wo kare[-ra] ni sosogi; sono tsutome wo tadashiku okonaite, Seikōkwai no toku wo tate, mi Na no eikwō wo arawasase tamawan koto wo.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Tsugi ni Seisanshiki wo okonai, sono uchi ni sa no Tokutō Shitosho Fukuinsho wo mochiu beshi.

MOROMORO no yoki mono wo atae tamau, zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa Seirei wo motte Kōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Ima Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni mesaretaru kono shimobe[-ra] wo, awaremite misonawashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi

no makoto wo motte kare[-ra] ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte kare[-ra] wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukae-shime; sono oshie to okonai to wo motte mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwaï no toku wo tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Korera no koto wo, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho *wa* Epesosho 4 shō 7 setsu yori 13 setsu made; Fukuinsho *wa* Mataiden 9 shō 36 setsu yori 38 setsu made, *aruwa* Yohanedēn 10 shō 1 setsu yori 16 setsu made. *Tsugi ni Kantoku Shigwansha ni mukaite sa no gotoku in beshi.*

KYŌDAI yo, nanji[-ra] ga mesaretaru shokui no ito tōtoku, ito omoki koto wo, shiken no toki ni mo manabi, ima mata sekkyō nite mo, Fukuinsho Shitosho no uchi nite mo kikeri. Ware mo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Na ni yori, kasanete nanji[-ra] ni susumu. Nanji[-ra] kono kurai no ikani tōtoku, kono shoku no ikani omoki ka wo omou beshi. Nanji[-ra] wa Shu no tsukai, Shu no mono-mi, Shu no iezukasa to narite, Shu no kazoku wo oshie, kore wo imashime, kore wo yashinai, kore wo mamori; mata chiritaru Kirisuto no hitsuji wo atsume, kono ashiki yo no uchi ni aru Shu no kodomora wo tazune, Kirisuto no kagiri naki sukui ni michibiku koto wo tsutomu beki mono nari.

Kono yue ni nanji[-ra] kokoro ni shirushite, tsune ni wasururu nakare. Nanji[-ra] ga azukaru takara wa makoto ni ōi nari; kore Kirisuto no hitsuji ni shite, tōtoki

chi wo motte kai tamaishi mono nari. Nanji[-ra] ga tsutomu beki Kyōkwai wa Shu no hanayome, Shu no karada nari. Moshi sono Kyōkwai, aruiwa sono shinto ga, nanji[-ra] no okotari ni yorite gai wo uke, mata wa tsumazuku koto araba, sono tsumi no ikani ōi ni shite, sono batsu no ikani osoru beki ka wo satoru beshi. Yue ni Kami no kodomora, Kirisuto no hanayome, Kirisuto no karada ni taisuru, nanji[-ra] no shokumu wo yoku kangae; kurō wo itowazu, chikara wo tsukushite, azukaru tokoro no Kwaishū wo michibiki; karera aitomo ni masumasu Kami wo shinji, Kami wo shiri, tsui ni Kirisuto ni arite mattaki mono to nari; shinkō no ayamari, okonai no yokoshima wo iru beki yochi naki ni itarashimuru wo tsutomu beshi.

Nanji[-ra] no shokumu wa kaku no gotoku omoku shite, nashigataki mono nareba, fukaku kokoro wo kubari, omoi wo megurashite kore ni atari; nanji[-ra] wo kono tōtoki kurai ni oki tamaishi Shu ni chūgi wo tsukushi, mizukara tsumazukazu, mata tanin wo tsumazukasezaru yō tsutsushimu beshi. Shikaredomo kore wo negau kokorozashi to, kore wo nasu chikara to wa, nanji[-ra] no koyū ni arazu, tada Kami no tamamono nareba, hitasura Seirei wo motomuru koto mottomo hitsuyō nari. Mata hitobito no sukui ni kakawaru kono omoki shokumu wa, Seisho no oshie to, kore ni kanau okonai to ni yorazu shite, tsukusu koto atawazareba, nengoro ni Seisho wo manabi, tsutomete onore to kazoku to no okonai wo sono

imashime ni kanawase; mata chikara no oyobu kagiri, kono yo no omoi-wazurai wo sutezaru bekarazu.

Omou ni, nanji[-ra] sude ni mizukara korera no koto wo yoku hakari, chikara wo tsukushite sono mi wo kono shoku ni yudane, isshin ni kore ni jūji suru koto wo, Kami no megumi ni yorite kesshin shitaru naran. Mata nanji [-ra] kore ga tame ni, kanarazu Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no torinashi ni yorite tsune ni Chichi naru Kami ni inori, Seirei no tasuke wo motome; mata hibi Seisho wo yomi, kore wo ajiwai, kore ni yorite masumasu sono shoku ni jukutatsu shi; tayezu nanji[-ra] to kazoku to no okonai wo kiyomete, Kirisuto no oshie ni kanau yoki mohan to naru koto wo tsutomuru naran.

Shikashite koko ni atsumareru hitobito wa, nanji[-ra] no yakusuru kotoba wo kikite, nanji[-ra] no kokoro wo satori; mata nanji[-ra] mizukara issō sono tsutome wo hageman ga tame ni, ware ima Kami, oyobi Kami no Kōkwai no na wo motte nanji[-ra] ni towan. Nanji[-ra] akiraka ni kotau beshi.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shoku ni mesaruru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi kokoro ni kanai, mata Nihon Seikōkwai no okite ni kanaeri to omou ka?

Kotae. Shika omou.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] Seisho wa, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kagiri naki sukui wo uru ni hitsuyō naru oshie wo, koto-gotoku no setari to shinzuru ka? Mata kono Seisho wo motte nanji[-ra] ni yudaneraretaru hitobito wo oshie, katsu

Seisho wo motte shōmei shi ezaru koto wa, kagiri naki sukui ni hitsuyō to shite, nani wo mo oshiezaruru koto wo kesshin shitaru ka?

Kotae. Kaku shinji, mata Kami no megumi ni yorite kaku nasan to kesshin seri.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] Kami no meiji tamaishi gotoku, Shu no sadame to kono Kōkwai no okite ni shitagaite, Kirisuto no kyōri wo toki, sono Seiten [*Sakuramento*] chōkai wo okonai, mata nanji[-ra] ga azukaru hitobito ni kore wo mamoru koto wo nengoro ni oshiuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] Kami no mi kotoba ni somuku kotonaru oshie wo, Kyōkwai yori harai sari; sukoyaka naru mono to yameru mono to no wakachi naku, ōyake ni mo watakushi ni mo, subete no shinto wo imashime, mata susumuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] yo to niku to no omompakari wo sute, inori wo hagemi, Seisho wo yomi, sono kenkyū no tasuke to naru gakumon wo nasu koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomen.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] tsutsushimite onore to kazoku to no okonai wo Kirisuto no michi ni kanawase, chikara no oyobu kagiri, Kirisuto no mure no yoki mohan to naru koto wo tsuturu ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] chikara wo tsukushite Kirisuto no

tami, koto ni nanji[-ra] no azukaru shinto no aida ni, heiwa to ai wo tsune ni tamotashimuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

Kantoku. Nanji[-ra] no ue ni tachitaru Kantoku [*Episukopo*] to ta no uwayaku wo uyamai, kore ni shitagai, yorokobite sono tadashiki kwankoku wo ire, sono tadashiki saiketsu ni fukusuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

Tsugi ni Kantoku tachite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa kono kokorozashi wo nanji[-ra] ni atae tamaishi, zennō no Kami, kore wo nashi toguru chikara wo atae, nanji[-ra] no kokoro ni hajime tamaishi mi waza wo, mattau shi tamawan koto wo. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

Koko nite kore ga tame ni kwaishū no Mokutō wo motomu beshi.

Tsugi ni Shigwansha mina hizamazuki, Kantoku Chōrō kwaishū sa no Uta wo kawarigawari ni utai aruwa shōsu beshi.

Seirei wo motomuru Uta.

1. Mitama yo, kudarite,
Naga tsukuri mashi-
shi
Kokoro ni megumi wo
Afureshime tamae.
2. Nana no tamamono no
Abura wo sosogite,

- Inochi no izumi wo
Hiraki nomashimeyo.
3. Kokoro no kuraki wo
Terashi michibikite,
Kegare mo, haji wo mo
Tori nozoki tamae.
4. Waga uchi ni yadori,

Vasuki wo tamotase,
 Sotobe yori osou
 Ata wo fusegite yo.
 5. Chichi, mi Ko, Mitama
 no
 Mitsu no kurai naru

Hitori no mi Kani wo
 Satorashime tamae.
 6. Chichi mi Ko no okuru
 Mitama michibikeba,
 Kami no mi sakae wo
 Tokoshie ni utawan.

Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

Warera inoru beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, ten no Chichi yo, warera wo fukaku
 itsukushimi, Shu no Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete,
 warera no Aganainushi to nashi, kagiri naki inochi no
 moto to nashi tamaeri. Mi Ko wa sono shi wo motte
 warera no aganai wo jōju shi, ten ni noborishi nochi,
 Shito, Yogensha, Denfukuinsha, Kyōshi, Bokushi wo
 okuri, sono hataraki ni yori sekai no kuniguni ni ōi naru
 mure wo atsumete, mi Na no homare wo arawasase tamae-
 ri. Kaku ōi naru megumi wo tare, ima mata sukui no
 tame ni sadame tamaeru onaji shokui ni, kono shimobe[-ra]
 wo meshi tamaishi koto wo warera, fukaku kansha shi,
 Shu wo home tatae, Shu wo ogami tatematsuru. Nega-
 waku wa koko ni oite mo, izuko ni oite mo, Shu no mi Na
 wo yobu mono, mina tsune ni korera no megumi wo
 kansha shi, Seirei ni yorite Chichi to mi Ko to wo iyoioyo
 shiri, hibi shinkō ni susumi; mata kono tsukaebito, oyobi
 sono azukaru Kyōkwai, tsune ni mi Na wo home, masu-
 masu mi kuni wo hiromuru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi

to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kono Inori owarite, Shigwansha uyaiyashiku hizamazuku. Kantoku, rinseki Chōrō to tomo ni kakujin no kashira ni te wo oki nagara, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

CHICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ima nanji ni te wo oki, Kami no Kōkwai ni Chōrō [*Puresu-butero*] taru shoku ni ninzu. Nanji kore wo okonau tame ni Seirei wo ukeyo. Nanji tare no tsumi wo yurusu to mo, sono tsumi yurusare; tare no tsumi wo sadamuru to mo, sono tsumi sadameraru beshi. Nanji chūjitsu ni Kami no kotoba wo wakachi, Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo hodokosu koto wo tsutomu beshi. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Kantoku hizamazukeru kakujin no te ni Seisho wo watashite, iu beshi.

NANJI no azukaru Kyōkwai ni Kami no kotoba wo nobe, Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo okonau ken-i wo sazuku.

Tsugi ni Nikea Shinkyō wo utai aruiwa shōshi, Kantoku tsuzukite Seisanshiki wo okonau. Juninsha sono Anshu wo ukeshi tokoro ni todomari, tomo ni Seisan wo uku beshi. Seisan owarite, Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

AWAREMI fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono shimobe[-ra] ni ten no megumi wo kudashi, gi no koromo wo motte kare[-ra] wo yosooi, sono noburu mi kotoba, munashiku narazu shite, kanarazu seikō arashime

tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kare[-ra] mi kotoba wo nobe, aruiwa kore ni motozukite oshiuru toki, warera sukui no michi to shite kore wo uke; kotoba to okonai wo motte mi sakae wo. arawashi, mi kuni wo hiromuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

SHU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, tayezeru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni tayori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aisheshime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Moshi Shitsuji Anshushiki to Chōrō Anshushiki wo dōjitsu tomo ni okonau toki wa, mazu Shitsuji wo suisen shi, shikaru nochi Chōrō wo suisen su beshi. Tangwan wa ichido nomi mochi, Tokutō wa jun ni futatsu nagara mochiu beshi. Shitosho wa Epesosho 4 shō 7 setsu yori 13 setsu made wo rōdoku shi, nochi tadachi ni Shitsuji wo kokoromite ninshoku su beshi. Tsugi ni sono hitori Fukuinsho (Mataiden 9 shō 36 setsu yori 38 setsu made, aruiwa Rukaden 12 shō 35 setsu yori 38 setsu made) wo rōdoku shi, owarite Chōrō wo kokoromite ninshoku su beshi.

Chōrō [Puresubutero] Anshushiki — owari.

KANTOKU [EPISUKOPO] ANSHUSHIKI.



Sôtô owar.shu nochi, Shikwai-Kantoku Seisanshiki wo okonai, sono uchi ni sa no Tokutô wo mochiu beshi.

ZENNÔ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, sei naru Shitotachi ni samazama no yoki tamamono wo sazuken, Shu no mure wo yashinau koto wo mejiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa Shu no tami wo bokusuru subete no Kantoku [*Episukopo*], chūjitsu ni mi kotoba wo nobe, tadashiku Kōkwai wo osame; shintora yorokobite kore ni shitagai; tomo ni kagiri naki eikwō no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni ta no Kantoku, Shitosho (Temote Zensho 3 shō 1-7 setsu, aruiwa Shito Gyōden 20 shō 17-35 setsu) wo rōdoku su.

Tsugi ni ta no Kantoku, Fukuinsho (Yohaneden 21 shō 15-17 setsu, aruiwa Yohaneden 20 shō 19-23 setsu, aruiwa Mataiden 28 shō 18-20 setsu) wo rōdoku su.

Tsugi ni Nikea Shinkyō wo shōshi, Sekkyō wo nasu. Nochi Shikwai-Kantoku Seitaku ni chikaki isu ni zasu. Ta no Kantoku futari, seifuku wo chakushitaru kōhosha wo tazusaete, sa no gotoku Suisen su beshi.

SHIFU yo, kono hakugaku keiken naru hito wo, Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no shoku ni ninzen koto wo negau.

Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku mejite, Hōki ni sadamataru Shōmeisho wo rōdoku sesjime ; mata sa no gotoku Nihon Seikōkwai no kyōri, hōsoku, reishaishiki wo mamoru Chikai wo nasashimu.

WARE Kami no mi Na wo sashite chikau. Amen.
 Ware Bōchi no Kantoku [Episukopo] ni senkyo seraretari. Ware kanarazu Nihon Seikōkwai no kyōri, hōsoku, reishaishiki wo mamoru beshi. Negawaku wa Kami, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, kore wo tasuke tamawan koto wo.

Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku sa no gotoku kwaishū ni inoru koto wo susumu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, Seito Ruka no Fukuinsho ni shiruseru gotoku, warera no Sukuinushi Kirisuto wa, sono jūni Shito wo erabi, kore wo haken suru mae ni, yomo-sugara kitō wo nashi tamaeri ; mata Anteoke ni arishi deshitachi mo, Pauro to Barunaba ni te wo okite haken suru mae ni, danjiki to kitō wo naseri. Warera mo kono hito wo tate, Seirei no meshi tamau tokoro ni okuran to su. Yue ni Sukuinushi Kirisuto to Shitotachi no rei ni narai, mazu zennō no Kami ni inoru beshi.

Koko ni oite Tangwan wo mochiu ; tadashi Kantoku Chōrō Shitsujō no tame no Negai no tsugi ni sa no Negai wo kiwau beshi.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa kono kyōdai wo shukushi, mi megumi wo kudashite, yoku sono tsutome wo tsukushi, Shu no Kōkwai no toku wo tate, mi Na no homare

to sakae wo arawasase tamawan koto wo.

Kwaishū. Shu yo, kiki tamae.

Tsugi ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

MOROMORO no yoki mono wo atae tamau zennō no Kami yo, Shu wa Seirei wo motte Kōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Ima Kantoku [*Episukopo*] no shoku ni mesaretaru kono shimobe wo, awaremite misonawashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no michi no makoto wo motte kare ni mitashi, kiyoki okonai wo motte kare wo yosoo, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, sono oshie to okonai to wo motte mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo tate, yoku kore wo osameshime tamae. Korera no koto wo, Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku sono isu ni zashi, homin ni taishite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, Seisho ni oite mo, inishie no Kōkwai no okite ni oite mo, karogaroshiku hito ni te wo oku koto wo imashime, Kirisuto ga tōtoki chi wo motte kai tamaishi Kōkwai wo shīhai suru ken-i wo midari ni atauru koto wo kinzeri. Yue ni ima kono tsutome wo nanji ni yudanen to suru ni atarite, sa no kajō wo motte nanji ni toi, nanji ga Kami no Kōkwai ni oite, ikani okonawan to

suru ka wo, kwaishū ni shirasete shōko to nasu beshi.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji kono shoku ni mēsaruru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no mi kokoro ni kanai, mata Nihon Seikōkwai no okite ni kanaeri to omou ka?

Kotae. Shika omou.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji Seisho wa, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kagiri naki sukui wo uru ni hitsuyō naru oshie wo, kotogotoku no setari to shinzuru ka? Mata Seisho wo motte, nanji ni yudaneraretaru hitobito wo oshie; katsu Seisho wo motte shōmei shi ezaru koto wa, kagiri naki sukui ni hitsuyō to shite, nani wo mo oshiezaruru koto wo kesshin shitaru ka?

Kotae. Kaku shinji, mata Kami no megumi ni yorite kaku nasan to kesshin seri.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Sareba nanji nengoro ni Seisho wo shirabe, kore wo satoran koto wo Kami ni inori; sono tadashiki oshie wo motte hito wo satoshi, hantaisha wo fukuseshimuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji Kami no mi kotoba ni somuku kotonaru oshie wo, Kōkwai yori harau koto wo tsutome; kōshi ni kakawarazu, tanin ni mo susumete, kono koto wo nasashimuru ka?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kaku nasan.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji Kami ni sakarau kokoro to yo no naka no yoku to wo sute, Kami wo uyamai, seigi

wo okonai, mi wo osamete, hitobito no mohan to nari ;
tekisuru mono wo shite, nanji wo soshiru ni yoshi nakara-
shimen to suru ka ?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo nasan.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji chikara wo tsukushite, subete
no hito no aida ni heiwa to ai wo tamotashime ; mata
Kami no kotoba to kono Kōkwai no hōsoku to ni shita-
gaite, hitobito wo osamen to suru ka ?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomen.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji hito ni te wo oki, Seishoku ni
ninji, haken suru koto wo tsutsushimu ka ?

Kotae. Shu no tasuke ni yorite tsutsushiman.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Nanji Kirisuto no yue wo motte,
mazushiki mono, yorube naki mono wo awaremite, yawa-
raka ni ashirau koto wo tsutomuru ka ?

Kotae. Kami no tasuke ni yorite kore wo tsutomen.

Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku tachite in beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa kono kokorozashi wo nanji ni atae
tamaishi ten no Chichi, zennō no Kami, korera no
koto wo nashi toguru chikara wo atae ; nanji no kokoro
ni hajime tamaishi yoki mi waza wo mattau shi, owari no
hi ni semu beki tokoro nakarashime tamawan koto wo.
Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni honnin reifuku no zambu wo chakushite hizamazuku. Shikwai-
Kantoku wa, ta no Kantokura oyobi kwaishū to kawarigawari ni, sa no Uta
wo utai aruwa shōsu beshi.*

Seirei wo motomuru Uta.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>1 Mitama yo, kudarite,
Naga tsukuri mashi-
shi
Kokoro ni megumi wo
Afureshime tamae.</p> <p>2. Nana no tamamono no
Abura wo sosogite,
Inochi no izumi wo
Hiraki nomashimeyo.</p> <p>3. Kokoro no kuraki wo
Terashi michibikite,
Kegare mo, haji wo mo
Tori nozoki tamae.</p> | <p>4. Waga uchi ni yadori,
Yasuki wo tamotase,
Sotobe yori osou
Ata wo fusegite yo.</p> <p>5. Chichi, mi Ko, Mitama
no
Mitsu no kurai naru
Hitori no mi Kami wo
Satorashime tamae.</p> <p>6. Chichi mi Ko no okuru
Mitama michibikeba,
Kami no mi sakae wo
Tokoshie ni utawan.</p> |
|---|--|

Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku in beshi.

Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase
tamae.

Shikwai-Kantoku. Warera inoru beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami, awaremi ni tomi tamau Chichi yo,
Shu wa fukaku warera wo itsukushimi, hitori mo
Aishi Iesu Kirisuto wo ataete, warera no Aganainushi to
nashi, kagiri naki inochi no moto to nashi tamaeri. Mi
Ko wa sono shi wo motte warera no aganai wo jōju shi,
ten ni noborishi nochi, yutaka ni tamamono wo kudashi,

aru mono wo Shito to shi, aru mono wo Yogensha to shi, aru mono wo Dendōsha to shi, aru mono wo Bokushi Kyōshi to nashite, Kōkwai no toku wo tate tamaeri. Negawaku wa ima kono shimobe ni megumi wo atae, tsune ni yorokobite yawaragi no Fukuin wo hirome; mata sono ken-i wo mochiite, hito wo horobosazu, kaerite hito wo sukui; hito wo sokonawazu, kaerite hito wo tasuke; tsui ni, Shu no kazoku wo yashinau chūgi naru shimobe to mitomerare, kagiri naki yorokobi ni iru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni honnin Shikwai-Kantoku no mae ni hizamazuku. Shikwai-Kantoku oyobi rinseki Kantoku sono kashira ni te wo oki nagara, Shikwai-Kantoku iu beshi.

CHICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, ima nanji ni te wo oki, Kami no Kōkwai ni Kantoku [*Episkopo*] taru shoku ni ninzu. Nanji kore wo okonau tame, Seirei wo ukeyo. *Amen.*

Nanji kono anshu ni yorite ukuru tokoro no Kami no megumi wo, masumasu sakan narashimuru koto wo tsutomeyo. Kami no warera ni tamaeru rei wa, okusuru rei ni arazu, chikara to ai to tsutsushimi no rei nari.

Koko ni oite Shikwai-Kantoku Seisho wo watashite iu beshi.

NANJI kore wo yomu koto to, hito wo susume oshuru koto wo tsutome; kore ni shiruseru koto wo

yoku kangae, moppara kore ni kokoro wo yosete, nanji no shimpō wo arawasu beshi. Nanji onore wo tsutsushimi, mata oshiuru koto wo tsutsushimi, tsune ni korera no koto wo tsutomeyo ; saraba nanji onore wo sukui, mata nanji ni kiku mono wo sukuwan. Nanji Kirisuto no mure no bokusha to narite, ōkami to naru nakare ; kore wo yashinaite, kore wo kurau nakare. Yowaki mono wo tasuke, yamai wo iyashi, kizu wo tsutsumi, suterareshi mono wo michibiki kaeshi, mayoeru mono wo tazune motomu beshi. Nanji hito wo awaremu ni, yuruyaka suguru koto naku ; hito wo korasu ni, awaremi wo wasururu nakare. Saraba Daibokusha no araware tamau toki, sono mi te yori kuchizaru eikwō no kammuri wo uken. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Shikwai-Kantoku tsuzukite Seisanshiki wo okonau. Arata ni ninsareretaru Kantoku, ta no hitobito to tomo ni kore wo uku beshi. Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori wo nasu.

ITO awaremi fukaki Chichi yo, negawaku wa kono shimobe ni ten no megumi wo kudashi, Seirei wo motte kare ni mitashi ; Shu no kotoba wo nobe tsutae, yoku shinobi, yoku oshie, nesshin ni hito wo imashime, hito wo susumuru koto wo esase tamae. Mata kotoba to okonai to, ai to shin to, seiketsu to sonsetsu to wo motte, shinja no mohan to nari ; hashiru beki michinori wo tsukushi, owari no hi ni, tadashiki Sabakinushi yori gi no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, yoyo sube osame

tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru.
Amen.

NEGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru beka-
razaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi
to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu
Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aiseshime tamawan koto wo.
Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune
ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Seishoku Anshushiki — owari.

REIHAIDŌ SEIBETSUSHIKI.



*Kyōkwaï-iin reihaidō no irikuchi nite Kantoku [Episukopo] wo mukau.
Kantoku Seishoku Shi 24 hen wo kawarigawari ni shōshi nagara, Seitaku
ni susumu beshi.*

Shi 24 Hen.

CHI to sore ni miteru mono wa SHU no | mono | nari :
Sekai to sono naka ni sumu mono wa | Shu no |
mono | nari.

2. Shu wa sono motoi wo ōumi no | ue ° ni | sue :
Kore wo ōkawa no ue ni ° sa- | dame | tama- |
eri.

3. SHU no yama ni noboru beki mono wa | tare | zo :
Sono seijo ni tatsu beki | mono ° wa | tare | zo ?

4. Te kiyoku, kokoro isagiyoki mono zo, sono | hito |
naru :

Munashiki koto wo aogi nozomazu* itsuwari no
chikai wo sezaruru mono zo, | sono | hito | naru.

5. Kakaru hito wa SHU yori sai- | wai ° wo | uke :
Sono sukui no Kami yori | gi wo | uku | beshi.

6. Kore zo, Kami wo shitau ° ya- | kara | naru :

Yakobu no Kami yo * Shu no mi kao wo *
moto- | muru | mono | nari.

7. Kado yo, nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo* tokoshie no to
yo, | aga- | re :

Eikwō no Ō | iri | tama- | wan.

8. Eikwō no Ō wa tare | naru | ka :

Chikara wo mochi tamau takeki SHU nari* tatakai
ni | take- | ki SHU | nari.

9. Kado yo, nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo* tokoshie no to
yo, | aga- | re :

Eikwō no Ō | iri | tama- | wan.

10. Kono eikwō no Ō wa tare | naru | ka :

Bangun no SHU, kore zo ei- | kwō * no | Ō | naru.

-. Chichi to Ko to Sei- | rei | ni :

Ei- | kwō | a- | re ;

-. Hajime ni ari, | ima | ari :

Yoyo kagiri naku aru | nari. | A- | men.

*Kantoku sono isu ni zashi, zaisan no mokuroku wo uke, nochi tachite
kwaishū ni mukai, sa no gotoku iu beshi.*

AISURU kyōdai yo, Kyūyaku no jidai ni mo, Shin-
yaku no jidai ni mo, Kami wo uyamau mono wa,
Kami no meirei ni yori, aruiwa Seirei no michibiki ni
yori, reihaidō wo tate, kore wo seibetsu shi, futsū no
koto ni mochiizariki. Kore ito tōtoki Kami wo issō
uyaüyashiku agame, makoto ni herikudarite tsukauru
kokoro wo okosashimen ga tame nari. Kaku no gotoki

tsutsushimi aru waza wa, ten no Chichi no mi kokoro ni kanaeri. Ima ogosoka naru shiki wo motte kono dō wo seibetsu shi, reihai no yō ni sonauru mo, mata mi kokoro ni kanau koto utagai nashi. Yue ni hitasura Kami no shukufuku wo negai tatematsuru beshi.

Kantoku hizamazuki, sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

TOKOSHIE ni imasu Kami yo, Shu no chikara wa kagiri naku, Shu no miizu wa hakarigatashi. Ten no ten mo Shu wo iruru ni tarazu; iwanya hito no te nite tsukureru mono wo ya. Saredo ryōsannin mi Na ni yorite atsumari, sambi kitō wo sasaguru toki wa, sono uchi ni imasu koto wo yakushi tamaeri. Warera ima yorokobite mi mae ni atsumari, tōtoki mi Na no tame ni kono dō wo seibetsu shi; ima yori nochi futsū no koto ni mochiizu, Shu wo ogami, Shu ni tsukae, mi kotoba wo yomi, Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo okonai, kansha kitō wo sasage, mi Na wo motte mi tami wo shukusuru nado, subete sei naru koto ni sonaen to su. Negawaku wa ima warera to tomo ni imashite, kore wo uke, kore wo shukushi, kore wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, warera no saiwai wo masase tamae. Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Kantoku tachite kwaishū ni mukai sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

SHU yo, ima shimobera no negai wo kikoshimeshi tamae. Negawaku wa kono dō nite Senrei [*Baptesuma*] wo ukete Shu ni sasageraruru hitobito, Seirei

ni yorite kiyomerare, Shu no ikari to kagiri naki shi yori sukuware, Kirisuto no Kōkwai no ikitaru eda to nari, tsune ni Shu no chūgi naru kodomo no uchi ni tsuranaru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite Seirei [*Baputesuma*] no chikai wo arata ni shi, Kantoku [*Episukopo*] yori Anshu wo ukuru hitobito, Seirei ni mitasare, sono chikai wo okonai, tayezu shinkō ni susumu koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite Kirisuto no Karada to Chi no Seiten [*Sakramento*] wo ukuru hitobito, makoto ni kui aratame, shinkō to ai to wo motte sei naru furumai ni azukari, ten no shukufuku wo kōmuri, tsumi no yurushi to, Shu no kurushimi yori kitaru moromoro no megumi wo uke, kagiri naku nagusameraruru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite mi kotoba wo yomi, aruiwa nobe tsutauru toki, Seirei wo motte kore wo hitobito no kokoro ni ue, sono nasu beki koto wo satori, mata kore wo okonau koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Negawaku wa kono dō nite fūfu no shinsei naru en wo musubu hitobito no, tagai ni tatsuru chikai wo mamori, shōgai ai wo mattau suru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

Home tatematsuru beki Shu yo, negawaku wa kono dō nite Shu ni chikazuki, mi te yori ukeshi megumi wo shashi, mi Na wo home, tsumi wo sange shi, karada to

tamashii ni hitsuyō naru mono wo negau hitobito, shinkō atsuku, uyaüyashiku Shu wo ogami, Shu ni yorokobare, Shu no yoshi to mi tamau tamamono wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Subete korera no koto wo, homu beki Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Koko ni oite Kantoku sono isu ni zashi, hito ni mejite Seibetsu-sho wo rōdoku seshime; owareba kore wo Seitaku no ue ni oki, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

KAMI yo, shimobera wo michibiki, Shu wo ogami, Shu no eikwō wo arawasu tame ni, kono dō wo sasageshime tamaeru koto wo kansha shi, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono dō ni atsumaru mono, tadashiku kore wo mochiite, kansha no kokoro wo arawashi, mi Na no eikwō wo agamuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Sōtō wo mochiu beshi. Shihen wa 84 hen, 122 hen, 132 hen. Dai Ichi Nikkwa wa Retsuōki Jō 8 shō 22 setsu yori 62 setsu, aruiwa Sōseiki 28 shō 10 setsu yori 22 setsu made. Dai Ni Nikkwa wa Heburai-sho 10 shō 19 setsu yori 25 setsu, aruiwa Mokushiroku 21 shō 10 setsu yori 27 setsu made.

Sōtō owarite, Kantoku Seisanshiki wo okonau beshi.

Tokutō.

ITO tōtoki Shu yo, warera wa nani wo mo sasaguru ni tarazaru mono naredomo, ōi naru awaremi wo motte ima sasaguru reihaidō wo uke, shukufuku wo kudashi tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono dō nite Shu wo yobu shimobera no inori wo uke,

karera ni uyaüyashiku Shu wo ogamu kokoro wo atae; Shu no miizu wo kashikomi, onoga iyashiki wo fukaku kanji, karada to tamashii wo kiyome, makoto ni kenson ni shite Shu ni chikazuki, mi kokoro ni kanau matsuri wo nasashime tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shitosho wa Korinto Kōsho 6 shō 14—18 setsu. Fukuinsho wa Yohanden 2 shō 13—17 setsu.

Kantōku owari no Shukutō no mae ni sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

HOME tatematsuru beki Kami yo, yo no hito no uchi ni sumi, chi ni aru seito no atsumari ni nozomi tamau koto wo, kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa ima seibetsu shitaru kono dō ni oite, kiyoki kokoro wo motte Shu ni tsukae, makoto wo motte mi Na wo ogamu koto wo, yoyo ni itarase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa zennō no Kami, sono hakaru bekarazaru heian wo motte, nanjira no kokoro to omoi to wo mamori, masumasu fukaku Kami to mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo shiri, katsu aiseshime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei no megumi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Reihaidō Seibetsushiki — owari.

BOKUSHI JUNINSHIKI.



Kantoku [Episukopo] wa bokushi-sennin no todoke wo uke, Seikōkwai no Seishoku naru ya ina wo chōsa shi, kijitsu wo sadamete Juninshiki wo kyōkō su beshi. Moshi Kantoku rinseki sezaru toki wa, hitori no Chōrō [Puresubutero] ni dairi wo meizuru koto aru beshi.

Tōjitsu Kantoku, Bokushi-kōhōsha oyobi ta no Seishoku tomo ni reihaidō ni iri, Kantoku wa Seitaku no katawara ni susumi, ta no Seishoku wa rankan no soto ni tachi, Kyōkwai-iin nimei (hitori wa te ni reihaidō no kagi wo tabusae) rankan-gwai no sayū ni tatsu beshi.

Kantoku rankan no uchi ni tachi, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

A ISURU kyōdai yo, warera koko ni atsumaritaru wa, Bō shi wo kono Kyōkwai no Bokushi ni ninzen ga tame nari. Ware ima junin no ninkajō wo sazen to su. Saredo kono junin ni tsukite koshō ari to shiru mono araba, ima mōshi tatsu beshi.

Moshi koshō wo mōshi tatsuru mono araba, Kantoku wa kono Shiki wo chūshi su beki ya ina wo hantei su beshi. Chūshi su beki riyū naki toki wa, sa no Ninkajō wo rōdoku su beshi.

NINKAJŌ.

Juninsha Shimei.

Ware nanji wo gakushiki wo sonae, shokumu wo hagemi, kyōri ni tsūji, genkō tomo ni kinshin naru mono

to shinji, ima Hōki ni shitagaite Bō Kyōkwai no Bokushi ni ninji, Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] no shokken wo okonau koto wo ninka su. Nanji tsutsushimite warera to kōsai wo tamochi, Nihon Seikōkwai no Hōken Hōki wo mamori, Kitōsho-chū no kisoku ni shitagai, waga seitō naru shirei ni fukujū su beshi.

Nanji ima Bō Kyōkwai no Bokushi ni ninzeretareba, gensei ni oite onore no koto wo ware ni nobe, raisei ni oite Bokusha no Osa, ōi naru Sabakinushi ni nobu beki koto wo kioku shi; hito wo yorokobasu mono no gotoku sezu, nanji ni inin shi tamaeru Kirisuto no mure wo chūjitsu ni bokusu beshi.

Mata saidan ni tsukauru mono wa saidan ni zokusuru mono wo motte seikwatsu su beshi to, Shu no sadame tamaeru gotoku, gai Kyōkwai no kwanrei ni shitagaite shūnyū wo ukuru koto wo kyoka su. Moshi jiko no bengi, mata wa kwaishū no bengi ni yorite, shoku wo yamuru baai ni itaraba, todoke izu beshi; shikashite sono jiko ni tsuki konnan wo shōzuru koto araba, ware Chōrō- [*Puresubutero*]-ra no kyōsan ni yorite hanketsu su beshi.

Kyūshū Kōsei Kigen ... nengwappi.

Kantoku Bō In.

Ninkajō rōdoku jūyō no nochi, Kyōkwai-iin kagi wo shinnin Bokushi ni watashi, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

TŌ Kyōkwai wa Chōrō [*Puresubutero*] Bō shi wo ukete, Bokushi to su. Sono shirushi to shite, kwaiin ni kawari, kono dō no kagi wo teisu.

Shinnin Bokushi, kagi wo ukete sa no gotoku iu beshi.

WARE ima Kami no miya no kagi wo nanjira yori uketari. Kore wa waga junin shitaru koto to, kwaishū no kore wo shōdaku shitaru koto to no shirushi nari. Ware mata Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite, chūjitsu naru bokusha taran koto wo yakusu.

Tsugi ni Kantoku kwaishū ni taishite sa no gotoku iu beshi.

Kantoku. Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishū. Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kantoku. Warera inoru beshi.

SHU yo, kawarazaru megumi nite warera ni sakidachi, taezaru tasuke nite warera wo tomonai, nanigoto wo nasu ni mo, hajime yori owari made Shu ni taylori, mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koi-negai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara

mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari.
Amen.

Tsugi ni Kantoku shinnin Bokushi wo rankan no uchi ni irashime, Seisho, Kitōsho, oyobi Hōken Hōki wo juyo shi, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

NANJI ima kore wo ukete, Kami no kotoba wo tsutae,
reihai wo tsukasadori, Seikōkwai no chōkai wo
okonau nori to seyo. Mata banji, nanji ni itaku seraretaru
mure no mohan to naru koto wo tsutomu beshi.

Tsugi ni Shi 68 hen, aruiwa 26 hen wo shōshi aruiwa utau beshi.

Kantoku. Okite wa Mōse ni yorite tsutawaritari.

Kwaishū. Megumi to makoto to wa Iesu Kirisuto ni
yorite kitareri.

Kantoku, Kwaishū. Shu wa bammotsu no ue ni arite,
yoyo homare wo uku beki Kami nari.

Kantoku. Warera inoru beshi.

SUBETE no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau zennō no
Kami yo, Shu wa Seikōkwai no uchi ni Seishoku wo
tate, sono kurai wo wakachi tamaeri. Ima kono kwaishū
wo itaku seraretaru shimobe ni, megumi wo atae tamawan
koto wo setsu ni inori tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Shu no
michi no makoto wo motte kare ni mitasni, kiyoki okonai
wo motte kare wo yosooi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukaeshime,
mi Na no eikwō wo arawashi, Seikōkwai no toku wo
tatsuru koto wo esase tamae. Hitori no Torinashi Iesu
Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

TENKA no Kōkwai wo aganai tamaishi Shu Iesu yo,
 Ware wa yo no owari made tsune ni nanjira to
 tomo ni aru nari to, Shitotachi ni yakushi tamaeri.
 Negawaku wa Shu no miya ni oite kitō to sambi to wo
 sasagen tote, erabaretaru kono shimobe no tsutome wo
 shukushi tamae. Warera no Iwa, warera no Aganai-
 nushi yo, kono shimobe no kuchi no kotoba, kokoro no
 omoi wo, tsune ni mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae. *Amen.*

SUBETE no shinto wo kiyome tamau Seirei naru Kami
 yo, kono kwaishū ni megumi wo kudashi, kagiri
 naki Fukuin no hikari wo motte iyoiyo karera wo terashi,
 makoto wo aisuru ai wo sono kokoro ni tsugi, masumasu
 nesshin ni Shu ni tsukaeshime, moromoro no zen wo motte
 yashinai, mata ōi naru megumi wo motte, tayezu kono
 saiwai ni orashime tamae. Chichi to Ko to Ittai no Kami
 ni mashimasu, homu beki Seirei wo yoyo agame tate-
 matsuran. *Amen.*

Shukutō.

NEGAWAKU wa kagiri naki keiyaku no chi ni yorite,
 hitsuji no Daibokusha naru warera no Shu Iesu
 Kirisuto wo, shi yori yomigaerare tamaishi heian no Kami,
 sono yorokobi tamau koto wo nanjira no kokoro ni
 shirushi, nanjira wo shite, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite
 moromoro no yoki waza wo mattau shi, mi mune wo
 okonawashime tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa eikwō
 Shu ni kishite, yoyo kagiri nakaran koto wo. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni shinnin Bokushi Seitaku no mae ni hizamazuki, jiko no tame ni sa no gotoku inoru beshi.

WAGA Shu, waga Kami yo, shimobe wa waga yane no shita ni Shu wo ire matsu ni taranu mono nari. Saredo Shu wa shimobe wo erabite, seiden ni tachi, saidan ni tsukauru koto wo yurushi tamau. Ware ima mi wo mo, tamashii wo mo Shu ni sasage, chikara nō kagiri Shu ni tsukae tatematsu beshi. Negawaku wa Shu no mi fumi no kotoba wo tsune ni kioku shi, Seirei no hikari nite kokoro wo terasare, waga nozomi, waga negai, mina Shu no meiji tamaeru tokoro ni todomarashime tamae. Mata tadashiku Shu no Seiten [*Sakuramento*] wo hodokoshi, okonai to oshie to ni yorite Shu no ikeru makoto no kotoba wo shimeshi, ima itaku seraretaru tami wo sukui ni michibiku koto wo esase tamae. Shu yo, ware to tomo ni imashite, tsune ni waga tsutome wo tasuke; inoru toki wa nesshin wo atae, sambu suru toki wa kansha no kokoro wo moyashi, sekkyō suru toki wa mi kotoba no mune wo fukaku wakimae, akiraka ni kataru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko, warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsu. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni shinnin Bokushi tachite in beshi.

Bokushi. Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishū. Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Bokushi. Warera inoru beshi.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa Shito to Yogensha no
motoi no ue ni Kōkwai wo tate, Iesu Kirisuto wo
sumi no oya-ishi to nashi tamaeri. Negawaku wa Seirei
no kankwa ni yorite, shintora mina kokoro wo hitotsu ni
shi, ai-yawaragi, mi kokoro ni kanau kiyoki miya to naru
koto wo esase tamae. Koto ni kono kwaishū no ue ni Shu
no megumi wo yutaka ni kudashi, karera wo shite, isshin
ni Seikōkwai no shimpo wo hakari, koe wo awasete seito
ni tsutaerareshi shinkō no michi wo ii arawasu koto wo
esase; itan bumpa wo shōzuru koto naku, takaburu mono
no ashi ni fumare, ashiki mono no te ni taosaruru koto
nakarashime tamae. Mata negawaku wa, kono yo wo
yasuraka ni osame, Shu no Kōkwai ni heian wo atae;
tsune ni yorokobite Shu ni tsukae, shinjitsu to heiwa no
michi wo ayumi, tsui ni Shu no seito ni tsuranari, kagiri
naki eikwō ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei
to tomo ni Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite, warera no
tamashii no Bokusha Kantoku naru, Iesu Kirisuto no
isao ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

*Tsugi ni Sekkyō wo nasu. Sekkyō owareba, shinnin Bokushi Seisan-
shiki wo okonai, mizukara kwaishū ni wakachi atae, owari no Shukutō wo
nasu beshi.*

Tōjitsu sa no Shitosho, Fukuinsho wo daiyō suru mo ka nari.

Shitosho. Korinto Zensho 3 shō 9 - 17 setsu.

Fukuinsho. Yohaneden 15 shō 12 - 17 setsu.

Bekushi Juninshiki — owari.

FUROKU.

REIHAI RYAKUSHIKI KISOKU.

KAZOKU NO INORI.

SHINNEN KITŌ.

TENCHŌSETSU KITŌ.

SHŪKWAKU KANSHA.

DENDŌ KITŌ.

SENREI SHIGWANSHIKI.

DENDŌSHI NINKASHIKI.

REIHAI RYAKUSHIKI KISOKU.



Dai Ichi Jō. Sōtō, Tangwan [*Ritani*] oyobi Seisanshiki wa aruiwa betsu ni, aruiwa dōji ni mochiuru koto wo u.

Dai Ni Jō. Sōtō ni Seisanshiki wo awase mochiuru toki wa, Shutō yori hajime, Sambī no Shō wo owari, “*Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo*” ni utsuri, Megumi no tame no Inori wo owari, Seisanshiki ni utsuru koto wo u.

Dai San Jō. Sōtō, Bantō wa sa no gotoku ryakusuru koto wo u. Tadashi Shujitsu no Sōtō wa kono kagiri ni arazu.

(1) Susume no uchi “*Seisho ni shibashiba shiruseru gotoku*” yori “*nasu beki koto nari. Yue ni*” made no go wo habuku koto.

(2) Nikkwa hitotsu, Shishō hitotsu, mata Sōtō no Shi 95 hen wo habuku koto.

(3) Tennō no tame no Inori yori Kansha made no itsutsu no Inori wo habuku koto.

Dai Shi Jō. Shihen wa tada ippen nomi wo mochi, aruiwa Tokusen Shihen ippen wo daiyō suru koto wo u.

Dai Go Jō Seisanshiki wo ta no Shiki to awase mochi-

uru baai ni, Shutō wo sude ni mochiishi naraba, Seisan-shiki no hajime ni aru Shutō wo habuku koto wo u.

Dai Roku Jō. Seisanshiki no Jikkai wa, Shujitsu ni oite maigetsu ikkwai kanarazu mochiu beshi. Sonota wa ryakushite tadachi ni “*Shu Iesu Kirisuto no notamaeru kotoba wo kiku beshi*” ni utsuru koto wo u.

Dai Shichi Jō. Seisenshiki wa tan-yō suru mo samatage nashi. Sōtō to heiyō suru toki wa, dai san jō no gotoku ryākusuru koto wo u.

Reihai Ryakushiki Kisoku — owari.

KAZOKU NO INORI : ASA.



Mainichi asayū kazoku wo atsunte, Seisho wo yomite nochi, mina hizamazuki, ie no shujin sa no Kitō wo nasu beshi.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi! Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. Amen.

Moshi wazawai ni aishi toki wa [] nai no kotoba no kawari ni, sa no kotoba wo mochiu beshi—[koto ni sakuya ayaūki ni aishi to iedomo, nao awaremi wo arawashite warera wo sukui tamaeri.]

KAGIRI naku ikeru zennō no Kami yo, warera wa Shu ni yorite iki, mata ugoki, mata aru koto wo uru nari. Umareshi yori konnichi ni itaru made, Shu wa warera wo kaerimi; [sakuya mo warera no mi to ie wo

mamori, moromoro no wazawai wo fusegi tamaeri.] Korera no megumi no tame ni, Shu no eikwō aru mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Chichi yo, kono kansha sambi no asa-matsuri wo uke tamawan koto wo, warera no tame ni haka ni inete yomigaeri tamaishi mi Ko, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

AWAREMI aru Chichi yo, Shu wa warera no inochi ni mata ichinichi wo kuwae tamaeri. Yue ni ima tamashii to karada wo sasagete, isshin ni Shu ni tsukae matsuran. Awaremi fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa kono kokoro wo kataku shi, tsukihi kasanaru ni shitagaite, iyoiyo megumi ni mitasare, masumasu Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shiru koto wo esase tamae. *Amen.*

KAMI yo, shiri tamau gotoku, warera no seishitsu yowaku shite aku ni katabuki, mata hibi au tokoro no izanai sukunakarazu. Negawaku wa Seirei wo kudashite warera no yowaki wo tasuke, tsutsushimite aku wo sake, hagemite nasu beki koto wo tsutomesase tamae. Mata Shu no ikari wo osore, Shu no megumi wo oboete, mi mune ni somuku koto wo hajisase tamae. Nakanzuku kano ōi naru hi, ikeru hito to shineru hito wo sabaki tamau mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto yori, omoi to kotoba to okonai ni shitagaite shōbatsu wo uku beki koto wo, fukaku kokoro ni todomeshime tamae. *Amen.*

SHU yo, konnichi mo megumi wo motte mamori tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. Negawaku wa

onoono mi wo osame, shokugyō wo hagemi, Shu no korashime wo shinobi, sono bungen ni yasunzuru koto wo esase tamae. Hito to majiwaru ni wa, shinjitsu wo mamori, nyūwa ni shite jihi fukaku, chikara ni ōjite tasuke wo nasu koto wo oshie tamae. Mata warera wo michi-biki, sono gyō wo sakaeshime ; ayaūki wo fusegi, warera to warera ni zokusuru mono wo tamochi, sonota subete hitsuyō naru mono wo atae tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

YŪ.

TEN ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa mi Na wo sei to nasashime tamae. Mi kuni wo kitarashime tamae. Mi kokoro wo ten ni okeru gotoku, chi ni mo okonawashime tamae. Warera no nichiyō no kate wo konnichi mo atae tamae. Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo warera yurusu gotoku, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni mo, chikara mo, sakae mo, yoyo ni Chichi no mono nareba nari. *Amen.*

ITO awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu wa me kiyoku shite aku wo miru ni shinobi tamawazu ; sange shite tsumi wo sutsuru mono wo yurusan to yakushi tamaeri. Ware-ra onoga fuzen naru wo shiri, ima Shu no mi mae ni hire-fushite, moromoro no tsumi wo sange su. [*Kono toki shi-baraku mokushite, ônoono tsumi wo sange su beshi.*] Tsumibito no shinuru koto wo konomi tamawazaru Chichi yo, awaremi wo motte warera wo kaerimi, tsumi fukaki wo satorase ; makoto ni kuyamu kokoro wo ataete, mattaku yurushi tamawan koto wo, mi Ko warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

SHU yo, warera umaretsuki yowaku, tori kakomu iza-nai ôki ni yorite, futatabi tsumi ni ochiiran koto wo osoru. Negawaku wa Seirei wo motte warera wo tasuke, kokoro no kurui wo aratame, kegaretaru omoi, fugi no kuwadate, fuhô no yoku wo uchi keshi tamae. Mata negawaku wa, nikumi netami urami wo nozoki, warera wo shite, ikarite hi no iru made ni itaru koto naku, kaette shitashimi yawaragi ; Kami ni mukai, hito ni mukaite, ryôshin no seme naku, yasuraka ni neburu koto wo eshime tamae. Mata tsune ni warera wo mamori, kiyoku shite semu beki tokoro naku, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no kôrin ni made itarase tamawan koto wo koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

SHU yo, ima bammin no tame ni inori wo sasage tatematsuru. Negawaku wa Fukuin no hikari wo motte

bankoku wo terashi; kore wo ukuru mono ni, hikari no ko no gotoku ayumu megumi wo atae tamae. Negawaku wa Shu no Kōkwai no ue ni awaremi wo tare, shinja onono sono tsutome wo tsukushi, sono waza wo hagemi, chūjitsu ni Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Negawaku wa, warera wo shihai suru mono wo shukushi, sono kokoro wo osame, sono te wo tsuyoku shite, aku wo basshi, zen wo shōshi, Shu no makoto no michi no mamori to narashime tamae. Negawaku wa warera no shinzoku hōyū tonaribito ni megumi wo kudashi, sono karada to tamashii to ni hitsuyō naru mono wo atae; mata warera ni zen wo nasu mono ni mukui, warera wo nayamasu mono, nikumu mono no tsumi wo yurushite, kui aratamuru kokoro wo atae tamae. Awaremi fukaki Kami yo, negawaku wa nayamu hitobito wo awaremi, sono kwannan ni ōjite tasuke tamae. Korera no inori wo, amaneku megurite yoki koto wo okonai tamai-shi, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sasage tatematsuru.
Amen.

SHU yo, moromoro no ōi naru megumi wo shinjitsu ni shashi tatematsuru. Shu wa warera wo tsukuri chie to chikara to wo sonae, kenkō, ishokujū, shinzoku, hōyū, sonota shuju yoki mono wo atae tamaeri. Koto ni hitori no mi Ko wo yo ni tsukawashite, warera wo aganai, tsumi to kagiri naki shi yori sukui, mata Shu ni taishite nasu beki tsutome wo satorashime tamaeri. Warera

shibashiba somukite, Shu no ikari ni fururu koto wo nashishi to iedomo, nagaku shinobi, katsu Seirei no michibiki wo motte warera wo tasuke, warera wo nagsame, umarete yori ima ni itaru made warera wo mamori, koto ni konnichi samazama no megumi wo sazukeye tamaeri. Kono ōi naru awaremi no tame ni hitasurami Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa korera no megumi wo hibi ni kuwae, mata shinjitsu ni Shu no imashime wo mamorite, kansha wo arawasu koto wo, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite esase tamae. *Amen.*

KAMI yo, negawaku wa komban warera wo mamori, subete no ayaūki wo fusegi, yasuki neburi wo sazukeye, myōnichi no tsutome wo nasu chikara wo yashinawase tamae. Mata warera tokoshie no akatsuki ni mesamuru koto wo nozomi, hibi okonai wo tsutsushimite, shi wo osorezu; ikuru mo, shinuru mo, tsune ni Shu ni zokusuru koto wo esase tamae. Mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto no isao ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

NEGAWAKU wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi, Kami no itsukushimi, Seirei no majiwari, warera to tomo ni kagiri naku aran koto wo. *Amen.*

SHINNEN KITŌ



Sa no Kitō wo ichige'su ichinichi yori itsuka made kwaishi no zuii ni mochiu beshi. Tadashi dai ichi no Inori wa tōjitsu no Tokutō no tsugi ni, dai ni no Inori wa Kansha no mae ni tonau beshi.

Dai Ichi.

TOKOSHIE yori tokoshie made warera no Shu taru zennō no Kami yo, Shu no iyashiki shimobera, mi megumi ni yorite mamorare, sugishi toshitsuki wo yasuraka ni okuri, buji ni shinnen wo mukaete, Shu no fukaki jiai wo kansha shi, mi Na wo home tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono warera no hi ni, warera no yasuki ni kakawaru koto wo manabi, tsune ni Shu no megumi ni kanji, mi kokoro ni shitagaite, sukui no michi wo tayezu eyumi; tsui ni tokoshie no mi kuni ni itaru saiwai wo asase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Dai Ni.

TENCHI no Shu naru Kami yo, Shu wa mukashi yori bankoku wo shiroshimeshi, sono seisui wo

tsukasadori, tokoshie ni miizu to eikwō to wo arawashi tamaeri. Koto ni waga kuni wo awaremi, mi kokoro ni kanawazaru koto wo mo misugoshi ni shi, konnichi made mamorite, iyamashi sakaeshime, heiwa no uchi ni shinnen wo mukaeshime tamaishi wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa konnen mo waga Teikoku wo shukushi, waga tami wo sakiwai, moromoro no wazawai wo manukareshime tamae. Shu yo, negawaku wa waga kokui no hatsuyō to tomo ni, sono sekinin no omoki wo kanji; shōka kozorite seigi kōdō wo omonji, hitasura zensekai no heiwa to bammin no saiwai to ni tsukusu koto wo esase tamae. Koto ni negawaku wa, waga Tennō ni ten no tamamono wo yutaka ni sazuken; Kwōgō, Kwōtaishi, subete no Kwōshitsu wo megumi; shoshin, hyakkwan, Teikoku Gikwai, oyobi kakushu no gyōmu ni shitagau mono wo shukushi; yameru mono, yowaki mono, mazushiki mono, sonota no nayami aru hitobito wo misonawashi, kore wo tasuke, kore wo nagusame tamae. Kisen ai-yawaragi, shōka ai-shitashimi, onono sono hambun wo tsukushi, tagai ni sono gyō wo hagemi; tsukihhi kasanaru ni shitagaite, kuni no motoi iyoiyo kengo narashime tamae. Ai ni tomi tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa waga kokumin mo, ta no kokumin mo, mina hitoshiku Kirisuto no mi kuni no tami to nari, morotomo ni Shu no eikwō wo sambishi; mizu no umi wo ōu gotoku, Shu wo shiru chishiki no chijō ni mitsuru toki wo toku kitarase tamae. Korera no negai wo, home tatau beki

Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no mi Na ni yorite sasage
tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shinnen Kitō — owari.

TENCHŌSETSU KITŌ.



Sôtō Bantō no Seigo no kawari ni, kwaishi sa no Setsu wo rōdoku su beshi.

WARE koto ni susumu ; moromoro no hito no tame
ni negai, inori, motome, kansha seyo. Ō oyobi
subete no ken-i wo motsu mono no tame ni wa, wakete
kore wo nasu beshi. Kore warera tsutsushimi to uyaüya-
shiki to wo motte, shizuka ni, yasuraka ni hi wo okuran
tame nari. Kore wa yoki koto nari ; warera no Sukui-
nushi naru Kami no mi kokoro ni kanau koto nari.

Temote Zensho 2 shō 1 - 3 setsu.

Warera tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamukeru
nite, uchi ni makoto nashi. Warera tsumi wo sange seba,
Kami wa shin ari, gi arite, sono tsumi wo yurushi, subete
no fugi wo kiyome tamau beshi.

Yohane Dai Issho 1 shō 8 setsu, 9 setsu.

Shihen. 20 pen, 21 pen.

Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Yoshuaki 1 shō 1 - 9 setsu.

Dai Ni Nikkwa. Romasho 13 shō.

Tsugi no Inori wa Sôtō Bantō no Tennō no tame no Inori ni daiyō shi,
mata Seisanshiki ni oite wa, Tōjitsu no Tokutō no nochi ni mochiu beshi.

TENCHI no Shu naru Kami yo, warera ni bansei
ikkei no Kun-ō wo itadakashime tamaeru koto wo,
kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa megumi wo motte
shimobera no inori wo kikoshimeshi, waga kinjō Tennō ni
shukufuku wo kudashi, Seirei wo motte michibiki, mi
chikara wo motte mamori tamae. Negawaku wa Kōkwai
no toku iyoioyo susumi ; Shu wo kashikomi, Shu wo aisuru
koto amaneku okonawarete, shiroshimesu kuni anzen ni,
katsu sakan naru koto wo esase tamae. Mata negawaku
wa, imbō, muhon, sonota heiwa wo samataguru mono
tayete nakarashime ; hōsan nagaku, hōso tōku sakae ; tsui
ni kagiri naki inochi no kammuri wo ukuru koto wo esase
tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru.
Amen.

Shitosho. I Pet. 2, 11-17.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 22, 15-22.

Tenchōsetsu Kitō — owari.

SHŪKWAKU KANSHA.



Sōtō Bantō no Seigo no kawari ni, kwaishi sa no Setsu wo rōdoku su beshi.

KAMI wa chie wo mote chi wo sadame, satori wo mote ten wo sue tamaeri; sono chishiki ni yorite minamoto wa waki ide, kumo wa tsuyu wo sosogu nari.

Shingen 3 shō 19 setsu, 20 setsu.

Nanji no takara to, nanji ga subete no nariidemono no uinari wo mote, Kami wo agameyo; saraba nanji no kura wa michite amari, nanji no sakabune wa atarashiki sake nite afuren.

Shingen 3 shō 9 setsu, 10 setsu.

Subete no koto kansha seyo; kore Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, Kami nanjira ni motome tamau tokoro nari.

Tesaronike Zensho 5 shō 18 setsu.

Shihen. 65 hen, 147 hen.

Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Shimmeiki 8 shō.

Dai Ni Nikkwa. Shito Gyōden 14 shō 1 - 18 setsu.

Tōjitsu no Tokutō no nochi ni kono Inori wo mochiu beshi.

MEGUMI fukaki Kami yo, minamoto wa waki ide, kumo wa tsuyu wo sosogi, maku toki sari, karu toki kitaru wa, Shu no mi waza ni yoreri. Konnen mo

chi ni mono wo oi shigerase, kariire wo yutaka narashime,
mata moromoro no megumi wo hodokoshi tamaeru wo,
fushite kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa kono ōi
naru megumi ni kanji, shōgai okonai wo kiyoku shi,
tsutsushimite Shu ni tsukauru koto wo esase tamae. Shu
Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. Negawaku
wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei ni yoyo eikwō aran koto wo.
Amen.

Shitosho. Garat. 6, 7 - 10.

Fukuinsho. Mat. 5, 43 - 48.

Shūkwaku Kansha — owari.

DENDŌ KITŌ.



Sôtō Bantō no Seigo no kawari ni, kwaishi sa no Setsu wo rōdoku su beshi.

KAMI Kirisuto ni arite yo wo onore to yawaragashime,
sono tsumi wo kore ni owasezu, katsu yawaragashi-
muru kotoba wo warera ni yudane tamaeri.

Korinto Kōsho 5 shō 19 setsu.

Nanjira yukite, yorozu no kunibito wo deshi to nashi,
Chichi to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yorite Senrei [*Bapu-
tesuma*] wo hodokoshi, waga nanjira ni meizeshi subete no
koto wo mamoru beki wo oshieyo. Miyo, ware wa yo no
owari made, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aru nari. Amen.

Mataiden 28 shō 19 setsu, 20 setsu.

Kariire wa ōku, hatarakibito wa sukunashi. Kono yue
ni kariire no Shu ni, hatarakibito wo sono kariireba ni
tsukawashi tamawan koto wo motomeyo.

Mataiden 9 shō 37 setsu, 38 setsu.

Sôtō ni wa Shi 95 hen no kawari ni 96 hen wo mochiu beshi.

Shihen. 72 hen.

Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Izayasho 42 shō, 1 - 17 setsu.

Dai Ni Nikkwa. Romasho 10 shō.

Bantō ni wa Shi 97 hen, 115 hen wo mochiu beshi.

Dai Ichi Nikkwa. Izayasho 60 shō, 1 - 16 setsu.

Dai Ni Nikkwa. Shito Gyōden 17 shō, 22 - 31 setsu.

Shito Shinkyō no nochi ni, sa no Inori wo nasu beshi.

Kwaishi. Negawaku wa Shu nanjira to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishū. Negawaku wa Shu nanji no rei to tomo ni imasu koto wo.

Kwaishi. Warera inoru beshi.

Koko nite mina hizamazuku. Kwaishi wa Dendō no tame ni Mokutō suru koto wo susumu beshi.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, awaremi wo warera ni arawashi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no sukui wo atae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, waga Tennō wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no yobu toki awaremite kotae tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, tadashiki wo motte Shu no tsukaebito wo yosooi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no seito wo yorokobase tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, moromoro no kuni wo Shu no yuzuri to nashi tamae.

Kwaishū. Chi no hate made mi kuni to narase tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu yo, mi kotoba wo idashi tamae.

Kwaishū. Saraba tsutauru mono iyamasan.

Kwaishi. Karera no koe wo zenchi ni hibikase tamae.

Kwaishū. Sono kotoba wo chi no hate ni made itarase tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu no mi waza wo shimobera ni shimeshi tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no eikwō wo sono ko ni arawashi tamae.

Kwaishi. Shu no uruwashiki wo warera no ue ni nozo-mashime tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no te no waza wo katakarashime tamae.

KAMI yo, hitotsu no chisuji yori bammin wo idashi, chi no zemmen ni sumashime; mata mi Ko wo kudashi, tōki mono ni mo, chikaki mono ni mo, yawaragi wo nobeshime tamaeri. Negawaku wa waga kuni no hitobito wo megumi. Shu wo saguri uru koto wo nasase tamae; mata sumiyaka ni yakusoku wo toge, bankoku no tami ni Mitama wo sosogi tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Kyōkwai Shinki sen tame.

SHU yo, negawaku wa mi tami no kokoro wo hagemashi, ōku no yoki okonai no mi wo musubi, yutaka ni Shu yori mukui wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Sōtō no Megumi no tame no Inori, *moshiku wa Bantō no* Mi Tasuke no tame no Inori *wo koko ni mochiu beshi.*

Hataraku Mono wo motomuru tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa Shito-tachi ni, Amaneku sekai wo megurite, subete no

hito ni Fukuin wo nobe tsutaeyo to meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa, mesarete Kōkwai ni aru mono wo michibiki, kokoroyoku kono mi kotoba ni shitagaite, Fukuin wo hitobito ni oshie, sukui no michi wo bankoku ni hiromuru koto wo fukaku nozomashime tamae. Ten no Chichi yo, negawaku wa Shu wo shirazu, kau mono naki hitsuji no gotoku chiri hanaretaru Ihōjin wo awaremi, hataraku mono wo kariireba ni okuri, ten no chikara wo motte kore wo tsuyome, sono hataraki wo shukushi; tsui ni Ihōjin no kazu michi, Isuraeru no hito no kotogotoku sukuwaruru toki wo kitarase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, subete Kirisuto no Na wo tonauru mono, mina Shu ni arite kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, nesshin ni inori, yutaka ni sonae-mono wo sasagete, mi kuni wo hirome, mi sakae wo arawasu koto wo esase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni yoyo sube osame tamau, Sukuinushi Kirisuto no mi Na ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Dendo Kantoku [Episukopo] no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mi Ko Iesu Kirisuto wo motte, sei naru Shitotachi ni samazama no yoki tamamono wo sazuken, Shu no mure wo kau koto wo meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa Shu no tami wo bokusuru subete no Kantoku [*Episukopo*], chūjitsu ni mi kotoba wo nobe, tadashiku Kōkwai wo osame; shintora yorokobite kore ni shitagai; tomo ni kagiri naki eikwō no kammuri

wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite ko gai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Hataraku Mono no tame.

JIHI fukaki Chichi yo, Shu wo shirazaru hitobito no uchi ni hataraku shimobera no ue ni, ten no megumi wo kudashi tamae. Negawaku wa tadashiki wo motte karera wo yosooi, sono kuchi ni mi kotoba wo mitase, sono kataru tokoro munashiku narazu, tsune ni mi wo musubu koto wo esase tamae. Mata negawaku wa, chikara to ai to tsutsushimi no rei wo atae, kannan to shinku ni tauru chikara wo soe, sono okonai to oshie to wo motte Shu no eikwō wo arawashi, hitobito wo sukui ni michibiku koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Shinto no tame.

ZENNŌ no Kami yo, Shu wa mayoeru mono ni makoto no oshie no hikari wo arawashi, tadashiki michi ni kaerese tamau. Negawaku wa Kirisuto no Kōkwai ni tsuranaritaru hitobito, mina sono hōzuru tokoro ni kanawazaru mono wo sari, moppara kore ni kanau mono wo oi motomuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Mishinja no tame.

BAMMIN no Tsukurinushi, awaremi fukaki Kami yo, Shu wa tsukuri tamaishi mono wo kotogotoku aishi, tsumibito no shinuru wo konomazu, Shu ni kaerite ikuru koto wo yorokobi tamau. Negawaku wa Yudayabito, Mahometto-kyōto, mishinja, itansha wo awaremi, sono shirazaru wo satorase, sono katakuna naru wo yawarage, mi kotoba wo karonzuru kokoro wo nozoki tamae. Home tatematsuru beki Shu yo, karera wo makoto no Isuraeru bito to tomo ni sukui, hitotsu no mure to nashi, hitori no Hitsujikai ni shitagawase tamae. Chichi to Seirei to tomo ni, Ittai no Kami ni mashimashite yoyo sube osame tamau, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Seisanshiki wo okonau toki wa, Kami yo, hitotsu no chisuji yori unmun (460 peiji) no Inori wo Tokutō to shi, Epes. 2, 11-22 wo Shitosho to shi, Yoh. 10, 7-16 wo Fukuinsho to su beshi.

Dendō Kitō — owari.

SENREI SHIGWANSHIKI.



*Kono Shiki wa Sôtô Bantô no Dai Ni Nikkwa no nochi ni mochiu beshi.
Tadashi tan-yô suru mo ka nari. Seishoku fuzai no toki wa, Dendôshi kore
wo shikkô suru mo samatage nashi.*

*Shigwansha kwaishi no sadametaru tokoro ni tatsu. Kwaishi sa no gotoku
tou beshi.*

Kwaishi. Nanji tenchi no Tsukurinushi, yuiitsu no makoto no Kami wo shinzuru ka?

Kotae. Ware kore wo shinzu.

Kwaishi. Nanji moromoro no shimbutsu gūzō wo ogamu koto wo yametaru ka?

Kotae. Ware kore wo yametari.

Kwaishi. Nanji Kirisuto no michi wo manabi, Senrei [Baputesuma] wo ukuru sonae wo nasan to negau ka?

Kotae. Ware kore wo negau.

Tsugi ni kwaishi shigwansha ni iu beshi.

WARE nanji wo ukete, Seikōkwai no Senrei Shigwansha to nasu. Negawaku wa kono yoki kokorozashi wo okosase tamaeru zennō no Kami, nanji ni michikara wo ataete, kore wo togesase tamawan koto wo, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite negau. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni kwaishi sa no Susume wo nasu beshi.

KYŌDAI yo, nanji wa Senrei Shigwansha to nareri. Yue ni, ima yori kanarazu bōshin wo sari, fugi no waza wo sute, tsutsushimite mi wo osamezaru bekarazu. Mata Seisho no oshie wo kiki ire, hibi Seirei no tasuke wo inori, tsumi ni katsu chikara to, makoto wo satoru chishiki to wo, hitasura ni negawazaru bekarazu. Warera ima kore ga tame ni, Kami no megumi wo inoru beshi.

JIHI no Chichi, zennō no Kami yo, kono shimobe wo awaremite, yo no kuraki naka yori meshi tamaeru koto wo kansha shi tatematsuru. Negawaku wa warera no inori wo kiki, kono shimobe ni makoto no michi wo shimeshi, sono kokoro wo hiraki, akiraka ni Shu wo shiru koto wo esase tamae. Mata ten no chikara wo ataete, makoto ni kui aratame, shinkō wo tamochi, tsui ni Senrei [*Baputesuma*] wo ukuru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinagai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Senrei Shigwanshiki — owari.

DENDŌSHI NINKASHIKI.



Chōrō honnin wo Kantoku, mata wa Kantoku no mei wo uketaru Chōrō no mae ni tazusae kitarite, sa no gotoku iu beshi.

KONO hito wo Nihon Seikōkwai no Dendōshi ni ninzen koto wo negau.

Kantoku [Episukopo]. Nanji kono hito no rireki wo shirabe; hinkō tadashiku, Seisho ni tsūzeshi mono to mitomuru ka?

Chōrō [Puresubutero]. Shikari. Tori-shirabe wo nashitaru nochi, Dendōshi no shoku ni tekisuru mono to mitometari.

Kantoku. Waga ko yo, nanji Kami no Kōkwai ni oite Dendōshi to naran to hosseba, yoroshiku sono sekinin no omoki wo jukkō shi, sono shoku wo tsukusu chikara wo, zennō no Kami ni motomu beshi. Ōyoso Dendōshi taru mono wa, okotarazu Seisho wo toki, nengoro ni Senrei shigwansha wo oshie, mishinja, mata wa michi wo hanaren to suru mono wo michibiki, Seikōkwai no Hōki ni sadametaru shokumu wo nesshin ni tsukusu beshi. Sareba nanji ni towan :

Kantoku. Nanji okotarazu Seisho wo kenkyū shi, kore wo oshiuru koto wo tsutomuru ka?

Kotae. Ware kore wo tsutomen.

Kantoku. Nanji tsutsushimite nanji no Kantoku [*Episukopo*], Chōrō [*Puresubuter*] ni shitagau ka?

Kotae. Ware kore ni shitagawan.

Kantoku. Warera inoru beshi.

Kantoku. Shu yo, Shu no shimobe wo sukui tamae.

Kwaishū. Kare wa Shu ni tayoreri.

Kantoku. Sono kuchi ni chie wo katarashime tamae.

Kwaishū. Sono shita ni kōhei wo nobeshime tamae.

Kantoku. Somukeru mono ni Shu no michi wo oshieshime tamae.

Kwaishū. Saraba tsumibito Shu ni kaeran.

Kantoku. Shu yo, kare no me wo hiraki tamae.

Kwaishū. Saraba okite no okugi wo miru koto wo en.

Kantoku. Shu no satoshi wo motte kare wo michibiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Shu no eikwō no uchi ni kare wo ire tamae.

Kantoku. Shu yo, warera no inori wo kiki tamae.

Kwaishū. Warera no koe wo Shu no mi mae ni itarase tamae.

Kantoku :

SUBETE no yoki tamamono wo atae tamau zennō no Kami yo, mi Na wo amaneku yo ni arawasu koto wo warera ni meiji tamaeri. Negawaku wa kono

shimobe ni megumi wo kudashi, Dendōshi no shokumu wo tsukusashime, mi kotoba wo shiraburu chie wo atae, kore wo oshiuru chikara wo sazukenamae. Mata kotoba wo tsutsushimi, okonai wo kiyoku shi, tsumibito wo Shu ni michibiku koto wo tsutome; mata tsune ni Shu no nagusame wo kōmurite, ayaūki wo shinobi, nayami ni tae, tsui ni kagiri naki inochi ni itaru koto wo esase tamae. Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite koinegai tatematsuru. *Amen.*

Tsugi ni Kantoku, Ninkajō wo ataete sa no gotoku ni beshi.

CHICHI to Ko to Seirei no Na ni yori, Kami no Kōkwa ni oite, Dendōshi no shokumu wo okonau koto wo ninka su. Nanji tadashiku Kami no mi kotoba wo tsutauru koto wo tsutomeyo.

Tsugi ni Kantoku sa no Shukutō wo nasu beshi.

NEGAWAKU wa Chichi to Ko to Seirei naru zennō no Kami no megumi, nanjira no ue ni nozomi, tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. *Amen.*

Seisan wo okonau toki wa, Romasho 12, 1-8 wo Shitosho to shi, Yohanden 4, 34-38 wo Fukuinsho to shite mochiu beshi.

Dendōshi Ninkashiki — owari.

THE PSALTER.

(ROMAJI EDITION.)

SHIHEN.

NIPPON SEI KŌKWAİ

REIHAI YŌ.

TOKYO:

NIPPON SEI KŌKWAİ SHUPPAN KWAISHA,
1926.

SHIHEN.



Dai I Hen.

1 Nichi. Asa

1 Ashiki mono no hakarigoto ni ayumanu mono wa saiwai nari: tsumibito no michi ni tatazu, azakeru mono no za ni suwaranu mono wa saiwai nari.

2. Kakaru hito wa SHU no nori wo yorokobi: hiru mo yoru mo kore wo omou.

3. Kakaru hito wa nagare no hotori ni uesthi ki no gotoshi: toki ni itarite mi wo musubi, ha mo mata shibomazu sono nasu tokoro mina sakaen.

4. Ashiki hito wa shikarazu: kare wa kaze no fuki saru momigara no gotoshi.

5. Sareba ashiki mono wa sabaki ni taezu: tsumibito wa tadashiki mono no tsudo ni tatsu koto wo ezaru nari.

6. SHU wa tadashiki mono no michi wo shiri tamau: saredo ashiki mono no michi wa horobin.

Dai II Hen.

1. Ika nareba moromoro no kunibito wa sawagi tatsu

ya : ika nareba tamira wa munashiki koto wo hakaru ya?

2. Chi no moromoro no ō wa tachi kamae : osara wa tomo ni hakari, SHU to sono jukōja to ni sakaraite iu,

3. Warera sono kase wo kobochi : warera sono nawa wo su'en to.

4. Ten ni za suru mono warai tamawan : SHU karera wo azakeri tamau beshi.

5. Kakute SHU wa ikidōri wo mote mono ii : ōi naru ikari wo mote karera wo oji madowashimete notamau.

6. Shikaredomo ware waga ō wo tatetari : waga kiyoki Shion no yama ni tatetari to.

7. Ware mikotonori wo noben : SHU ware ni no-tamawaku, Nanji wa waga Ko nari, kyō ware nanji wo umeri.

8. Ware ni motomeyo, saraba moromoro no kuni wo nanji no yuzuri to shite atae : chi no hatē wo mo nanji no mono to shite ataen.

9. Nanji kurogane no tsue wo mote karera wo uchi yaburi : suetsukuri no utsuwamono no gotoku ni uchi kudakan to.

10. Sareba moromoro no ō yo, nanjira satokare : chi no sabakibitora oshie wo ukeyo.

11. Osore wo mote SHU ni tsukae : ononoki wo mote yorokobe.

12. Ko ni kuchitsuke seyo : osoraku wa kare ikari wo hanachi, nanjira michi ni horobin.

Sono ikidōri wa sumiyaka ni moyu beshi : subete kare ni yori tanomu mono wa saiwai nari.

Dai III Hen.

1. SHU yo, ware ni ata suru mono no ika ni habikoreru ya : ware ni sakaraite okori tatsu mono ōshi.

2. Hito ōku waga tamashii wo agetsurai : kare wa Kami ni sukuwaruru koto nashi to iu.

3. Saredo SHU yo, nanji wa ware wo kakomeru tate nari : waga sakae nari, waga kōbe wo motage tamau mono nari.

4. Ware koe wo agete SHU ni yobawaru : Shu sono kiyoki yama yori ware ni kotae tamau.

5. Ware fushite ine, mata mesametari : SHU ware wo sasae tamaeba nari.

6. Ware wo kakomite, tachi kamaetaru mono wo osoreji : chi yorōzu no hito wo mo ware wa osoreji.

7. SHU yo, negawaku wa oki tamae, waga Kami yo, ware wo sukui tamae : nanji saki ni waga subete no ata no tsurabone wo uchi, ashiki mono no ha wo ori tamaeri.

8. Sukui wa SHU ni ari : negawaku wa mi megumi nanji no tami no ue ni aran koto wo.

Dai IV Hen.

1. Waga gi no moto naru Kami yo, kiki tamae : waga yobawaru toki ni kotae tamae.

Waga nayamitaru toki nanji ware wo kutsurogase tamaeri : negawaku wa ware wo awaremi, waga inori wo kiki tamae.

2. Hito no ko yo, nanjira waga sakae wo hajishime-te ikuso no toki wo hen to suru ka : nanjira munashiki koto wo konomi, itsuwari wo shitaite ikuso no toki wo hen to suru ka ?

3. Saredo nanjira shire, SHU wa onore wo uyamau hito wo wakachite onoga mono to shi tamaishi wo : ware SHU ni yobawaraba kiki tamawan.

4. Nanjira tsutsushimi ononokite tsumi wo okasu nakare : fushido nite onoga kokoro ni katarite modase.

5. Nanjira gi no sonaemono wo sasageyo : nanjira SHU ni yori tanome.

6. Oku no hito wa iu, Tare ka yoki koto wo warera ni misuru mono aran ya to : SHU yo, negawaku wa mi kao no hikari wo noborasete warera wo terashi tamae.

7. Nanji wa waga kokoro ni yorokobi wo atae tamaeri : karera no tanatsumono to sake to no yutaka naru toki no yorokobi ni masariki.

8. Ware yasuraka ni shite fushi mata neburan : SHU yo, tada nanji nomi ware wo tairaka ni orashime tamau.

Dai V Hen.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga kotoba ni mimi wo katabuke : waga omoi ni mi kokoro wo tome tamae.

2. Waga Ō yo, waga Kami yo, waga sakebi no koc wo kiki tamae : ware nanji ni inoreba nari.

3. SHU yo, ashita ni nanji waga koc wo kiki tamawan : ware ashita ni nanji no tame ni sonae shite machi nozomu beshi

4. Nanji wa ashiki koto wo yorokobi tamau Kami ni arazu : ashiki hito wa nanji no marodo taru wo ezaru nari.

5. Takaburu mono wa nanji no me no mae ni tatsu wo ezu : nanji wa subete yokoshima wo okonau mono wo nikumi tamau.

6. Nanji wa itsuwari wo iu mono wo horoboshi tama-u : SHU wa chi wo nagasu mono to tabakari wo nasu mono to wo nikumi tamau nari.

7. Saredo ware wa yutaka naru mi itsukushimi ni yorite nanji no ie ni iran : ware nanji wo osore tsutsu ki-yoki miya ni mukaite ogaman.

8. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga ata no yue ni nanji no gi wo mote ware wo michibiki : nanji no michi wo waga mae ni naoku shi tamae.

9. Karera no kuchi ni wa makoto naku sono uchi wa yokoshima nari : sono nodo wa abakeru haka, sono shita wa hetsurai wo ieri.

10. Kani yo, negawaku wa karera wo tsuminai : so-no hakarigoto ni yorite mizukara tareshime tamae.

Sono toga no ōki ni yorite kore wo oi idashi tamae : karera wa nanji ni somukitareba nari.

11. Saredo subete nanji ni yori tanomu mono wo yorokobase tamae : tokoshie ni yorokobi yobawarase tamae.

Nanji wa kakaru hito wo mamori tamau nari : mi na wo itsukushimu mono ni mo nanji ni yorite yorokobi wo eshime tamae.

12. Nanji wa tadashiki mono wo sakiwai tamawan : SHU yo, nanji wa tate wo mote kakomu gotoku megumi wo mote kakomi tamawan.

Dai VI Hen.

Yu.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa ikidōri wo mote ware wo seme tamau nakare : hageshiki ikari wo mote ware wo korashime tamau nakare.

2. SHU yo, ware wo awaremi tamae, ware shibomi otorōru nari : SHU yo, ware wo iyashi tamae, waga hone wananaki furuu.

3 Waga tamashii sae mo itaku furui wananaku : SHU yo, kakute ikuso no toki wo he tamau ya ?

4. SHU yo, kaeri tamae, waga tamashii wo sukui tamae : nanji no itsukushimi no yue wo mote ware wo tasuke tamae.

5. Sowa shi ni arite wa nanji wo omoi izuru koto nashi : yomi ni arite wa tare ka nanji ni kansha sen.

6. Ware nageki ni yorite tsukaretari : ware yonayona toko wo tadayowase, namida wo mote waga fusuma wo hitaseri.

7. Waga me urei ni yorite otoroe : moromoro no ata no yue ni oinu.

8. Nanjira yokoshima wo okonau mono kotogotoku ware wo hanareyo : SHU wa waga naku koe wo kiki tamaitari.

9. SHU waga negai wo kiki tamaeri : SHU waga inori wo uke tamawan.

10. Waga moromoro no ata wa hajite, ōi ni oji mado-i : awatadashiku hajite shirizokinu.

Dai VII Hen.

1. SHU waga Kami yo, ware nanji ni yori tanomu : negawaku wa subete no oi-semaru mono yori ware wo sukui, ware wo tasuke tamae.

2. Osoraku wa kare shishi no gotoku waga tamashii wo kaki yaburi : tasukuru mono naki ma ni sakite zutazuta ni sen.

3. SHU waga Kami yo, moshi ware kono koto wo nashishi naran ni wa : moshi waga te ni yokoshima no matsuware oran ni wa,

4. Moshi wazawai wo mote waga tomo ni mukuishi naran ni wa : ina yue naku ata suru mono wo sae ware tasuketari.

5. Atabito no waga tamashii wo oi torōru ni makaseyo : waga inochi wo tsuchi ni fumi-nijiri, waga sakae wo chiri ni oku ni makaseyo.

6. SHU yo, mi ikari wo mote oki, waga ata no ikidōri ni mukaite tachi tamae : waga tame ni me wo samashi tamae, nanji wa sabaki wo ōse idashi tamaeri.

7. Moromoro no kunibito no tsudoï wo nanji no mawari ni tsudowashime tamae : sono ue naru takamikura ni kaeri tamae.

8. SHU wa moromoro no tami ni sabaki wo okonai tamau : SHU yo, waga tadashiki to waga uchi naru mataki to ni shitagaite ware wo sabaki tamae.

9. Negawaku wa ashiki mono no higawaza wo tachite, tadashiki mono wo kataku shi tamae : tadashiki Kami wa hito no kokoro to murato wo saguri shiri tamau.

10. Waga tate wo toru mono wa Kami nari : Kami wa kokoro naoki mono wo sukui tamau.

11. Kami wa tadashiki sabaki nushi nari : higoto ni ikidōri wo okoshi tamau Kami nari.

12. Hito moshi kaerazuba Kami wa sono tsurugi wo togi : sono yumi wo harite kamae tamawan.

13. Kore ni shi no utsuwa wo sonae : sono ya ni hi wo soe tamawan.

14. Miyo, sono hito wa yokoshima wo uman to shite kurushimu : sokonai wo harami itsuwari wo umu nari.

15. Mata ana wo horite fukaku shi : onoga tsukureru sono mizo ni ochi ireri.

16. Sono sokonai wa onoga kōbe ni kaeri : sono arabi wa onoga itadaki ni kudaran.

17. Ware sono gi ni yorite SHU ni kansha shi : Ito Takaki SHU no mi na wo home utawan.

Dai VIII Hen.

1. Warera no Shu EHOBA yo, nanji no mi na wa chi ni amaneku shite tōtoki kana : sono eikwō wo ten ni oki tamaeri.

2. Nanji wa osanago chinomigo no kuchi ni yori chikara no motoi wo okite, teki ni sonae tamaeri : kowa atabito to urami wo mukuyuru mono to wo oshi shizu men ga tame nari.

3. Ware nanji no yubi no waza naru ten wo miru ni : nanji no mōke tamaeru tsuki to hoshi to wo miru ni,

4. Hito wa ika naru mono nareba kore wo mi kokoro ni tome tamau ya : hito no ko wa ika naru mono nareba kore wo kaerimi tamau ya.

5. Tada sukoshiku hito wo Kami yori mo hikuku tsukuri : sakae to tōtoki to wo kōburase.

6. Mata kore ni mi te no waza wo osameshime : yorozu no mono wo sono ashi no shita ni oki tamaeri.

7. Subete no hitsuji ushi mata no no kemono mo shikari : sora no tori, umi no uwo, moromoro no umiji wo kayou mono made, mina shika nashi tamaeri.

8. Warera no Shu EHOBA yo : nanji no mi na wa chi ni amaneku shite tōtoki kana.

Dai IX Hen.

2 Nichi. Asa

1. Ware kokoro wo tsukushite SHU ni kansha shi : sono moromoro no kusushiki mi waza wo nobe tsutaen.

2. Ware nanji ni yorite tanoshimi katsu yorokoban : Ito Takaki Mono yo, nanji no mi na wo home utawan.

3. Waga ata shirizoku toki : tsumazuki taorete mi mae ni horobu.

4. Nanji waga gi to waga utae to wo mamori : nanji tadashiki sabaki wo shi tsutsu mi kura ni suwari tamaeba nari.

5. Nanji moromoro no kuni wo seme ashiki mono wo horoboshi : yoyo kagiri naku qarera ga na wo keshi tamaeri.

6. Ata wa tae hatete yoyo are sutaritari : nanji no kutsugaeshi tamaeru moromoro no machi wa usete sono ato dani mo nashi.

7. SHU wa tokoshie ni mi kurai ni suwari tamau : sabaki no tame ni sono mi kura wo mōke tamaitari.

8. SHU wa tadashiki wo mote yo wo sabaki : naoki wo mote moromoro no tami ni sabaki wo okonai tama wan.

9. SHU wa shietageraruru mono no shiro nari : nayami no toki no takaki yagura nari.

10. Mi na wo shiru mono wa nanji ni yori tanoman : SHU yo, nanji wo tazunuru mono no suterareshi koto taete nakereba nari.

11. Shion ni sumi tamau SHU ni mukaite home utae : sono mi waza wo moromoro no tami no naka ni nobe tsu taeyo.

12. Chi wo toi tadashi tamau mono wa kurushimu mono wo kokoro ni tome tamau : sono sakebi wo wasure tamawazu.

13. SHU yo, ware wo awaremi, atabito yori waga ukuru nayami wo mi tamae : Shu wa ware wo shi no mon yori sukui idashi tamau.

14. Saraba ware nanji no subete no homare wo noburu wo en : mata Shion no musume no mon nite nanji no sukui wo yorokoban.

15. Moromoro no kunibito wa onoga tsukureru ana ni ochi iri : sono kakushi mōketaru ami ni onoga ashi wo toraeraru.

16. SHU wa onore wo shirashime sabaki wo okonai tamaeri : ashiki hito wa onoga te no waza naru wana ni kakareri.

17. Ashiki hito wa Yomi ni kaerubeshi : Kami wo wasururu moromoro no kunibito mo mata shikaran.

18. Mazushiki mono wa tsune ni wasureraruru ni arazu : kurushimu mono no nozomi mo tokoshie ni wa h r buru koto nashi.

19. SHU yo, oki tamae, negawaku wa kachi wo hito ni eshime tamau nakare : mi mae nite moromoro no kunibito ni sabaki wo ukeshime tamae.

20. SHU yo, negawaku wa karera ni osore wo okosashime tamae : moromoro no kunibito ni onore tada hito naru koto wo shirashime tamae.

Dai X Hen.

1. A SHU yo, nanzo haruka ni tachi tamau ya : nanzo nayami no toki ni kakure tamau ya.

2. Ashiki hito wa takaburite kurushimu mono wo hanahadashiku semu : karera wo sono kuwadate no hakarigoto ni torawareshime tamae.

3. Ashiki hito wa onoga kokoro no negai wo hokori : musaboru mono wa SHU wo sute, Shu wo karoshimu.

4. Ashiki hito wa hokoriga ni iu, Kami wa saguri motomuru koto wo seji to : subete sono omoi ni Kami nashi to seri.

5. Kare no michi wa tsune ni kataku, nanji no sabaki wa sono me yori hanarete takashi : kare wa sono moro-moro no teki wo kuchisaki nite fuku.

6. Kakute onoga kokoro no uchi ni iu, ware ugokasaruru koto nashi : yoyo ware ni wazawai nakaru beshi to.

7. Sono kuchi ni wa noroi to itsuwari to shietage to michitari : sono shita no shita ni wa sokonai to yokoshima to ari.

8. Kare wa murazato no kakuretaru tokoro ni ori, shinobiyaka naru tokoro nite tsumi naki mono wo koro su : sono me wa hisoka ni yorube naki mono wo ukagau.

9. Hora ni oiu shishi no gotoku hisomi machi, kurushimu mono wo toraen tame ni fushi nerai : mazushiki mono wo sono ami ni hiki irete torau.

10. Mata mi wo kagamete uzukumaru : sono chikara ni yorite yorube naki mono wa taoru.

11. Kare kokoro no uchi ni iu, Kami wa wasuretari : Kami wa sono kao wo kakuseri, Kami wa miru koto na karu beshi to.

12. SHU yo, oki tamae, Kami yo, mi te wo age tamae : kurushimu mono wo wasure tamau nakare.

13. Ika nareba ashiki mono Kami wo iyashimuru ya : nanzo kokoro no uchi ni, Nanji saguri motomuru koto wo seji to iu ya.

14. Nanji wa mi tamaeri : sono sokonai to urami to wo mite kore ni mi te wo kudashi tamaeri.

Yorube naki mono wa mi wo nanji ni yudanu : nanji wa mukashi yori minashigo wo tasuke tamau mono nari.

15. Negawaku wa ashiki mono no kaina wo ori tamae : ashiki mono no ashiki waza wo hitotsu dani nokoranu made ni tazune idashi tamae.

16. SHU wa iyatōnaga ni Ō nari : moromoro no kunito wa horobite Kani no kuni yori ato wo tachitari.

17. SHU yo, nanji wa kurushimu mono no negai wo kiki tamaeri : nanji karera no kokoro wo kataku shi, mimi wo katabukete kiki tamawan.

18. Nanji minashigo to shietageraruru mono to no tame ni sabaki wo nashi : chi ni tsukeru hito ni futa-tabi obiyakashi wo mochiizarashime tamawan.

Dai XI Hen.

1. Ware SHU ni yori tanomeri : nanjira nanzo waga tamashii ni mukaite, Tori no gotoku nanji no yama ni nogareyo to iu ya?

2. Miyo, ashiki mono wa yumi wo hari, tsuru ni ya wo tsugau : karera kuraki ni kakure kokoro naoki mono wo in to suru nari.

3. Motoi mina yaburetari : tadashiki mono nani wo ka nasan.

4. SHU wa sono kiyoki miya ni imasu, SHU no mi kura wa ten ni ari : sono me wa hito no ko wo mi, sono manabuta wa karera wo kokoromi tamau.

5. SHU wa tadashiki mono wo kokoromi : sono mi kokoro wa ashiki mono to arabi wo konomu mono to wo nikumi tamau.

6. SHU wa ashiki mono no ue ni wana wo furashi tamawan : hi to yuwō to moyuru kaze to wa karera no sakazuki ni uku beki mono nari.

7. SHU wa tadashiki mono ni shite tadashiki ko'ō wo ai shi tamau : naoki mono wa sono mi kao wo aogi min.

Dai XII Hen.

Yū

1. Aa SHU yo, tasuke tamae, sowa Kami wo uyamau hito wa tae : makoto aru mono wa hitō no ko no naka yori kie usuru nari.

2. Hito wa mina itsuwari wo mote sono tonari to ai katari : nameraka naru kuchibiru to futa gokoro to wo mote mono iu.

3. SHU wa subete nameraka naru kuchibiru wo tachi : ōi naru koto wo kataru shita wo horoboshi tamawan.

4. Karera wa iu, Warera shita wo mote kachi wo en : kono kuchibiru wa waga mono nari, tare ka warera ni shu taran ya to.

5. SHU notamawaku, Kurushimu mono kasumerare, mazushiki mono nageku ga yue ni ware ima tatan : kore wo sono shitai motomuru yasuki ni okan to.

6. SHU no kotoba wa kiyoki kotoba nari : chi ni mōketaru ro nite neri : nana tabi kiyometaru shirokane no gotoshi.

7. SHU yo, nanji wa karera wo mamori : kore wo tasukete tokoshie ni kono tagui yori manukareshime tamawan.

8. Ashiki mono koko ya kashiko ni aruku nari : hito no ko no naka ni kegashiki koto agamerarureba nari.

Dai XIII Hen.

1. Aa SHU yo, kakute ikuso no toki wo he tamau ya, nanji tokoshie ni ware wo wasure tamau ya : mi kao wo kakushitē ikuso no toki wo he tamau ya ?

2. Ware kokoro no uchi ni hinemosu kanashimi wo idaki omoi hakari wo tamashii ni mochiite ikuso no toki wo fubeki ka : waga ata wa waga ue ni agamerarete ikuso no toki wo fubeki ka ?

3. SHU waga Kami yo, ware wo kaerimite kotae tamae : waga me wo akiraka ni shi tamae, osoraku wa ware shi no neburi ni tsukan.

4. Osoraku wa waga ata iwan, Ware kare ni kateri to :

osoraku wa waga teki waga ugokasaruru ni yorite yorokoban.

5. Saredo ware wa nanji no awaremi ni yori tano-mi : waga kokoro wa nanji no sukui ni yorite yorokoban.

6. Ware SHU ni mukaite utawan : ware wo yutaka ni ashirai tamaitareba nari.

Dai XIV Hen.

1. Oroka naru mono kokoro no uchi ni, Kami nashi to ieri : karera wa kusaretari, nikumu beki waza wo naseri, zen wo okonau mono nashi.

2. SHU ten yori hito no ko wo nozomi : satoru mono Kami wo tazunuru mono ari ya to mi tamae i.

3. Mina somuki idete kotogotoku kusaretari : zen wo nasu mono nashi, hitori dani nashi.

4. Fugi wo okonau mono wa mina satori naki ka : karera wa mono kuu gotoku waga tami wo kurai, mata SHU wo yobu koto wo sezaruru nari.

5. Miyo, kakaru toki karera wa ōi ni osoretari : Kami wa tadashiki mono no tagui no naka ni imaseba nari.

6. Nanjira wa kurushimeru mono no hakarigoto wo anadori hazukashimu : saredo SHU wa sono sakedokoro nari.

7. Negawaku wa Shion yori Isuraeru no sukui no iden koto wo : SHU sono tami no torawaretaru wo kaeshi tamau toki Yakobu wa yorokobi, Isuraeru wa tanoshiman.

Dai XV Hen.

3 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, nanji no agebari no uchi ni yadoran mono wa tare zo : nanji no kiyoki yama ni sumawan mono wa tare zo ?

2. Naoku ayumi, gi wo okonau mono zo sono hito naru : sono kokoro ni makoto wo iu mono zo sono hito naru.

3. Kakaru hito wa shita wo mote soshirazu, sono tomo wo sokonawazu : mata sono tonari wo hajishimuru kotoba wo age mochiizu.

4. Aku ni shizumeru mono wo mite itoi karoshime, SHU wo osoruru mono wo tōtobi : chikaishi koto wa onore ni wazawai to naru mo kauru koto nashi.

5. Takara wo kashite ri wo musaborazu, mainai wo irete tsumi naki mono wo sokonawazaru nari : kakaru koto wo okonau mono wa tokoshie ni ugokasaruru koto nakaru beshi.

Dai XVI Hen.

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo mamori tamae : ware nanji ni yori tanomu.

2. Ware SHU ni ieraku, Nanji wa waga Shu nari : nanji no hoka ni waga saiwai wa nashi to.

3. Chi ni aru seito wa suguretaru mono nari : waga kiwamete yorokobu mono nari.

4. Shu ni kaete adashi kami wo toru mono no kanashimi wa iyamasan : ware karera ga sasaguru chi no miki wo sosogazu, sono na wo kuchi ni tonōru koto wo seji.

5. SHU wa waga yuzuri nari, mata waga sakazuki ni uku beki mono nari : nanji wa waga shoryō wo mamori tamawan.

6. Hakarinawa wa waga tame ni tanoshiki chi ni ochitari : ube, ware yoki yuzuri wo etaru kana.

7. Ware wa satoshi wo sazuken tamau SHU wo home matsuran : yo wa waga kokoro ware wo oshiyu.

8. Ware tsune ni SHU wo waga mae ni okeri : Shu waga migi ni imaseba, ware ugokasaruru koto nakaru beshi.

9. Kono yue ni waga kokoro wa tanoshimi, waga sakae wa yorokobu : waga mi mo mata yasuki ni oran.

10. Nanji waga tamashii wo Yomi ni sute oki tamawazu : nanji no seisha wo haka no naka ni kuchishime tamawazaru nari.

11. Nanji inochi no michi wo ware ni shimeshi tamawan : nanji no mae ni wa michitareru yorokobi ari, nanji no migi ni wa moromoro no tanoshimi tokoshie ni ari.

Dai XVII Hen.

1. Aa SHU yo, tadashiki ni kiki, waga naku koe ni mi kokoro wo tome tamae : itsuwari naki kuchibiru yori izuru waga inori ni mimi wo katabuke tamae.

2. Negawaku wa waga senkoku mi mae yori iden koto wo : negawaku wa nanji no me kohei wo mi tama wan koto wo.

3. Nanji waga kokoro wo kokoromi : mata yoru ware ni nozomi tamaeri.

Kakute ware wo tadashi tamaedo nani no ashiki omoi aru wo mo mi ide tamawazariki : waga kuchi wa tsumi wo okasu koto nakaran.

4. Hito no okonai no koto wo iwaba ware araburu mono no michi wo saketari : sowa nanji no kuchibiru no kotoba ni shitagaeba nari.

5. Waga ayumi wa kataku nanji no michi ni tachi : waga ashi wa yoromeku koto nakariki.

6. Kami yo, ware nanji wo yoberi, sowa nanji ware ni kotae tamawan : negawaku wa nanji no mimi wo katabukete waga noburu tokoro wo kiki tamae.

7. Negawaku wa nanji no tae naru itsukushimi wo arawashi tamae : nanji wa migi no te wo mote nanji ni tayloru mono wo sono ata yori sukui tamau.

8. Negawaku wa ware wo hitomi no gotoku ni mamori : nanji no tsubasa no kage ni kakushi tamae.

9. Ware wo nayamuru ashiki mono wo fusegi : ware wo kakomite waga inochi wo sokonawan to suru ata yori nogareshime tamae.

10. Karera wa onoga kokoro wo fusagi : sono kuchi wo mote hokoriga ni mono ieri.

11. Izuko ni mare yuku tokoro nite warera wo uchi kakomi : warera wo chi ni taosan to me wo tomu.

12. Kare wa kaki sakan to iradatsu shishi no gotoku : shinobiyaka naru tokoro ni hisomi matsu waka shishi no gotoshi.

13. SHU yo, tachi tamae, negawaku wa kare ni tachi mukaite kore wo taoshi : mi tsurugi wo mote ashiki mono yori waga tamashii wo sukui tamae.

14. SHU yo, mi te wo mote hito yori ware wo tasuke idashi tamae : onoga uku beki mono wo kono yo nite uke, nanji no takara nite sono hara wo mitasaruru yo no hito yori ware wo tasuke idashi tamae.

Karera wa ōku no ko ni akitari : sono tomi wo osanago ni nokosu nari.

15. Saredo ware wa gi ni arite mi kao wo min : mesa-toki mi katachi wo mote akitaru koto wo en

Dai XVIII Hen.

Yū.

1. SHU yo, nanji wa ware no chikara nari : ware sechi ni nanji wo itsukushimu.

2. SHU wa waga iwao, waga shiro, ware wo sukuu

mono, waga yoi tanomu Kami nari : waga kengo naru iwao, waga tate, waga sukui no tsuno, waga takaki yagura nari.

3. Ware home tatōbeki SHU wo yobi matsuran : sareba atabito yori sukuwaruru koto wo en.

4. Shi no tsuna ware wo meguri : aku no minagiru nagare ware wo osoreshimetari.

5. Yomi no nawa ware wo kakomi : shi no wana ware ni tachi mukaeri.

6. Ware nayami no uchi ni arite SHU wo yobi, mata waga Kami ni sakebitari : Shu wa sono miya yori waga koe wo kiki tamau , sono mi mac nite waga yobishi koe wa sono mimi ni ireri.

7. Kono toki Shu ikari tamau ni yorite chi wa furui : yama no motoi wa yurugi ugokitari.

8. Keburi sono hana yori tachi, hi sono kuchi yori idete yaki tsukushi : sumi wa kore ga tame ni moe agareru.

9. Shu wa ten wo tarete kudari tamau : sono mi ashi no shita wa kuraki koto hanahadashi.

10. Kakute Shu wa kerubu ni norite tobi : kaze no tsubasa nite kakeri tamaeri.

11. Shu wa yami wo ōi to nashi : mizu no kuraki to sora no kuro kumo to wo sono mawari no maku to nashi tamaeri.

12. Sono mi mae no kagayaki ni yorite kuro kumo hirake : hyō to moetarū sumi to furi kitareri.

13. SHU wa ten ni ikazuchi wo todorokase tamaeri : I-to Takaki Mono no koe idete, hyō to moetarū sumi to furi kitareri.

14. Shu ya wo tobasete karera wo uchi chirashi : kazu shigeki inazuma wo hanachite karera wo uchi yaburi tamaeri.

15. Kakaru toki ni mizu no soko mie chi no motoi araware idetari : aa SHU yo, nanji no shit'a to nanji no hana no ibuki ni yorite nari.

16. Shu wa takaki yori te wo nobe : ware wo torite ōmizu yori hiki age tamaeri.

17. Waga tsuyoki ata to ware wo nikumu mono to yori ware wo tasuke idashi tamaeri : karera wa ware ni masarite ito tsuyokariki.

18. Waga wazawai no hi ni karera semari kitareri : saredo SHU wa waga sasae to nari tamaiki.

19. Shu wa ware wo tazusae hiroki tokoro ni idashi : ware wo yorokobi tamau ga yue ni ware wo tasuke tamaeri.

20. SHU wa waga tadashiki ni shitagaite tamamono wo tamai : waga te no kiyoki ni shitagaite mukui wo tare tamaeri.

21. Ware SHU no michi wo mamori : waga Kami yori hanaruru aku wo nasazu.

22. Sono subete no sabaki wa waga mae ni ari : ware sono okite wo suteshi koto nashi.

23. Ware Kami ni mukaite kaguru tokoro naku : onore wo mamorite fugi wo hanaretari.

24. Kono yue ni SHU wa waga tadashiki ni mukui : sono me no mae ni waga te no kiyoki ni shitagaite mukui tamaeri.

25. Nanji awaremi aru mono ni wa awaremi aru mono to nari : mataki mono ni wa mataki mono to nari.

26. Kiyoki mono ni wa kiyoki mono to nari : higamu mono ni wa higamu mono to nari tamau.

27. Nanji kurushimeru tami wo sukui : takaburu me wo hikuku shi tamau.

28. Nanji waga tomoshibi wo tomos i : waga Kami EHOBA waga kuraki wo terashi tamawan.

29. Ware nanji ni yorite ikusa no naka wo hase tōri : waga Kami ni yorite kaki wo odorì koyu.

30. Kami wa shimo sono michi matakù, SHU no koto-ba kiyoshi : SHU wa subete yori tanomu mono no tate nari.

31. SHU no hoka ni Kami wa tare zo ya : warera no Kami no hoka ni iwao wa tare zo ya ?

32. Kami wa chikara wo ware ni obashime : waga michi wo mataki mono to nashi tamau.

33. Kami wa waga ashi wo mejika no ashi no gotoku shi : ware wo waga takaki tokoro ni tatase tamau.

34. Kami wa waga te wo tatakai ni narawase : waga kaina ni kanayumi wo hiku koto wo eshime tamau.

35. Mata nanji no sukui no tate wo ware ni atae tamaeri : nanji no migi no te ware wo sasae, nanji no herikudari ware wa oi narashime tamaeri

36. Nanji waga ayumu tokoro wo hioraka narashime tamaeri : kakute waga ashi furuwazariki.

37. Ware ata wo oite kore ni oi shiki : karera no horoburu made wa kaeru koto wo seji.

38. Ware karera wo uchite tatsu koto wo ezarashimen : karera wa waga ashi no moto ni taoru beshi.

39. Nanji tatakai no tame ni chikara wo ware ni obashime : ware ni sakaraite okori tatsu mono wo waga moto ni kagamase tamaeba nari.

40. Nanji waga ata no sobira wo ware ni mukeshime tamaeri : sareba ware wo nikumu mono wo ware horobosan.

41. Karera sakebitaredomo sukui mono naku : Shu ni mukaite sakebitaredomo kotae tamawazariki.

42. Ware karera wo kaze no mae no chiri no gotoku ni tsuki kudaki : chimata no hiji no gotoku ni uchi sutetari.

43. Nanji ware wo tami no arasoi yori tasuke idashi, kuni-guni no osa to nashi tamaeri : waga shirazaru tami ware ni tsukaen.

44. Karera waga koto wo kikite tachimachi ware ni shitagai : kotokunibito kitarite omoneri tsukaen.

45. Kotokunibito wa otoroe : sono shiro yori ononoki iden.

46. SHU wa ikite imaseri, waga iwa wa homubeki kana : waga sukui no Kami wa agamubeki kana.

47. Waga tame ni ata wo mukui tamau wa kono Kami nari : kotokunibito wo ware ni matsuwase tamau wa kono Kami nari.

48. Kami wa ware wo ata yori sukui tamau : geni nanji wa ware ni sakaraite okori tatsu mono no ue ni ware wo age, araburu hito yori ware wo tasuke idashi tamau.

49. Kono yue ni SHU yo, ware moromoro no kunibito no naka nite nanji ni kansha shi : nanji no mi na wo home utawan.

50. Shu wa ōi naru sukui wo sono ō ni atae : sono jukōja Dabide to sono sue to ni yoyo kagiri naku awaremi wo tare tamau.

Dai XIX Hen.

4 Nichi. Asa.

1. Moromoro no ten wa Kami no eikwō wo arawashi : ōzora wa sono mi te no waza wo shimesu.

2. Kono hi kotoba wo kano hi ni tsutae : kono yo chishiki wo kano yo ni okuru.

3. Katarazu iwazu : sono koe kikoyuru koto nashi.

4. Saredo sono hibiki wa zenchi ni amaneku, sono

kotoba wa chi no hate ni made oyoberi : Kami wa kashiko ni agebari wo hi no tame ni mōke tamaeri.

5. Hi wa nii-muko ga iwai no tono wo izuru ga goto-ku : masurao ga kisoï hashiru wo yorokobu ni nitari.

6 Sono idetatsu ya ten no hashi yori shi, sono meguri yuku ya ten no hate ni itaru : mono to shite sono atatamari wo kōburazaru wa nashi.

7. SHU no nori wa matakū shite tamashii wo iki kaerashime : SHU no akashi wa kataku shite oroka naru mono wo satokarashimu.

8. SHU nō satoshi wa naoku shite kokoro wo yorokobashime : SHU no imashime wa kiyoku shite manako wo akiraka narashimu.

9. SHU wo kashikomi osoruru michi wa kiyoku shite yoyo ni tayuru koto naku : SHU no sabaki wa makoto ni shite kotogotoku tadashi.

10. Kore wa kogane yori mo ōku no majiri naki kogane yori mo iyamasarite shitawashi : mitsu yori mo hachi no su no shitatari yori mo iyamasarite amashi.

11. Nanji no shimobe wa korera ni yorite ima hime wo uku : korera wo mamoraba ōi naru mukui aran.

12. Tare ka onore no ayamachi wo shiri en ya : negawaku wa ware wo kakuretaru toga yori toki hanachi tamae.

13. Negawaku wa nanji no shimobe wo todom te, kotosara naru tsumi wo okasashimezu, kore wo waga Shu

tarashime tamau nakare : sareba ware kizu naki mono to narite, ōi naru toga wo manukaruru koto wo en.

14. Aa SHU yo, waga iwa yo, waga aganainushi yo : waga kuchi no kotoba, waga kokoro no omoi wo mi kokoro ni kanawashime tamae.

Dai XX Hen.

1. Negawaku wa SHU nayami no hi ni nanji ni kotae : Yakobu no Kami no mi na nanji wo takaki ni age tamawan koto wo.

2. Negawaku wa seiyo yori tasuke wo nanji ni okuri : Shion yori chikara wo nanji ni atae tamawan koto wo.

3. Negawaku wa nanji no moromoro no sasagemono wo mi kokoro ni todome : nanji no hansai wo uke tamawan koto wo.

4. Negawaku wa nanji ga kokoro no negai wo yurushi : nanji no hakarigoto wo kotogotoku togeshime tamawan koto wo.

5. Warera nanji no sukui ni yorite yorokobi utai, warera no Kami no mi na ni yorite hatu wo taten : negawaku wa SHU nanji no moromoro no motome wo togeshime tamawan koto wo.

6. Ware ima SHU sono jukōja wo sukui tamau wo shiru ; Shu sono kiyoki ten yori migi no te naru sukui no chikara nite kare ni kotae tamawan.

7. Aruiwa kuruma wo tanomi, aruiwa uma wo tanomi to suru mono ari : saredo warera wa waga Kami EHOBA no mi na wo tonaen.

8. Karera wa kagami mata taoru : warera wa okite kataku tateri.

9. SHU yo, Ō wo sukui tamae : warera ga yobu toki kotae tamae.

Dai XXI Hen.

1. SHU yo, Ō wa nanji no chikara ni yoritetanoshimi : nanji no sukui ni yorite ika ni ōi naru yorokobi wo nasan.

2. Nanji kare ga kokoro no negai wo yurushi : sono kuchibiru no motome wo inami tamawazariki.

3. Nanji yoki tamamono no megumi wo mote kare wo mukae : majiri naki kogane no kammuri wo mote kare no kōbe ni itadakase tamaeri.

4. Kare inochi wo motomeshi ni nanji kore wo atae : sono yowai no hi wo yoyo kagiri nakarashime tamaeri.

5. Nanji no sukui ni yorite sono eikwō ōi nari : nanji wa tōtoki to miizu to wo kare ni kise tanaui.

6. Nanji kore wo tokoshie ni saiwai naru mono to nashi : mi kao no mae no yorokobi wo mote tanoshimase tamaeri.

7. Ō wa SHU ni yori tanomeri : Ito Takaki Mono no

itsukushimi wo kōmuru ga yue ni ugokasaruru koto nakaran.

8. Nanji no te wa sono moromoro no ata wo tazune idashi : nanji no migi no te wa onore wo nikumu mono wo tazune idasu beshi.

9. Nanji ikaru toki wa karera wo moyuru ro no gotoku ni sen : SHU wa hageshiki ikari ni yorite karera wo nomi tamawan, hi wa karera wo kurai tsukusan.

10. Nanji karera no sue wo chi yori tachi : karera no tane wo hito no ko no naka yori horobosan.

11. Karera wa nanji ni mukaite ashiki koto wo kuwadata : toge gataki hakarigoto wo omoi mawaseri.

12. Nanji karera wo shite sobira wo mukeshime : sono kao ni mukaite yuzuru wo hikan.

13. SHU yo, mi chikara wo arawashite mizukara takaku shi tamae : warera wa nanji no miizu wo utai katsu home tataen.

Dai XXII Hen.

Yū.

1. Waga Kami, waga Kami, nanzo ware wo sute tamau ya : ika nareba tōku hanarete ware wo sukuwazu, waga nageki no koe wo kiki tamawazaru ka.

2. Aa waga Kami, ware hiru yobawaredomo nanji kotae tamawazu : yoru yobawaredomo ware yasuki wo ezu.

3. Sawa are nanji wa kiyoshi : Isuraeru no sambi no naka ni sumi tamau mono yo, nanji wa kiyoki kana.

4. Warera no oyatachi wa nanji ni yori tanomeri : karera yori tanomitareba nanji kore wo tasuke tamaeri.

5. Karera nanji wo yobite tasuke wo etari : nanji ni yori tanomite haji wo oeru koto nakariki.

6. Shikawa aredo ware wa mushi ni shite hito ni arazu : yo ni soshirare tami ni iyashimeraru.

7. Subete ware wo miru mono wa ware wo azami warai : kuchibiru wo sorashi kōbe wo furite iu,

8. Kare wa SHU ni yori tanomeri, Shu tasuku beshi : Shu kare wo yorokobi tamau ga yue ni tasuku beshi to.

9. Saredo nanji wa ware wo hara no uchi yori idashi tamaeru mono nari : waga haha no futokoro ni arishi toki sude ni nanji ni yori tanomash-me tamaeri

10. Ware umare ideshi yori nanji ni yudaneraretari : waga haha ware wo umishi toki yori nanji wa waga Kami nari.

11. Ware ni tōzakari tamau nakare : nayami chikazukeri, mata sūkuu mono nashi.

12. Ōku no o-ushi ware wo meguri : Bashan no chikara tsuyoki o-ushi ware wo kakomeri.

13. Karera wa kuchi wo akete ware ni mukaeri : mono wo kaki saki, hoe utagu shishi no gotoshī.

14. Ware mizu no gotoku sosogi idasare, waga moro-

moro no hone wa hazure : waga kokoro wa ro no gotoku narite hara no uchi ni toketari.

15. Waga chikara wa kawakite suemono no kudake no gotoku, waga shita wa agi ni hitatsukeri : nanji ware wo shi no chiri ni fusase tamaeri.

16. Sowa inu ware wo meguri, ashiki mono no mure ware wo kakomi : waga te oyobi waga ashi wo sashi tsuranukeri.

17. Waga hone wa kotogotoku kazōru bakari ni narinu : ashiki mono me wo tomete ware wo miru.

18. Karera tagai ni waga koromo wo wakachi : waga shitagi wo kuji ni su.

19. SHU yo, tōku hanare i tamau nakare : waga chikara yo, negawaku wa toku kitarite ware wo tasuke tamae.

20. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo tsurugi yori tasuke idashi : waga inochi wo inu no takeki ikioi yori nogareshime tamae.

21. Ware wo shishi no kuchi yori sukui idashi tamae : nanji wa no-ushi no tsuno yori sukui idashite ware ni kotae tamaeri.

22. Ware nanji no mi na wo waga harakara ni nobe tsutae : nanji wo tsudo no naka nite home tataen.

23. SHU wo osoruru mono yo, Shu wo home tatae yo : Yakobu no moromoro no sue yo, Shu wo agame, Isuraeru no moromoro no sue yo, Shu wo kashikome.

24. Shu wa nayamu mono no kurushimi wo karonji sute tamawazu : mi kao wo ōu koto nakushite sono sakebu toki ni kiki tamaeri.

25. Ōi naru tsudoī no naka nite waga nanji wo home tatōru wa nanji yori izuru nari : ware wa waga chikai wo Shu wo osoruru mono no mae nite kotogotoku tsukunowan.

26. • Herikudaru mono wa kuraite aku koto wo e, SHU wo tazune motomuru mono wa Shu wo home tataen : negawaku wa nanjira no kokoro tokoshie ni ikin koto wo.

27. Chi no hate wa mina omoi idashite SHU ni kaeri : moromoro no kuni no yakara wa mina mi mae ni fushi ogamu beshi.

28. Kuni wa SHU no mono nari : Shu wa moromoro no kunibito wo sube osame tamau.

29. Chi no koetaru mono wa mina kuraite Shu wo ogami : chiri ni kudaru mono to onoga tamashii wo nagarōru koto atawazaru mono to wa mina sono mi mae ni hizamazukan.

30. Tami no sue ni wa Shu ni tsukōru mono aran : Shu no koto wa yoyo ni katari tsutaeraru beshi.

31. Karera wa kitarite Shu no gi wo noben : Shu no mi waza nari tote nochi ni umaruru tami ni tsutaen.

Dai XXIII Hen.

1. SHU wa ware no bokusha nari : ware wa tomoshiki koto nakaran.

2. Shu wa ware wo midori no no ni fusashime : ikoi no migiwa ni tomonai tamau.

3. Shu wa waga tamashii wo ikashi : mi na no yue wo mote tadashiki michi ni michibiki tamau.

4. Tatoi ware shi no kage no tani wo ayumu tomo wazawai wo osoreji : nanji ware to tomo ni imashi, nanji no shimoto, nanji no tsue ware wo nagusamu.

5. Nanji waga ata no mae ni waga tame ni en wo mōke : waga kōbe ni abura wo sosogi tamau, waga sakazuki wa afururu nari.

6. Ware yo ni aran kagiri megumi to awaremi to wa kanarazu wa e ni soi kitaran : ware wa tokoshie ni SHU no miya no uchi ni sumawan.

Dai XXIV Hen.

5 Nichi. Asa.

1. Chi to sore ni miteru menno wa SHU no mono nari : sekai to sono naka ni sumu mono wa Shu no mono nari.

2. Shu wa sono motoi wo ōumi no ue ni sue : kore wo ōkawa no ue ni sadame tamaeri.

3. SHU no yama ni noboru beki mono wa tare zo : sono seijo ni tatsu beki mono wa tare zo ?

4. Te kiyoku, kokoro isagiyoki mono zo sono hito naru : munashiki koto wo aogi nozomazu, itsuware no chikai wo sezaruru mono zo sono hito naru.

5. Kakaru hito wa SHU yori saiwai wo uke : sono sukui no Kami yori gi wo uku beshi.

6. Kore zo Kami wo shita mono no yakara naru : Yakobu no Kami yo, nanji no mi kao wo motomuru mono nari.

7. Kado yo, nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo, tokoshie no to yo agare : eikwō no Ō iri tamawan.

8. Eikwō no Ō wa tare naru ka : chikara wo mochi tamau takeki SHU nari, tataikai ni takeki SHU nari.

9. Kado yo, nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo, tokoshie no to yo agare : eikwō no Ō iri tamawan.

10. Kono eikwō no Ō wa tare naru ka : bangun no SHU kore zo eikwō no Ō naru.

Dai XXV Hen.

1. Aa SHU yo, waga tamashii wa nanji wo aogi nozomu : waga Kami yo, ware nanji ni yori tanomeri.

2. Negawaku wa ware ni haji wo owashime tamau nakare : waga ata no ware ni kachi hokoru koto nakarashime tamae.

3. Geni nanji wo machi nozomu mono wa hajishime-rarezu : yue naku shite makoto wo ushinau mono wa haji wo uken.

4. SHU wa nanji no ōji wo ware ni shimeshi : nanji no michi wo ware ni oshie tamae.

5. Ware wo nanji no makoto ni michibiki, ware wo oshie tamae : nanji wa waga sukui no Kami nari, ware hinemosu nanji wo machi nozomu.

6. SHU yo, nanji no awaremi to itsukushimi wo omoi ide tamae : kore inishie yori taezaru mono nareba nari.

7. Waga wakaki toki no tsumi to waga toga to wa omoi ide tamau nakare : SHU yo, nanji no megumi no yue ni mi itsukushimi ni shitagaite ware wo omoi ide tamae.

8. SHU wa megumi fukaku shite naoku mashimaseri : yue ni tsumibito ni michi wo oshie tamau.

9. Herikudaru mono wo tadashiki ni michibiki : herikudaru mono ni sono michi wo shimeshi tamawan.

10. SHU no moromoro no michi wa itsukushimi nari makoto nari: sono keiyaku to akashi to wo mamoru mono ni wa shikaru nari

11. SHU yo, mi na no tame ni waga toga wo yurushi tamae : waga fugi wa ōi nareba nari.

12. SHU wo osoruru mono wa tare naru ka : Shu wa erabi tamaeru michi wo kare ni shimeshi tamawan.

13. Kakaru hito no tamashii wa yasuki ni sumai : sono sue wa kuni wo tsugu beshi.

14. SHU no shitashimi wa Shu wo osoruru mono to tomo ni ari : Shu wa sono keiyaku wo karrae ni shimeshi tamawan.

15. Waga me wa tsune ni SHU ni mukau : Shu wa waga ashi wo ami yori tori idashi tamawan.

16. Negawaku wa ware wo kaerimi, ware wo awaremi tamae : ware hitori wabishiku mata kurushimi oru nari.

17. Negawaku wa waga kokoro no urei wo yurume : ware wo wazawai yori manukareshime tamae.

18. Waga nayami waga kurushimi wo kaerimi : waga subete no tsumi wo yurushi tamae.

19. Waga ata wo mi tamae, karera no kazu wa ōshi : karera nasake naki nikumi wo mote ware wo nikumeri.

20. Waga tamashii wo mamori, ware wo tasuke tamae : ware ni haji wo owashime tamau nakare, ware nanji ni yori tanomeri.

21. Negawaku wa mataki to naoki wo mote ware wo mamori tamae : ware nanji wo machi nozomeri

22. Kami yo, negawaku wa Isuraeru wo aganai : subete no urei yori sukui idashi tamae.

Dai XXVI Hen.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo sabaki tamae, ware waga mataki ni yorite ayumitari : ware mata tayutawazu SHU ni yori tanomeri.

2. SHU yo, ware wo tadashi mata kokoromi tamae : waga murato to kokoro to wo neri kiyome tamae.

3. Sowa nanji no itsukushimi waga ma no atari ni ari : ware wa nanji no makoto ni yorite ayumeri.

4. Ware wa munashiki hito to tomo ni suwarazariki : itsuwari kazaru mono to tomo ni wa yukumaji.

5. Ware aku wo nasu mono no tsudoï wo nikumi : ashiki mono to tomo ni suwaru koto wo seji.

6. Ware te wo araitë tsumi naki wo arawasan : kakute SHU yo, ware nanji no saidan wo meguru beshi.

7. Ware kansha no koe wo kikoeshime : subete nanji no kusushiki mi waza wo nobe tsutaen.

8. SHU yo, ware nanji no mashimasu ie wo shitai : nanji ga eikwō no todomaru tokoro wo itsukushimu.

9. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo tsumibito to tomo ni tori tamau nakare : waga inochi wo chi wo nagasu mono to tomo ni osame tamau nakare.

10. Kakaru hito no te ni wa ashiki kuwadate ari : sono migi no te wa mainai nite mitsu.

11. Saredo ware wa waga mataki ni yorite ayuman : negawaku wa ware wo aganai, ware wo awaremi tamae.

12. Waga ashi wa tairaka naru tokoro ni tatsu : ware moromoro no tsudoï no naka nite SHU wo home matsuran.

Dai XXVII Hen.

Yū.

1. SHU wa waga hikari nari, waga sukui nari, ware tare wo ka osoren : SHU wa waga inochi no chikara nari, waga osoru beki mono wa tare zo ya ?

2. Ashiki mono osoi kitarite waga niku wo kurawan to seri : waga teki waga ata mo shika seshi ga tsumazuki katsu taoretari.

3. Tatoi ikusabito ei wo tsuranete ware wo semuru to mo, waga kokoro osoreji : tatoi tatakai okorite ware wo semuru to mo ware ni nao tanomi ari.

4. Ware katsute hitotsu no koto wo SHU ni koeri : ware nao kore wo motomu beshi.

Negawaku wa yo ni aran kagiri wa SHU no ie ni sumi : SHU no itsukushiki wo aogi sono miya nite SHU ni mamien koto wo.

5. Shu wa nayami no hi ni sono kariio no uchi ni ware wo hisomase, sonq makuya no oku ni ware wo kakushi : iwao no ue ni ware wo takaku oki tamawan.

6. Ima waga kōbe wa ware wo megureru ata no ue ni takaku ageraru beshi : kono yue ni ware Shu no maku ya nite yorokobi no sonaemono wo sasage, ware utaite SHU wo home tataen.

7. SHU yo, waga koe wo agete sakebu toki kiki tamae : mata awaremite ware ni kotae tamae.

8. Nanjira waga kao wo tazune motomeyo to notamaeru toki . waga kokoro nanji ni ieri, SHU yo, ware nanji no mi kao wo tazune motomen to.

9. Negawaku wa mi kao wo kakushi tamau nakare : ikarite nanji no shimobe wo tōzake tamau nakare.

Nanji wa ware no tasuke nari : aa waga sukui no Kami yo, ware wo oi idashi, ware wo sute tamau nakare.

10. Waga chichi haha ware wo sutetari : sawa are SHU wa ware wo mukae tamawan.

11. SHU yo, nanji no mi:chi wo ware ni oshie : waga ata no yue ni ware wo tairaka naru michi ni michibiki tamae.

12. Itsuwari no akashi wo nasu mono, arabi wo haku mono ware ni sakaraite okori tateri : negawaku wa ware wo ata ni watashite sono kokoro no mama ni nasashime tamau nakare.

13. Ware ikeru mono no chi ni oite SHU no itsukushimi wo miru tanomi nakaramashikaba : waga nozomi wa ika ni zo ya.

14. SHU wo machi nozome, o-oshikare, nanji no kokoro wo katō seyo : kanarazu ya SHU wo machi nozome.

Dai XXVIII Hen.

1. Aa SHU yo, ware nanji wo yoban, waga iwa yo, negawaku wa ware ni mukaite ōshi to nari tamau nakare : nanji modashi tamawaba, osoraku wa ware haka ni iru mono to hitoshikaran

2. Ware nanji ni mukaite sakebu toki, waga negai no koe wo kiki tamae : seijo no oku ni mukaite te wo aguru toki kiki tamae.

3. Ashiki hito mata yokoshima wo okonau mono to tomo ni ware wo toraete, hiki yuki tamau nakare : karera wa sono tonari ni yawaragi wo kataredomo kokoro ni wa sokonai wo idakeri.

4. Sono waza ni shitagai, sono nasu aku ni shitagaite, karera ni atae tamae : sono te no nashi waza ni shitagaite atae, kore ni sono uku beki mono wo mukui tamae.

5. Karera wa SHU no moronoro no waza to, sono mi te no nashi waza to wo kaerimizu : kono yue ni Shu karera wo kobochite tate tamau koto nakaran.

6. SHU wa homu bekī kana : waga inori no koe wo kiki tamaitari.

7. SHU wa waga chikara nari, waga tate nari : waga kokoro kore ni yori tanomitareba ware tasuke wo etari.

Sareba waga kokoro itaku yorokobu : ware uta wo mote home matsuran.

8. SHU wa sono tami no chikara nari : sono jukōja no sukui no shiro nari.

9. Negawaku wa nanji no tami wo sukui, nanji no yuzuri wo sakiwai tamae : kore wo yashinai, kore wo tokoshie ni idaki tasuke tamae.

Dai XXIX Hen

1. Nanjira Kami no kora yo, SHU ni sasage matsure : sakae to chikara to wo SHU ni sasage matsure.

2. Mi na ni fusawashiki eikwō wo SHU ni sasage matsure : kiyoku uruwashiku shite SHU wo ogami matsure.

3. SHU no mi koe wa mizu no ue ni ari : eikwō no Kami ikazuchi wo todorokase, SHU ōmizu no ue ni todorokase tamau.

4. SHU no mi koe wa chikara ari : SHU no mi koe wa miizu ari.

5. SHU no mi koe wa kōhaku wo ori kudaku : SHU Rebanon no kōhaku wo ori kudaki tamau.

6. Shu kore' wo ko-ushi no gotoku odorase : Rebanon to Shirion to wo wakaki no ushi no gotoku odorase tamau.

7.8. SHU no mi koe wa hono wo wakatsu : SHU no mi koe wa no wo furuwase, SHU Kadeshi no no wo furuwase tamau.

9. SHU no mi koe wa shika ni ko wo umase, mata hayashi wo hadaka ni su : sono miya ni aru subete no mono yobawarite iu, Eikwō naru kana to.

10. SHU wa kōzui ro ue ni za shi tamaeri : SHU wa mi kura ni za shite tokoshie ni Ō nari.

11. SHU wa sono tami ni chikara wo atae tamawan : SHU wa yasuki wo mote sono tami wo sakiwai tamawan.

Dai XXX Hen.

6. Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, ware nanji wo agamen, nanji ware wo okoshi tamaeri : nanji wa waga ata no waga koto ni yorite yorokobu wo yurushi tamawazariki.

2. Waga Kami EHOBABA yo, ware nanji ni yobawaritari : nanji ware wo iyashi tamaeri.

3. SHU yo, nanji waga tamashii wo Yomi yori age

tamaeri: ware wo nagaraeshimete haka ni kudarase tamawazariki.

4. SHU no seito yo, Shu wo home utai matsure : sono kiyoki mi na ni kansha seyo.

5. Sono ikari wa tada shibashi nite, sono megumi wa inochi to tomo ni nagashi : yo wa yomosugara naki kanashimu tomo, ash ta ni wa yorokobi utawan.

6. Ware yasukekarishi toki ni ieraku : Tokoshie ni ugokasaruru koto nakaran to.

7. SHU yo, nanji megumi wo mote waga yama wo takaku tatase tamaiki : nanji mi kao wo kakushi tamaitareba ware oji madoitari.

8. SHU yo, ware nanji ni yobawareri : ware hitasura SHU ni negaeri.

9. Ware haka ni kudaraba waga chi nani no eki aran : chiri wa nanji wo home tataen ya, nanji no makoto wo nobe tsutaen ya?

10. SHU yo, kiki tamae, ware wo awaremi tamae : SHU yo, negawaku wa waga tasuke to nari tamae.

11. Nanji odori wo mote waga nageki ni kae : waga aratae wo toki, yorokobi wo mote waga obi to shi tamaeri.

12. Waga sakae wo mote home utai tsutsu modasu koto nakaran : waga Kami EHOBA yo, ware tokoshie ni nanji ni kansha sen.

Dai XXXI Hen.

1. SHU yo, ware nanji ni yori tanomu, negawaku wa izure no hi made mo haji wo owashime tamau nakare : nanji no gi wo mote ware wo tasuke tamae.

2. Nanji no mimi wo katabukete sumiyaka ni ware wo sukui tamae : negawaku wa waga tame ni kataki iwa to nari, ware wo sukuu mamori no ie to nari tamae.

3. Nanji wa waga iwa, waga shiro nari : mi na no yue wo mote ware wo hiki, ware wo michibiki tamae.

4. Negawaku wa karera ga hisoka ni mōketaru ami yori ware wo hiki idashi tamae : sowa nanji wa waga toride nari.

5. Waga tamashii wo nanji no mi te ni yudanu : SHU yo, makoto no Kami yo, nanji wa ware wo aganai tamaeri.

6. Ware wa itsuwari no munashiki koto ni kokoro wo yosuru mono wo nikumu : ware wa tada SHU ni yori tanomu nari.

7. Ware wa nanji no awaremi wo yorokobi tanoshiman : nanji waga nayami wo kaerimi, waga tamashii no wazawai wo shiri tamaeri.

8. Nanji ware wo ata no te ni toji komeshime tamawazu : waga ashi wo hiroki tokero ni tate tamaeri.

9. Ware semari kurushimeri, SHU yo, ware wo awaremi tamae : waga me wa urci ni yorite otoroe, mi mo, tamashii mo otoroen.

10. Waga inochi wa kanashimi ni yorite kie yuki, waga toshi wa nageki ni yorite kie yuku nari : waga chikara wa waga fugi ni yorite otoroe, waga hone wa kare hatetari.

11. Ware moromoro no ata no yue ni soshiraru, waga tonari ni wa wakete hanahadashi : ai shiru mono ni wa imi habakarare, chimata nite ware wo miru mono sakete nogaru.

12. Ware wa shinitaru mono no gotoku wasurarete, hito no kokoro ni okarezu : ware wa yaburetaru utsuwa mono no gotoku nareri.

13. Sowa ware ōku no hito no soshiri wo kiki itaru tokoro ni osore ari : karera ware ni sakaraite tagai ni hakari, waga inochi wo sae toran to kuwadatetari.

14. Saredo SHU yo, ware nanji ni yori tanomeri : ware ieraku, Nanji wa waga Kami nari to.

15. Waga toki wa subete nanji no mi te ni ari : negawaku wa ware wo ata no te yori tasuke, ware ni oi semaru mono yori tasuke idashi tamae.

16. Nanji no shimobe no ue ni mi kao wo kagayakase : nanji no itsukushimi wo mote ware wo sukui tamae.

17. SHU yo, ware ni haji wo owashime tamau nakare, sowa ware nanji wo yobeba nari : negawaku wa ashiki mono ni haji wo ukeshime, Yomi ni arite kuchi wo tsugumashime tamae.

18. Itsuwari no kuchibiru wo tsugumashime tamae :

karera takaburi to anadori to wo mote midari ni tadashiki mono wo nonoshireba nari.

19. Nanji wo osoruru mono no tame ni takuwae tamaeru itsukushimi wa ōi naru kana: nanji ni yori tanomu mono no tame ni hito no ko no mae nite hodokoshi tamaeru itsukushimi wa ōi naru kana.

20. Nanji karera wo mi mae no hisoka naru tokoro ni kakushite, hito no hakarigoto yori manukareshime: kari-
io no uchi ni hisomasete, shita no arasoī wo sakeshime tamawan.

21. SHU wa homu beki kana: kengo naru shiro no naka nite, ayashimaruru bakari no itsukushimi wo ware ni arawashi tamaeri.

22. Ware odoroki awatete ieraku, Nanji no me no mae yori tataretari to: saredo ware nanji ni yobi motomeshi toki, nanji waga negai no koe wo kiki tamaeri.

23. Nanjira moromoro no seito yo, SHU wo itsukushime: SHU wa makoto aru mono wo mamori, takaburu mono ni omoku mukui wo hodokoshi tamau.

24. SHU wo machi nozomu yo, o-oshikare: nanjira mina kokoro wo katau seyo.

Dai XXXII Hen.

Yū.

1. Sono toga wo yurusaretaru mono wa saiwai nari: sono tsumi wo ōwaretaru mono wa saiwai nari.

2. Fugi wo SHU ni owaserarezaru mono wa saiwai nari : kokoro ni itsuwari naki mono wa saiwai nari.

3. Ware ii arawasazareshi toki wa, waga hone furubi otoroetari : ware hinemosu kanashimi sakebitareba nari.

4. Nanji no mi te wa yoru mo hiru mo waga ue ni arite omoshi : waga mi no uruoi wa kawarite natsu no hideri no gotoku nareri.

5. Ware nanji no mi mae ni waga tsumi wo arawashi : waga fugi wo ōwazariki.

Ware iu, Waga toga wo SHU ni ii arawasan to : kakute nanji waga tsumi no yokoshima wo yurushi tamaeri.

6. Sareba Kami wo uyamau mono wa nanji ni au koto wo ubeki ma ni nanji ni inoru beshi : ōmizu afure nagaruru tomo kanarazu sono mi ni oyobaji.

7. Nanji wa waga kakure ga nari : nanji nayami wo fusegite ware wo mamori, sukui no uta wo mote ware wo kakomi tamawan.

8. Ware nanji wo oshie, nanji wo ayumu beki michi ni michibiki : waga me wo nanji ni tomete satosan.

9. Nanjira wakimae naki uma no gotoku, usagi-uma no gotoku naru nakare : karera wa kutsuwa tazuna no gotoki gu wo mote hiki tomezuba, chikazuki kitaru koto nashi.

10. Ashiki mono wa kanashimi ōshi : saredo SHU ni yori tanomu mono wa awaremi nite kakomaren.

11. Tadashiki mono yo, SHU wo yorokobi tanoshime :

subete kokoro no naoki mono yo, yorokobi yobawaru
leshi.

Dai XXXIII Hen.

1. Tadashiki mono yo, SHU ni yorite yorokobe :
sambi wa naoki mono ni fusawashiki nari.
2. Koto wo mote SHU ni kansha seyo : tō suji no
koto wo mote Shū wo home utae.
3. Atarashiki uta wo Shu ni mukaite utai : yorokobi
no koe wo agete, takumi ni koto wo kaki narase.
4. SHU no mi kotoba wa naoshi : sono subete okonai
tamau tokoro makoto nari.
5. Shu wa gi to kōhei to wo konomi tamau : SHU no
itsukushimi wa amaneku chi ni mitsu.
6. Moromoro no ten wa SHU no mi kotoba ni yorite
nari : ten no bangun wa Shu no kuchi no iki ni yorite
tsukuraretari.
7. SHU wa unni no mizu wo atsumete uzudakaku shi :
fukaki fuchi wo kura ni osame tamau.
8. Zenchi wa SHU wo osoru beshi : yo ni sumeru
moromoro no hito wa SHU wo oji kashikomu beshi.
9. SHU ii tamaeba, sono koto nari : ōse tamaeba, sono
koto tateri.
10. SHU wa moromoro no kuni no hakarigoto wo
munashiku shi : moromoro no tami no omoi wo itazura ni
nashi tamau.

11. SHU no hakarigoto wa tokoshie ni tachi : sono mi kokoro no omoi wa yoyo ni itaru.

12. SHU wo onoga Kami to suru kuni wa saiwai nari : Shu no yuzuri ni erabaretaru tami wa saiwai nari.

13. SHU wa ten yori ukagai : subete no hito no kora wo mi tamau.

14. Sono imasu tokoro yori nozomi : chi ni sumu moromoro no hito wo misonawashi tamau.

15. Shu wa subete karera no kokoro wo tsukuri : sono nasu tokoro wo kotogotoku kangami tamau.

16. Ōsha ikusabito ōki wo mote sukui wo ezu : yūshi chikara ōi naru wo mote tasuke wo ezaru nari.

17. Uma wa sukui ni eki naku : sono ōi naru chikara mo hito wo tasukuru koto nakaran.

18. Miyo, SHU no me wa Shu wo osoruru mono no ue ni ari : sono awaremi wo nozomu mono no ue ni ari.

19. Kore wa karera no tamashii wo shi yori sukui : toshi uetaru toki ni mo nagaraeshime tamawan ga tame nari.

20. Warera no tamashii wa SHU wo machi nozomeri : Shu wa warera no tasuke, warera no tate nari.

21. Warera wa kiyoki mi na ni yori tanomeri : warera no kokoro wa Shu ni arite yorokoban.

22. SHU yo, warera nanji wo machi nozomeri : nega-waku wa awaremi wo warera no ue ni tare tamae.

Dai XXXIV Hen.

1. Ware tsune ni SHU wo iwai matsuran : Shu wo tatauru kotoba wa waga kuchi ni taeji.
2. Waga tamashii wa SHU ni yorite hoko'an : herikudaru mono wa kore wo kikite yorokobu beshi.
3. Ware to tomo ni SHU wo agameyo : warera tomo ni sono mi na wo tatae matsuran.
4. Ware SHU wo tazunetareba Shu ware ni kotae ; ware wo moromoro no osore yori tasuke idashi tamaeri.
5. Karera Shu wo aogi nozomite hikari wo kōbureri : karera no kao wa haji akaramu koto nashi.
6. Kono kurushimu mono sakebitareba SHU kore wo kiki : sono subete no nayami yori sukui idashi tamaeri.
7. SHU no tsukai wa Shu wo osoruru mono no mawari ni ari : ei wo tsuranete kore wo tasuku.
8. Nanjira SHU no megumi fukaki wo ajiwai shire : Shu ni yori tanomu mono wa saiwai nari.
9. Shu no seito yo, SHU wo osoreyo : Shu wo osoruru mono ni wa tomoshiki koto nashi.
10. Wakaki shishi wa tomoshiku shite uyuru koto ari : saredo SHU wo tazunuru mono wa yoki mono ni kaguru koto araji.
11. Kora yo, kitarite ware ni kike : SHU wo osoru beki koto wo nanjira ni oshien.

12. Tare ka inochi wo shitau mono ari ya : saiwai wo min tote inochi nagaki wo konomu mono ari ya ?

13. Nanji no shita wo osaete aku ni tsukashimezu : nanji no kuchibiru wo osaete itsuwari wo iwazarashimeyo.

14. Aku wo hanarete zen wo okonai : yawaragi wo motomete sechi ni kore wo tsutomeyo.

15. SHU no me wa tadashiki mono wo kacrimi : sono mimi wa karera no sakebi ni katabuku.

16. SHU no mi kao wa aku wo nasu mono ni mukai : sono ato wo chi yori tachi horoboshi tamau.

17. Tadashiki mono sakebitareba, SHU kore wo kiki : sono subete no nayami yori tasuke idashi tamaeri.

18. SHU wa kokoro no itami kanashimeru mono ni chikaku imashi : tamashii no kui kuzuoretaru mono wo sukui tamau.

19. Tadashiki mono wa nayami ōshi : saredo SHU wa mina sono naka yori tasuke idashi tamau.

20. SHU wa kare ga subete no hone wo mamori tamau : sono hitotsu dani oraruru koto nashi.

21. Aku wa ashiki mono wo korosan : tadashiki hito wo nikumu mono wa tsuminawaru beshi.

22. SHU wa sono shimobera no tamashii wo aganai tamau : SHU ni yori tanomu mono wa hitori dani tsuminawaruru koto nakaran.

Dai XXXV Hen.

7 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware ni arasou mono to arasoi : ware to tatakau mono to tatakai tamae.

2. Negawaku wa tate to ōtate to wo tori : waga tasuke ni tachi ide tamae.

3. Iloko wo nuki idashi tamaite ware ni oi semaru mono no michi wo fusagi : waga tamashii ni, Ware wa nanji no sukui nari to ii tamae.

4. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo tazunuru mono haji wo ete iyashimerare : ware wo sokonawan to hakaru mono shirizokerarete awate futamekan koto wo.

5. Negawaku wa karera kaze no mae naru momigara no gotoku : SHU no tsukai ni oi yararen koto wo.

6. Negawaku wa karera no michi kuraku katsu suberaka ni nari : SHU no tsukai ni owaren koto wo.

7. Karera wa yue naku ware ni mukaite ami wo ana ni fuse : yue naku waga tamashii ni mukaite ana wo ugachitari.

8. Negawaku wa omoi yoranu ma ni kare no horobi kitari : onoga fusetaru ami ni toraerare, mizukara sono horobi ni ochi iran koto wo.

9. Sareba waga tamashii wa SHU ni yorite yorokobi : sono sukui wo mote tanoshiman.

10. Waga subete no hone wa iwan : SHU yo, tare ka nanji ni taguu beki mono aran ?

Nanji wa kurushimu mono wo chikara tsuyoki mono yori sukui : kurushimu mono, mazushiki mono wo kasume ubau mono yori tasuke idashi tamau.

11. Kokoro ashiki akashibito okori : waga shirazaru koto wo najiri tou.

12. Karera wa aku wo mote waga zen ni mukui : waga tamashii wo yorube naki mono to seri.

13. Saredo ware karera ga yamishi toki ni wa aratae wo tsuke, kate wo tachite waga tamashii wo kurushime-tari : waga inori wa futokoro ni kaereri.

14. Waga kare ni naseru koto wo waga tonio waga harakara ni kotonarazu : haha no mo ni arite nageku ga gotoku kanashimi unataretari.

15. Saredo karera wa waga taoren to seshi toki, yoro-kobi tsudoï : waga shirazarishi toki oko no mono atsumari kitarite ware wo seme, ware wo sakite yamezariki.

16. Karera wa shuyen nite kitanaki koto wo noburu azakeribito no gotoku shi : ware ni mukaite ha wo kami naraseri.

17. Shu yo, itazura ni miru nomi ni shite ikuso no toki wo he tamau ya : negawaku wa waga tamashii no karera ni horobosaruru wo nogareshime, waga inochi wo wakaki shishi yori manukareshime tamae.

18. Ware ôi naru tsudoï ni arite nanji ni kansha shi : ôku no tami no naka nite nanji wo home tataen.

19. Itsuwari wo mote ware ni ata suru mono no waga

yue ni yorokobu koto wo yurushi tamau nakare : yue naku shite ware wo nikumu mono no tagai ni mekubase suru koto nakarashime tamae.

20. Karera wa yasuki wo katarazu : azamuki no koto-ba wo tsukuri mōkete kuni no uchi ni odayaka ni sumau mono wo sokonawan to hakaru.

21. Karera ware ni mukaite kuchi wo ake hiroge : Aa, miyo ya, miyo ya, warera no me kore wo mitari to ieri.

22. SHU yo, nanji sude ni kore wo mi tamaeri, negawaku wa modashi tamau nakare : Shu yo, ware ni tōzakari tamau nakare.

23. Waga Kami yo, waga Shu yo, oki tamae, same tamae : negawaku wa waga tame ni sabaki wo nashi, waga utae wo osame tamae.

24. SHU yo, waga Kami yo, nanji no gi ni shitagaite, ware wo sabaki tamae : waga koto ni yorite karera ni yorokobi wo eshime tamau nakare.

25. Karera ni sono kokoro no uchi nite, Aa kokochi yoki kana, miyo kore waga negaishi tokoro nari to iwashime tamau nakare : Warera kare wo nomi tsukuseri to iwashime tamau nakare.

26. Negawaku wa waga sokonawaruru wo yorokobu mono mina hajita awate futameki : ware ni mukaite hokoriga ni takaburu mono, haji to hazukashime to wo kin koto wo.

27. Waga gi wo yomisuru mono wo ba yorokobi utawashime tamae : SHU wa ōi naru kana, sono shimobe no saiwai wo yorokobi tamau to, tsune ni iwashime tamae.

28. Waga shita wa nanji no gi wo katari : hinemosu nanji no homare wo noben.

Dai XXXVI Hen.

1. Ashiki mono no toga wa waga kokoro no uchi ni katari : Soño me no mae ni Kami wo osoruru no osore aru koto nashi to ieri.

2. Kare wa mizukara sono me nite omonerite ieraku : Waga yokoshima arawaruru koto naku, nikumaruru koto nakaran to.

3. Sono kuchi no kotoba wa yokoshima nari, itsuwari nari : chi wo kobami, zen wo okonau koto wo yametari.

4. Kare wa sono fushido nite yokoshima naru koto wo hakari : yokaranu michi ni tachitomarite aku wo kirawazu.

5. SHU yo, nanji no itsukushimi wa ten ni ari : nanji no makoto wa kumo ni made oyobu.

6. Nanji no tadashiki wa Kami no yama no gotoku, nanji no sabaki wa ōi naru fuchi nari, SHU yo, nanji wa hito to kemono to wo mamori tamau.

7. Kami yo, nanji no itsukushimi wa tōtoki kana : hito no ko wa nanji no tsubasa no kage ni sakedokoro wo uru nari.

8. Nanji no ie no yutaka naru ni yorite kotogotoku aku koto wo en: nanji wa sono tanoshimi no kawa no mizu wo karera ni nomashime tamawan.

9. Sowa inochi no izumi wa nanji ni ari: warera wa nanji no hikari ni yorite hikari wo min.

10. Negawaku wa nanji wo shiru mono ni taezu awaremi wo hodokoshi: kokoro naoki mono ni taezu tadashiki wo hodokoshi tamae.

11. Negawaku wa takaburu mono no ashi ware wo fumu wo yurushi tamawazu: ashiki mono no te ware wo oi yarau wo yurushi tamau nakare.

12. Yokoshima wa okonau mono wa kashiko ni taoretari: karera uchi tuserarete mata tatsu koto atawazarubeshi.

Dai XXXVII Hen.

Yū.

1. Aku wo nasu mono no yue wo mote kokoro wo nayamuru nakare: fugi wo okonau mono ni mukaite netami wo okosu nakare.

2. Karera wa yagate kusa no gotoku karitorare: aoki na no gotoku uchi shioru beshi.

3. SHU ni yori tanomite zen wo okonae: kono kuni ni todomari, makoto wo mote kate to seyo.

4. SHU ni yorite yorokobi wo nase: Shu wa nanji ga kokoro no negai wo nanji ni atae tamawan.

5. Nanji no michi wo SHU ni yudaneyo: kare ni yori tanomaba kore wo nashi toge tamawan.

6. Shu wa hikari no gotoku nanji no gi wo akiraka ni shi : mahiru no gotoku nanji no utae wo akiraka ni nashi tamawan.

7. Nanji SHU no mae ni kuchi wo tsugumi, shinobite kore wo machi nozome : onoga michi wo ayumite sakayuru mono to, ashiki hakarigoto wo toguru hito to no yue wo mote kokoro wo nayamuru nakare.

8. Ikari wo yame, ikidōri wo suteyo : kokoro wo nayamuru nakare, kore aku wo okonau kata ni utsuran.

9. Aku wo okonau mono wa tachi horobosare : SHU wo machi nozomu mono wa kuni wo tsugu beshi.

10. Ashiki mono wa hisashikarazu shite use : nanji komaka ni sono tokoro wo omoi miru tomo, aru koto nakaran.

11. Saredo herikudaru mono wa kuni wo tsugi : yasuki no yutaka naru wo tanoshiman.

12. Ashiki mono wa tadashiki mono ni sakarawan tote hakarigoto wo megurashi : kore ni mukaite hagami seri.

13. Shu wa ashiki mono wo warai tamau : kare no hi kitaru wo mi tamaeba nari.

14. Ashiki mono wa tsurugi wo nuki, yumi wo hareri : kurushimu mono to mazushiki mono to wo taeshi, okonai naoki mono wo korosan to su.

15. Saredo sono tsurugi wa onoga mune wo sashi : sono yumi wa oraru beshi.

16. Tadashiki hito no moteru mono yoshi sukunaku tomo : ōku no ashiki mono no yūtake naru ni masareru.

17. Sowa ashiki mono no kaina wa oraru beshi : SHU wa tadashiki mono wo tasuke sasae tamau.

18. SHU wa mataki mono no moromoro no hi wo shiri tamau : karera no yuzuri wa kagiri naku hisashikaran.

19. Karera wazawai ni au toki haji wo owazu : toshi uetaru hi ni mo aku koto wo en.

20. Ashiki mono wa horobi : SHU no ata wa maki no sakae no karuru ga gotoku use, keburu no gotoku kie yukubeshi.

21. Ashiki mono wa mono karite tsugunowazu : tadashiki mono wa megumi ari katsu hodokoshi atau.

22. Kami no kotohogi tamau hito wa kuni wo tsugi : Kami no poroi tamau hito wa tachi horobosaru beshi.

23. Hito no ayumi wa SHU ni yorite sadameraru : sono yuku michi wo Shu wa yorokobi tamau.

24. Tatoi sono hito taoruru koto ari tomo, matakuchi fuseraruru koto nashi : SHU kare ga te wo tasuke sasae tamaeba nari.

25. Ware mukashi toshi wakaku shite ima oi tari : saredo tadashiki mono suterare, aruiwa sono sue kate wo koiariku wo mishi koto nashi.

26. Tadashiki mono wa hinemosu megumi ari katsu kashi atau : sono sue wa saiwai nari.

27. Aku wō hanarete zen wo nase : saraba nanji no sumai tokoshie naran.

28. SHU wa kōhei wo konomi, sono scito wo sute tamawazu : karera wa tokoshie ni mamori tasukerare, ashiki mono no sue wa tachi horobosaru beshi.

29. Tadashiki mono wa kuni wo tsugi : sono naka ni sumaite tokoshie ni oyoban.

30. Tadashiki mono no kuchi wa chie wo katari : sono shita wa kōhei wo nobu.

31. Kare ga Kani no nori wa sono kokoro ni ari : sono ayumi wa hito ayumi dani suberu koto araji.

32. Ashiki mono wa tadashiki mono wo hisomi ukagai : kore wo korosan to hakaru.

33. SHU wa tadashiki mono wo ashiki mono no te ni nokoshi tamawazaru beshi : sabaki no toki ni mo tsuminai tamau koto araji.

34. SHU wo machi nozomite sono michi wo mamore, saraba nanji wo agete kuni wo tsugase tamau : ashiki mono tachi horobosaruru toki ni nanji kore wo min.

35. Ware ashiki mono wo mishi ni takeku shite habikoreri : oi tachi no chi ni sakae shigereru ki no gotoshi.

36. Shikaredomo kare wo yogiri miru ni naku narinu : ware kore wo tazuneshikado au koto wo ezariki.

37. Mataki hito ni me wo sosoge, mata naoki hito wo miyo : odayaka naru hito ni wa nochi ari.

38. Tsumi wo okasu monora wa tomo ni horobosare : ashiki mono no nochi wa kanarazu tataru beshi.

39. Tadashiki mono no sukui wa SHU yori izu : Shu wa karera ga kurushimi no toki no toride nari.

40. SHU wa karera wo tasukè, karera wo toki hanachi tamau : karera wo ashiki mono yori toki hanachite sukui tamau, karera wa Shu wo sono sakedokoro to sureba nari

Dai XXXVIII Hen

8 Nichi. Asa.*

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa ikidōri wo mote ware wo seme tamau nakare : hageshiki ikari wo mote ware wo korashime tamau nakare.

2. Nanji no ya ware ni atari : nanji no mi te itaku ware wo osaetari.

3. Nanji no ikari ni yorite waga niku ni wa mataki tokoro naku : waga tsumi ni yorite waga hone ni wa sukoyaka naru tokoro nashi.

4. Waga fugi wa waga kōbe wo sugite takaku : omoni no gotoku oigatashi.

5. Waga kizu ashiki nioi wo hanachite kusare tadaretari : waga oroka naru ni yorite nari.

6. Ware ore kagamite itaku nageki unataretari : ware hinemosu kanashimi ariku.

7. Waga koshi wa kotogotoku yakuru ga gotoku : waga niku ni mataki tokoro nashi.

8. Ware otoroe hate itaku kizu tsukerare : kokoro no yasukarazaru ni yorite umeki sakeberi.

9. Aa Shu yo, waga subete no negai wa nanji no mi mae ni ari : waga nageki wa nanji ni kakururu koto nashi.

10. Waga mune odorī, waga chikara otoroe : waga me no hikari mo mata ware wo hanaretari.

11. Waga tomo, waga shitashimeru mono wa, waga kizu wo mite tōzakari : waga tonari mo mata haruka ni tateri.

12. Waga inochi wo tazunuru mono wa wana wo mō ke : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono wa ashiki koto wo ii, mata hinemosu tabakari wo hakaru.

13. Shika wa aredo ware wa mimishii no gotoku kikazu : ware wa kuchi wo hirakanu ōshi no gotoshi.

14. Ware wa kikazaru hito no gotoku : kuchi ni koto age senu hito no gotoshi.

15. Shu yo, ware nanji wo machi nozomeri : Shu waga Kami yo, nanji kanarazu kotae tamau beshi.

16. Ware saki ni iu, Osorakuwa karera waga koto ni yorite yorokobi : waga ashi no suberan toki ware ni mukaite hokorigani takaburan to.

17. Ware taoruru bakari ni narinu : waga kanashimi wa taezu waga mae ni ari.

18. Ware mizukara fugi wo ii arawashi : waga tsumi no tame ni kanashiman.

19. Waga ata wa iki hatarakite takeku : yue naku shite ware wo uramuru mono ōshi.

20. Aku wo mote zen ni mukuyuru mono waga ata to nareri : ware yoki koto ni shitagau ga yue nari.

21. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo hanare tamau nakare : waga Kami yo, ware ni tōzakari tamau nakare.

22. Toku kitarite ware wo tasuke tamae : waga sukui, waga Shu yo.

Dai XXXIX Hen.

1. Ware saki ni ieri, Ware shita wo mote tsumi wo okasazaran tame ni waga subete no michi wo tsutsushini : ashiki mono no waga mae ni oru aida wa waga kuchi ni kutsuwa wo kaken to.

2. Ware modashite ōshi to nari, yoki koto sura kooba ni idasazariki : waga urei nao okoreri.

3. Waga kokoro waga kuchi ni atsuku nari, omoi tsuzukuru hodo ni hi moetari : kakute waga shita wo mote ieraku.

4. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga owari to waga hi no ikubaku naru to wo shirashime tamae : waga hakanaki wo shirashime tamae.

5. Miyo, nanji waga subete no hi wo tsuka no ma ni sugisarashime tamau : waga inochi mi mae nite wa naki ni kotonarazu.

Geni subete no hito wa munashi : mina sono sakari no toki dani mo munashikarazaru wa nashi.

6. Hito no yo ni aru wa kage ni kotonarazu, sono omoi nayamu koto wa munashikarazaru nashi : sono tsumi takuwōru mono tare no te ni osamaru wo shirazu.

7. Shu yo, ware ima nani wo ka matan : waga nozomi wa nanji ni ari.

8. Negawaku wa ware wo subete no toga yori tasuke idashi tamae : oroka naru mono ni soshiraruru koto nakarashime tamae.

9. Ware wa modashite kuchi wo hirakazariki : sowa nanji kore wo nashi tamaeba nari.

10. Negawaku wa nanji no seme wo ware yori hanachi tamae : ware nanji no mi te ni uchi korasaruru ni yorite horoburu bakari ni narinu.

11. Nanji tsumi wo semete ito wo korashi sono shitai yorokobu tokoro no mono wo shimi no kurau ga gotoku kie useshime tamau : geni moromoro no hito wa munashikarazaru nashi.

12. Aa SHU yo, negawaku wa waga inori wo kiki, waga sakebi ni mimi wo katabuke tamae : waga namida wo mite modashi tamau nakare.

Ware wa nanji ni yoru tabibito nari : subete waga oyatachi no gotoku yadoreru mono nari.

13. Ware koko wo sarite usenan to su : negawaku wa mi sugushite ware wo sawayaka narashime tamae.

Dai XL Hen.

1. Ware tae shinobite SHU wo machi nozomitari : Shu ware ni mukaite waga sakebi wo kiki tamaeri.

2. Shu mata ware wo horobi no ana to hiji to no uchi yori tori idashi : waga ashi. wo iwa no ue ni oki, waga ayumi wo kataku shi tamaeri.

3. Shu wa atarashiki uta wo waga kuchi ni oki, wāra no Kami ni sambu wo sasageshime tamau : ōku no hito wa kore wo mite osore katsu SHU ni yori tanoman.

4. SHU wo onoga tanomi to nasu hito wa saiwai nari : takaburu mono ni yorazu, itsuwari ni katabuku mono ni yorazaru hito wa saiwai nari.

5. Waga Kami EHŌBA yo, nanji no nashi tamaeru kusushiki mi waza to, warera ni mukau omoi to wa ito ōshi : warera wa mi mae ni kore wo tsurane iu koto atawazu.

Ware wa kore wo ii noben to negau : saredo sono kazu kazoyuru koto atawazu.

6. Nanji ikenie to sonaemono to wo yorokobi tamawazu : nanji waga mimi wo hiraki tamaeri, nanji hansai to zaisai to wo motome tamawazu.

7. Sono toki ware ieraku, Miyo, ware kitaran : waga koto wo fumi no maki ni shirushitari.

8. Waga Kami yo, ware wa mi kokoro ni shitagau koto wo tanoshimu : nanji no nori wa waga kokoro no uchi ni ari.

9. Ware ōi naru tsudoi nite gi wo tsuge shimeseri : miyo, ware kuchibiru wo tojizu, SHU yo, nanji kore wo shiri tamau.

10. Ware nanji no gi wo waga kokoro no uchi ni hime okazu, nanji no shinjitsu to nanji no sukui to wo nobe tsutaetari : ware nanji no itsukushimi to nanji no makoto to wo ōi naru tsudoi ni kakusazariki.

11. SHU yo, nanji awaremi wo ware ni oshimi tamau nakare : itsukushimi to makoto wo mote tsune ni ware wo mamori tamae.

12. Kazoe gataki wazawai ware wo kakomi : waga fugi ware ni oishikite aogi miru koto atawanu made ni narinu.

Waga tsumi no ōki koto waga kashira no ke ni mo masari : waga kokoro kie usuru bakari nari.

13. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo sukui tamae : SHU yo, toku kitarite ware wo tasuke tamae.

14. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo tazune horobosan to suru mono mina haji awaten koto wo : waga sokonawaruru wo yorokobu mono mina ushiro ni shirizokite haji wo owan koto wo.

15. Negawaku wa ware ni mukaite, Aa miyo ya, miyo

ya, to iu mono odoroki : onoga haji ni yorite osoren koto wo.

16. Negawaku wa nanji wo tazune motomuru mono mina nanji ni yorite tanoshimi yorokoban koto wo : nanji no sukui wo shitau mono tsune ni SHU wa ōi naru kana to tonaen koto wo.

17. Ware wa kurushimi katsu tomoshi : saredo Shu ware wo nengorō ni omoi tamau.

Nanji wa waga tasuke nari, ware wo sukui tamau mono nari : aa waga Kami yo, negawaku wa tamerai tamau nakare.

Dai XLI Hen.

Yū.

1. Yowaki ito wo kaerimiru mono wa saiwai nari : SHU kakaru mono wo wazawai no hi ni tasuke tamawan.

2. SHU kore wo mamori kore wo nagaraeshime tamawan, kare wa kono chi ni arite saiwai wo en : nanji kare wo sono ata no nozomi ni makasete watashi tamau nakare.

3. SHU wa kare ga wazurai no toko ni aru wo tasuke tamawan : nanji kare ga yameru toki, sono fusuma wo shiki kae tamawan.

4. Ware ieraku, SHU yo, ware wo awaremi, waga tamashii wo iyashi tamae : ware nanji ni mukaite tsumi wo okashitari to.

5. Waga ata ware wo soshirite ieri : Kare izure no toki ni shini, izure no toki ni sono na horobin to.

6. Kare mata ware wo min tote kitaru toki wa itsuwari wo katari yokoshima wo sono kokoro ni atsume, hoka ni idete wa kore wo nobu.

7. Subete ware wo nikumu mono tagai ni sasayaki : ware wo sokonawan tote ai hakaru.

8. Karera iu, Kare ni hitotsu no wazawai tsuki matoi-tari : kare taore fushite futatabi okuru koto nakaran to.

9. Waga tanomi to seshi mono, waga kate wo kuraishi shitashiki tomo sae mo : ware ni somukite sono kubisu wo agetari.

10. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo awaremi tamae : ware wo okoshite karera ni mukuyuru koto wo esase tamae.

11. Waga ata ware ni uchi kachite yorokobu koto atawazu : kore ni yorite ware shiru nanji ga ware wo mede itsukushimi tamau koto wo.

12. Nanji ware wo mamorite waga matakai wo tamotashime : ware wo tokoshie ni mi kao no mae ni oki tamau.

13. Isuraeru no Kami EHIBA wa homu beki kana : tokoshie yori tokoshie made homu beki kana. Amen. Amen

Dai XLII Hen.

I Aa Kami yo, shika no tanigawa wo shitai aegu ga gotoku : waga tamashii mo nanji wo shitai aegu nari.

2. Waga tamashii wa kawakeru gotoku ni Kami wo shitau, ikeru Kami wo zo shitau : izure no toki ni ka ware yukite Kami no mi mae ni iden.

3. Karera hinemosu ware ni mukaite, Nanji no Kami wa izuku ni ari ya to iu : ware wa tada namida nomi yoru hiru sosogite, waga kate to seri.

4. Ware mukashi mure wo nashite, iwai no hi wo mamoru ōku no hito to tomo ni yuki : yorokobi to sambu no koe wo agete, karera wo Kami no ie ni tomonaitari.

Ware ima korera no koto wo omoi okoshi : waga uchi yori tamashii wo sosogi idasu nari.

5. Aa waga tamashii yo, nanji nanzo unataruru ya : nanzo waga uchi ni omoi midaruru ya.

Nanji Kami wo machi nozome : ware ni mi kao no tasuke arite, ware nao waga Kami wo home tatau bekereba nari.

6. Waga Kami yo, waga tamashii wa waga uchi ni unataru : sareba ware Yorudan no chi mata Herumon yori Mizaru no yama yori nanji wo omoi izu.

7. Nanji no ōdaki no hibiki ni yōrite fuchi buchi yobi kotae : nanji no nami, nanji no ōnami kotogotoku waga ue wo koe yukeri.

8. Saredo hiru wa SHU sono awaremi wo hodokoshi tamawan ; yoru wa Shu no uta ware to tomo ni ari, kore waga inochi no Kami ni sasaguru inciri nari.

9. Ware waga iwa naru Kami ni iwan, Nanji nanzo ware wo wasure tamaishi ya : ware nanzo ata no shietage ni yorite kanashimi yuku ya.

10. Waga hone mo kudakuru bakari ni waga teki ware wo nonoshireri : karera hinemosu ware ni mukaite iu, Nanji no Kami wa izuku ni ari ya to.

11. Aa waga tamashii yo, nanji nanzo unataruru ya : nanzo waga uchi ni omoi midaruru ya.

Nanji Kami wo machi nozome : ware nao waga kao no tasuke naru waga Kami wo home tatau bekereba nari.

Dai XLIII Hen.

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo sabaki, nasake shiranu tami ni mukaite waga utae wo agetsurai tamae : tabakari ōki, yokoshima naru hito yori ware wo tasuke idashi tamae.

2. Nanji wa waga chikara no Kami nari, nanzo ware wo sute tamaishi ya : ware nanzo ata no shietage ni yorite kanashimi yuku ya.

3. Negawaku wa nanji no hikari to nanji no makoto to wo hanachite, ware wo michibiki : sono kiyoki yama to sono agebari to ni yukashime tamae.

4. Saraba ware Kami no saidan ni yuki, mata waga yorokobi yorokobu Kami ni yukan : aa Kami yo, waga Kami yo, ware koto wo mote nanji wo home tataen.

5. Aa waga tamashii yo, nanji nanzo unataruru ya :
nanzo waga uchi ni onioi midaruru ya.

Nanji Kami wo machi nozome : ware nao waga
kao no tasuke naru waga Kami wo home tatau bekereba
nari.

Dai XLIV Hen.

9 Nichi. Asa.

1. Aa Kami yo, nanji wa mukashi warera no oyatachi
no hi ni mi waza wo nashi tamaeri : warera kore nimi ni
kiki, oyatachi kore wo warera ni tsugetariki.

2. Nanji mi te wo mote moromoro no kunibito wo oi
shirizoke, warera no oyatachi wo ue : moromoro no tami
wo nayamashite, warera no oyatachi wo habikorase tama-
iki.

3. Karera wa onoga tsurugi ni yorite kuni wo eshi ni
arazu : onoga kaina ni yorite kachi wo eshi ni arazu.

Tada nanji no migi no te, nanji no kaina, nanji no
kao no hikari ni yoreri : sowa nanji karera wo megumi
tamaitareba nari.

4. Kami yo, nanji wa waga Ō nari : negawaku wa
meijite Yakobu no tami ni sukui wo hodokoshi tamae.

5. Warera wa nanji ni yorite teki wo taoshi : warera
ni sakaraite okori tatsu mono wo mi na ni yorite fumi
nijiru beshi.

6. Sowa ware waga yumi ni yori tanomazu : waga tsurugi mo mata ware wo sukuu koto atawazareba nari.

7. Nanji warera wo teki yori sukui : warera wo nikumu mono wo hazukashime tamaeri.

8. Warera hinemosu Kami ni yorite hokoreri : warera tokoshie ni nanji no mi na ni kansha sen.

9. Shikaru ni ima wa nanji warera wo sutete, haji wo owase tamaeri : warera no ikusabito to tomo ni ide yuki tamawazu.

10. Warera wo teki no mae yori shirizokashime tamaeri : warera wo nikumu mono sono kokoro no mama ni warera wo kasume ubaeri.

11. Nanji warera wo shoku ni sonaeraruru hitsuji no gotoku ni atae : warera wo moromoro no kunibito no naka ni chirashi tamaeri.

12. Nanji uru tokoro naku shite sono tami wo uri : sono atai ni yorite nanji no tomi wo mashi tamawazariki.

13. Nanji warera wo tonaribito ni soshirashime : warera wo meguru mono ni azakeri anadorashime tamaeri.

14. Moromoro no kuni no naka ni warera wo kotokusa to nashi : moromoro no tami no naka ni warera wo kashira furaruru mono to nashi tamaeri.

15. Waga hazukashime hinemosu waga mae ni ari : waga kao no haji ware wo ōeri.

16. Kore ware wo soshiri, ware wo nonoshiru mono no

koe ni yori : ware ni ada shi, ware ni urami wo mukuyuru mono no yue ni yoreri.

17. Korera no koto mina warera ni nozomedomo, nao nanji wo wasurezu : warera nanji no keiyaku wo itsuwari mamoru koto arazariki.

18. Warera no kokoro shirizokazu : warera no ayumi nanji no michi wo hanarezu.

19. Saredo nanji wa no-inu no sumika nite warera wo kizutsuke : shi no kage wo mote warera wo ōi tamaeri.

20. Warera moshi onore no Kami no mi na wo wasure taran ni wa : aruiwa warera no te wo adashi kami ni nobeshi koto aran ni wa.

21. Kami wa kore wo tadashi tamawazaran ya : Kami wa kokoro no kakuretaru koto wo mo shiri tamau.

22. Warera wa hinemosu nanji no tame ni shi ni wata-sare : hofuraren to suru hitsuji no gotoku seraretari.

23. Shu yo, same tamae, ika nareba neburi tamau ya : oki tamae, warera wo tokoshie ni sute tamau nakare.

24. Ika nareba mi kao wo kakushi tamau ya : ika nareba warera ga ukuru nayami to shietage to wo wasure tamau ya.

25. Warera no tamashii wa kaganite chiri ni fushi : warera no hara wa tsuchi ni tsukitari.

26. Negawaku wa okite warera wo tasuke tamae : nanji no itsukushimi no yue wo mote warera wo aganai tamae.

Dai XLV Hen.

1. Waga kokoro wa uruwashiki koto nite afuru, ware wa Ō no tame ni yomitaru mono wo ii iden : waga shita wa sumi yakeku mono kaku hito no fude nari.

2. Nanji wa hito no kora ni masarite uruwashi, mi-yabi sono kuchibiru ni sosogaru : kono yue ni Kami wa tokoshie ni nanji wo sakiwai tamaeri.

3. Masurao yo, nanji sono tsurugi wo obi : sono sakae sono i wo koshi ni obu beshi.

4. Nanji makoto to nyūwa to tadashiki to no tame ni i wo takumashiku shi, kachi wo ete nori susume : nanji no migi no te nanji ni osoru beki koto wo oshien.

5. Nanji no ya wa toku shite Ō no ata no mune wo tsuranuki : moromoro no tami wa nanji no moto ni taoru.

6. Kami yo, nanji no mi kura wa iyatōnagaku : nanji no kuni no tsue wa kōhei no tsue nari.

7. Nanji wa gi wo itsukushimi aku wo nikumu . kono yue ni Kami, nanji no Kami wa, yorokobi no abura wo nanji no tomo yori masarite, nanji ni sosogi tamaeri.

8. Nanji no koromo ni wa mina motsuyaku rokwai nikkei no kaori ari : ōgoto no ne zōge no tonodono yori idete nanji wo yorokobashimetari.

9. Nanji ga tōtoki onna no naka ni wa ōtachi no musume ari : kisasi wa Ofuru no kogane wo kazarite nanji no migi ni tatsu.

10. Musume yo, kike, me wo sosoge, nanji no mimi wo katabukeyo : nanji no tami to nanji ga chichi no ie to wo wasureyo.

11. Saraba Ō wa nanji no uruwashiki wo shitawan : Ō wa nanji no Shu nari, kore wo fushi ogame.

12. Tsuru no musume wa okurimono wo mote kitari : tami no uchi no tomeru mono mo mata nanji no megumi wo koi motomen.

13. Ō no musume wa tononouchi nite itodo sakae kagayaki : sono koromo wa kogane wo mote ori naseri.

14. Kare wa nuimono seru koromo'wo kite, Ō no moto ni izanawaru : kore ni tomonaeru otome mo sono ato ni shitagaite, nanji no moto ni michibikare yukan.

15. Karera wa yorokobi to tanoshimi to wo mote izanaware : kaku shite Ō no tononouchi ni iran.

16. Nanji no kora wa oyatachi ni kawarite tachi : nanji wa kore wo zenchi ni kimi to nasan.

17. Ware nanji no na wo yorozu yo ni shirashimen : yue ni moromoro no tami wa iyatōnagaku nanji ni kansha su beshi.

Dai XLVI Hen.

1. Kami wa warera no sakedokoro nari, chikara nari : nayameru toki no ito chikaki tasuke nari.

2. Sareba tatoi chi wa kawaru tomo : yama wa umi no monaka ni utsuru tomo.

3. Yoshi sono mizu wa nari todorokite sawagu tomo : sono afure kitaru ni yorite yama wa yurugu tomo warera wa osoreji.

4. Kawa ari, sono nagare Kami no miyako wo yorokobashime : Ito Takaki mono no sumi tamau seijo wo yorokobashimu.

5. Kami sono naka ni imaseba miyako wa ugokaji : Kami wa asa tsuto ni kore wo tasuke tamawan.

6. Moromoro no tami wa sawagi tachi, moromoro no kuni wa ugokitari : Kami sono koe wo idashi tamaeba, chi wa yagate tokenu.

7. Bangun no SHU wa warera to tomo ni ari : Yakobu no Kami wa warera no takaki yagura nari.

8. Kitarite SHU no mi waza wo miyo : Shu wa ōku no osoru beki koto wo chi ni nashi tamaeri.

9. Shu wa chi no hate made mo tatakai wo yame-shime : yumi wo ori, hoko wo tachi, ikusaguruma wo hi nite yaki tamau

10. Nanjira shizumarite ware no Kami taru wo shire : ware wa moromoro no kuni no uchi ni agamerare, zenchi ni agameraru beshi.

11. Bangun no SHU wa warera to tomo ni ari : Yakobu no Kami wa warera no takaki yagura nari.

Dai XLVII Hen.

Yū

1. Moromoro no tami yo, te wo uchi narase : yorokobi no koe wo age Kami ni mukaite sakebe.
2. SHU wa Ito Takashi mata osoroshi : zenchi wo shiroshimesu ōi naru Ō ni mashimasu nari.
3. Shu wa moromoro no tami wo warera ni shitagawase : moromoro no kuni wo warera no ashi no moto ni matsurowase tamawan.
4. Shu wa warera no tame ni yuzuri wo erabi tamawan : kore sono itsukushimi tamau Yakobu no homare nari.
5. Kami wa yorokobi sakebu koe to tomo ni nobori : SHU wa rappa no koe to tomo ni nobori tamaeri.
6. Home utae, Kami wo home utae : home utae, warera no Ō wo home utaeyo.
7. Kami wa zenchi no Ō nari : oshie no uta wo mote home utaeyo.
8. Kami wa moromoro no kuni wo sube osame tamau : Kami wa sono kiyoki mi kura ni suwari tamau.
9. Moromoro no tami no kimitachi wa tsudoï kitarite Aburahamu no Kami no tami to nareri : chi no moromoro no tate wa Kami no mono nari, Kami wa ito tōtoki kana.

Dai XLVIII Hen.

1. SHU wa ōi nari, itaku tataerare tamau beshi : warera no Kami no miyako sono kiyoki yama no ue nite home-rare tamau beshi.

2. Shion no yama wa kita no hashi takaku uruwashi, yorokobi wo zenchi ni atau : koko wa ōi naru Ō no miyako nari.

3. Sono moromoro no tono no uchi ni Kami wa onore wo arawashi : takaki yagura to shite arawashi tamaeri.

4. Miyo, ōtachi tsudoī atsumareri : saredo to no ni sugi yukinu.

5. Karera wa miyako wo mite ayashimi : katsu osorete tachimachi nogare sareri.

6. Ononoki karera ni nozomi : sono kurushimi wa ko wo uman to suru onna no gotoshi.

7. Nanji wa kochikaze wo okoshi : Tarushishi no fune wo yaburi tamau.

8. Saki ni kikishi gotoku, ima bangun no SHU no miyako, warera no Kami no miyako nite, miru koto wo etari : Kami wa kono miyako wo tokoshie made kataku shi tamawan.

9. Kami yo, warera wa nanji no miya ni tsudoī : sono uchi nite mi itsukushimi wo omoeri.

10. Kami yo, nanji no homare wa sono mi na no goto-ku chi no hate ni made oyoberi : nanji no migi no te wa tadashiki nite miteri.

11. Nanji no moromoro no sabaki ni yorite Shion no yama wa yorokobi : Yuda no musumetachi wa tanoshimu beshi.

12. Shion no mawari wo ayumi : amaneku megurite sono yagura wo kazoeyo :

13. Sono ishigaki ni me wa tome, sono moromoro no tono wo miyo : nanjira kore wo nochi no yo ni katari tsutaen ga tame nari.

14. Sowa kono Kami wa iyatōnaga ni warera no Kami ni mashimaseri : warera wo shinuru made michibiki tamawan.

Dai XLIX Hen.

1. Moromoro no tami yo, kike : subete chi ni sumeru mono mimi wo sobadateyo.

2. Iyashiki mono mo, tōtoki mono mo, kike : tomeru mono, mazushiki mono tomo ni kiku beshi.

3. Waga kuchi wa kashikoki koto wo katari : waga kokoro wa satoki koto wo omowan.

4. Ware mimi wo tatoe ni katabuke : koto wo nara-shite waga kasuka naru kotoba wo toki arawasan.

5. Aku no hi ni wa ikade osoru beki ya : fugi ware wo uchi kakomi waga kubisu wo torōru tomo, ware ikade osoru beki ya.

6. Onoga tomi wo tanomu mono mo : takara ōki wo hokoru mono mo ;

7. Tare hitori onoga harakara wo aganau koto atawazu : kore ga tame ni aganai shiro wo Kami ni sasaguru koto wo ezū.

8. Sowa tamashii wo aganau ni wa tsuie ito ōshi : kono koto wo tokoshie ni sute okazaru wo ezareba nari.

9. Tare hitori harakara wo tokoshie ni nagaraeshimuru koto atawazu : mata kuchizarashimuru koto atawazu.

10. Sowa satoki monō mo shini, oroka mono mo, shiremono mo hitoshiku horobi : sono tomi wo adashibito ni nokosu koto wa tsune ni miru tokoro nari.

11. Karera hisoka ni omou, Waga ie wa tokoshie ni nokori, waga sumai wa yoyo ni itaran to : karera wa sono chi ni onoga na wo owasetari.

12. Saredo hito wa homare no naka ni nagaku todomazaru : horobi usuru kemono no gotoshi.

13. Karera no kono michi wa oroka nari : saredo nochi no hito wa sono kotoba wo yoshi to sen.

14. Karera wa hitsuji no mure no gotoku ni Yomi no mono to sadamerare : shi wa kore ga bokusha to naran.

Naoki mono ashita ni karera wo osamen : sono uruwashiki wa Yomi ni horobosarete yadoru tokoro nakaru beshi.

15. Saredo Kami wa waga tamashii wo Yomi no chikara yori aganai tamawan : sowa ware wo uke tamau bekereba nari.

16. Nanji hito no tomu toki osoruru nakare : sono ie no sakae kuwawaran toki odoroku nakare.

17. Kare no shinuru toki wa nani hitotsu tazusae yuku koto atawazu : sono sakae wa kore ni shitagaite kudararu koto wo seji.

18. Kakaru hito wa iki nagarōru hodo ni onoga tamashii wo shuku suru tomo : mata mizukara wo atsū suru ga yue ni, hitobito nanji wo homuru tomo.

19. Nanji oyatachi no yo ni yukan : karera wa taete hikari wo mizaru beshi.

20. Tōtoki naka ni ite satorazaru hito ari : karera wa horobi usuru kemono no gotoshi.

Dai L. Hen.

10 Nichi. Asa.

1. Zennō no Kami EHŌBA mikotonori shi : hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made amaneku chi wo yobi tamaeri.

2. Kami wa hikari wo hanachi : uruwashiki no kiwami naru Shion yori hanachi tamaeri.

3. Warera no Kami wa kitarite modashi tamawaji : hi sono mi mae ni mono wo yaki tsukushi, hayachi sono mawari ni fuki aren.

4. Kami wa ue naru ten wo yobi, mata chi wo yobi tamawan : kore sono tami wo sabakan ga tame nari.

5. Waga seito wo waga moto ni atsumeyo : sonaemono wo mote ware to keiyaku wo tateshi mono wo atsumeyo to.

6. Moromoro no ten wa Kami no gi wo arawasan : Kami wa mizukara sabakibito nari.

7. Waga tami yo, kike, ware mono iwan, Isuraeru yo, kike, ware nanji ni mukaite akashi wo nasan : ware wa Kami, nanji no Kami nari.

8. Waga nanji wo semuru wa sonaemono no yue ni arazu : nanji no hansei wa tsune ni waga mae ni ari.

9. Ware wa nanji no ie yori oushi wo torazu : nanji no ori yori oyagi wo torumaji.

10. Hayashi no moromoro no kemono wa waga mono nari : yama no ue no chiji no kedomono mo mina shikari.

11. Ware wa yama no subete no tori wo shiru : no no takeki kemono wa mina waga mono nari.

12. Tatoi ware uuru tomo nanji ni tsugeji : sekai to sono naka ni mitsuru mono to wa waga mono nareba nari.

13. Ware ikade oushi no niku wo kurai : ikade oyagi no chi wo noman ya.

14. Kansha no sonaemono wo Kami ni sasageyo : nanji no chikai wo Ito Takaki mono ni tsugunoe.

15. Nayami no hi ni ware wo yoke : ware nanji wo tasuken, shikashite nanji ware wo agamu beshi.

16. Shika wa aredo, Kami ashiki mono ni ii tama-waku : Nanji nani no kakawari arite, waga okite wo nol e, waga keiyaku wo kuchi ni torishi ya.

17. Nanji wa oshie wo nikumi : waga kotoba wo sono ushiro ni sutsuru mono nari.

18. Nanji nusubito wo mireba kore wo yoshi to shi : taware wo okonau mono no katōdo to nareri.

19. Nanji sono kuchi wo aku ni watashi : nanji no shita wa tabakari wo kumi naseri.

20. Nanji suwarite harakara wo soshiri : onoga haha no ko wo shii nonoshireri.

21. Nanji korera no koto wo nashishi wa ware modashinureba, nanji ware wo onore ni samo nitaru mono to omoeri : saredo ware nanji wo semete, sono tsumi wo nanji no ma no atari ni tsuranu beshi.

22. Kami wo wasururu mono yo, ima kono koto wo omoe : osoraku wa ware nanji wo kaki sakan toki tasukuru mono araji

23. Kansha no sonaemono wo sasaguru mono wa ware wo agamu : onore no okonai wo tsutsushimu mono ni wa ware Kami no sukui wo arawasan.

Dai LI Hen.

1. Aa Kami yo, negawaku wa nanji no itsukushimi ni yorite ware wo awaremi : nanji no awaremi no ōki ni yorite waga moromoro-no toga wo keshi tamae.

2. Waga fugi wo kotogotoku arai sari : ware wo waga tsumi yori kiyome tamae.

3. Ware wa waga toga wo shiru : waga tsumi wa tsunē ni waga mae ni ari.

4. Ware wa hitoe ni nanji ni tsumi wo okashi, mi mae ni ashiki koto wo okonaeri : sareba nanji mono iu toki wa gi to serare, nanji sabaku toki wa isagiyoshi to serare tamau.

5. Miyo, ware yokoshima no uchi ni umare : waga haha tsumi nō uchi ni arite ware wo haramitariki

6. Nanji wa waga kokoro no uchi ni makoto aran koto wo nozomi tamau : waga kakuretaru tokoro ni chie wo shirashime tamawan.

7. Hisopu wo mote ware wo kiyome tamae, saraba ware kiyomaran : ware wo arai tamae, saraba ware yuki yori mo shirokaran

8. Negawaku wa ware ni yorokobi to tanoshimi to wo kikase : nanji ga kudakishi hone wo yorokobase tamae.

9. Negawaku wa mi kao wo waga subete no tsumi yori somuke : waga subete no fugi wo keshi tamae.

10. Aa Kami yo, waga tame ni kiyoki kokoro wo tsukuri : waga uchi ni naoki rei wo arata ni okoshi tamae.

11. Ware wo mi mae yori sute tamau nakare : nanji no kiyoki rei wo ware yori tori tamau nakare.

12. Nanji no sukui no yorokobi wo ware ni kaeshi : jiyū no Mitama wo ataete ware wo tamochi tamae.

13. Saraba ware toga wo okaseru mono ni nanji no michi wo oshien : tsumibito wa nanji ni kaeri kitaru beshi.

14. Kami yo, waga sukui no Kami yo, chi wo naga-shishi tsumi yori ware wo tasuke idashi tamae : waga shita wa koe takaraka ni nanji no gi wo utawan.

15. Shu yo, waga kuchibiru wo hiraki tamae : saraba waga kuchi nanji no homare wo arawasan.

16. Nanji wa sonaemono wo konomi tamawazu, moshi shikarazuba ware kore wo sasagen : nanji mata hansai wo mo yorokobi tamawazu

17. Kami no motome tamau sonaemono wa kudaketaru tamashii nari : Kami yo, nanji wa kudaketaru kuishi kokoro wo karoshime tamaumaji.

18. Negawaku wa mi kokoro ni shitagaite Shion wo sakiwai : Erusaremu no ishigaki wo kizuki tamae.

19. Sono toki nanji gi no sonaemono to, hansai to, mataki hansai to wo yorokobi tamawan : kakute hitobito nanji no saidan ni oushi wo sasagu beshi.

Dai LII Hen.

1. Takeki mono yo, nanji ika nareba ashiki kuwadate wo mote mizukara hokoru ya : Kami no awaremi wa tsune ni taezaru nari

2. Nanji no shita wa ashiki koto wo hakari : toki kamisori no gotoku itsuwari wo okonau.

3. Nanji wa zen yori mo aku wo tashimi : tadashiki wo iu yori mo itsuwari wo iu wo konomu.

4. Nanji wa subete no mono wo kui horobosu kotoba wo konomu : aa, tabakari no shita naru kana.

5. Sareba Kami tokoshie made nanji wo kudaki, nanji wo toraete sono makuya yori nuki idashi : ikeru mono no chi yori nanji no ne wo tayashi tamawan.

6. Tadashiki mono wa kore wo mite osore : katsu kare wo waraite iwan,

7. Kami wo onoga chikara to nasazaru hito wo miyo : sono tomi no yutaka naru wo tanomi, sono aku wo mote onore wo kataku sen to seri.

8. Shika wa aredo, ware wa Kami no ie ni aru aoki kanran no ki no gotoshi : ware wa iyatōnaga ni Kami no awaremi ni yori tanoman.

9. Nanji no mi waza ni yorite ware tokoshie ni nanji ni kansha shi : nanji no seito no mae nite mi na wo machi nozoman, kore yoroshiki ni kanaeba nari.

Dai LIII Hen.

Yu.

1. Oroka naru mono wa kokoro no uchi ni, Kami nashi to ieri: karera wa kusaretari, karera wa nikumu beki fugi wo okonaeri, zen wo okonau mono nashi.

2. Kami wa ten yori hito no ko wo nozomi: satoru mono to Kami wo tazunuru mono to ari ya nashi ya wo mi tamaeri.

3. Mina shirizokite kotogotoku kegaretari: zen wo nasu mono nashi, hitori dani nashi.

4. Fugi wo okonau mono wa satori naki ka: karera wa monokū gotoku waga tami wo kurai, mata Kami wo yōbau koto wo sezaruru nari.

5. Karera wa osore naki ni ōi ni osoretari, kore Kami nanji ni mukaite ei wo tsuranuru mono no hone wo chirashi tamaishi ga yue nari: Kami karera wo sute tamai shi ni yorite, nanji karera wo hazukashimetari.

6. Negawaku wa Shion yori Isuraeru no sukui no iden koto wo: Kami sono tami no torawaretaru wo kaeshi tamau toki, Yakobu wa yorokobi Isuraeru wa tanoshimu beshi.

Dai LIV Hen.

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa nanji no mi na ni yorite ware wo sukui: nanji no chikara wo mote ware wo sabaki tamae.

2. Kami yo, waga inori wo kiki tamae : waga kuchi no kotoba ni mimi wo katabuke tamae.

3. Adashibito wa ware ni sakaraite okori tachi, araburu hito wa waga tamashii wo motomuru nari : karera wa Kami wo onoga mae ni okazariki.

4. Miyo, Kami wa ware wo tasukuru mono nari : Shu wa waga tamashii wo tamotsu mono to tomo ni imaseri.

5. Shu wa waga ata ni sono ashiki koto no mukui wo nashi tamawan : negawaku wa nanji no makoto ni yorite karera wo horoboshi tamae.

6. Ware yorokobite sonaemono wo nanji ni sasagen : Shu yo, ware nanji no mi na ni mukaite kansha sen, kore yoroshiki ni kanaeba nari.

7. Shu wa subete no nayami yori ware wo suku tamaeri : waga me wa waga ata ni tsukite no negai wo mitari.

Dai LV Hen.

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa mimi wo waga inori ni katabuke tamae : waga negai wo sakete mi wo kakushi tamau nakare.

2. Ware ni mi kokoro wo tome, ware ni kotae tamae : ware nageki ni yorite modae kanashimi umeku nari.

3. Kore ata no koe to ashiki mono no shietage to no yue nari : karera fugi wo ware ni owase, ikidōrite ware ni oi semaru nari.

4. Waga kokoro waga uchi ni urei itami : shi no moromoro no osore waga ue ni ochitari.

5. Osore to ononoki to ware ni nozomi : hanahada-shiki osore ware wo ōeri.

6. Ware iu, Negawaku wa hatō no gotoku tsubasa aran koto wo : saraba ware tobi sarite yasuki wo en.

7. Miyo, warē haruka ni nogarē sarite no ni suman : ware sumiyaka ni nogarete hayachi to tsumuji to wo hanaren.

8. Ware miyako no uchi ni arabi to arasoi to wo mitari : Shu yo, negawaku wa karera wo horoboshi, karera no shita wo wakareshime tamae.

9. Karera wa hiru mo yoru mo ishigaki no ue wo arukite machi wo meguru : machi no uchi ni wa yokoshima to ashiki kuwadate ari.

10. Mata ashiki koto machi no uchi ni ari : shietage to azamuki sono chimata wo hanaruru koto nashi.

11. Ware wo seshireru mono wa atatarishi mono ni arazu : moshi shikarishi naraba nao shinobareshi naran.

Ware ni mukaite onore wo takaku seshi mono wa ware wo uramitarishi mono ni arazu : moshi shikarishi naraba mi wo kakushite kare wo sakeshi naran.

12. Saredo kore nanji nari, ware to onajiki mono nari : waga tomo, ware to shitashiki mono nari.

13. Warera tagai ni shitashiki katarai wo nashi : mata tsudoī no naka ni arite, tomo ni Kami no ie ni noboritariki.

14. Shi yukuri naku karera ni nozomi, karera ikeru mama nite Yomi ni kudaran koto wo : sowa ashiki koto sono sumika ni ari, sono naka ni areba nari.

15. Saredo ware wa tada Kami wo yoban : SHU wa ware wo sukui tamau beshi.

16. Yube ni, ashita ni, hiru ni ware nageki katsu kanashimi umekan : Shu wa waga koe wo kiki tamau beshi.

17. Shu wa ware wo semuru tataakai yori waga tamashii wo aganai idashite, yasuki wo eshime tamaeri : sowa ware wo semuru mono ôkarikereba nari.

18. Kami wa waga koe wo kiki tamawan : mukashi yori imasu mono wa karera wo nayame tamau beshi.

Karera wa utsuri kawaru koto naku : Kami wo osorezaru mono nari.

19. Kano hito wa onore to mutsumi orishi mono ni te wo nobe : sono keiyaku wo kegashitari.

20. Sono kuchi wa nameraka ni shite chichi no abura no gotoku naredomo, sono kokoro wa tataakai nari : sono kotoba wa abura ni masarite yawaraka naredomo, nukitaru tsurugi ni kotonarazu.

21. Nanji no ni wo SHU ni yudaneyo, saraba nanji wo sasae tamawan : Shu wa tadashiki hito no ugokasaruru koto wo tsune ni yurushi tamaumaji.

22. Kami yo, nanji wa karera wo horobi no ana ni otoshi ire tamawan : chi wo nagasu mono, tabakari ōki mono wa ikite sono hi no nakaba ni mo itarazaru beshi, saredo ware wa nanji ni yori tanoman.

Dai LVI Hen. II Nichi. Asa.

1. Aa Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo awaremi tamae : hito ikimakite ware wo noman to shi, hinemosu tatakaite ware wo shietagu.

2. Waga ata hinemosu ikimakite ware wo noman to su : hokori takaburite ware to tatakau mono ōshi.

3. Ware osoruru toki wa nanji ni yori tanoman : ware Kami ni yorite sono mi kotoba wo home matsuran.

4. Ware Kami ni yori tanomitareba osoruru koto araji : nikutai ware ni nani wo nashien ya.

5. Karera wa hinemosu waga kotoba wo maguru nari : sono omoi wa kotogotoku ware ni wazawai wo nasu.

6. Karera wa mure tsudoite mi wo hisome : waga ayumi ni me wo tomete, waga tamashii wo ukagai motomu.

7. Karera wa fugi wo mote nogaren to omoeri : Kami yo, negawaku wa ikidōrite moromoro no tami wo taoshi tamae.

8. Nanji waga amata tabi no sasurai wo kazoe tamaeri : nanji no kawabukuro ni waga namida wo takuwae tamae, kowa mina nanji no fumi ni shirushi aru ni arazu ya.

9. Ware yobi motomuru hi ni wa waga ata shirizokan : ware Kami no ware wo mamori tamau koto wo shiru.

10. Ware Kami ni yorite sono mi kotoba wo home matsuran : ware SHU ni yorite sono mi kotoba wo home matsuran.

11. Ware Kami ni yori tanomitareba, osoruru koto araji : hito ware ni nani wo nashien ya.

12. Kami yo, waga nanji ni tateshi chikai ware wo matoeri : ware kansha no sasagemono wo nanji ni sasagen.

13. Nanji waga tamashii wo shi yori sukui, ware wo taosaji to waga ashi wo mamori tamaishi ni arazu ya : kore inochi no hikari no uchi nite Kami no mae ni waga ayuman ga tame nari.

Dai LVII Hen.

1. Ware wo awaremi tamae, Kami yo, ware wo awaremi tamae, waga tamashii wa nanji wo sakedokoro to su : ware nanji no tsubasa no kage ni sakete wazawai no sugi saru wo matan.

2. Ware wa Ito Takaki Kami ni yobawan : waga tame ni subete no koto wo nashi oe tamau Kami ni yobawan.

3. Kami wa tasuke wo ten yori okuri : ware wo no-man to suru mono soshiru toki ware wo sukui tawan.

4. Kami wa sono awaremi, sono makoto wo okuri

tamawan : waga tamashii wa mure iru shishi no naka ni areba nari.

Ware wa hi nogotoku moyuru hito no ko no naka ni fuseri : sono ha wa hoko no gotoku, ya no gotoku, sono shita wa toki tsurugi no gotoshi.

5. Kami yo, negawaku wa mizukara wo ten yori mo takaku shi : nanji no mi sakae wo zenchi no ue ni age tamae.

6. Karera wa waga ashi ni ami wo mōku, waga tamashii wa unataru : karera wa waga mae ni ana wo horitari, shikashite mizukara sono naka ni ochi ireri.

7. Waga kokoro sadamareri, Kami yo, waga kokoro sadamareri : ware utai matsuran, tatae matsuran.

8. Waga sakae yo, sameyo, sō yo, koto yo, sameyo : ware shinonome wo yobi samasan.

9. Shu yo, ware moromoro no tami no naka nite nanji ni kansha shi : moromoro no kuni no naka nite nanji wo home utawan.

10. Sowa nanji no awaremi wa ōi ni shite ten ni made itari : nanji no makoto wa kumo ni made oyobu.

11. Kami yo, negawaku wa mizukara wo ten yori mo takaku shi : nanji no mi sakae wo amaneku chi no ue ni age tamae.

Dai LVIII Hen.

1. Nanjira modashi ite gi wo nobeuru ka : hito no ko yo, nanjira naoki sabaki wo okonau ya ?

2. Ina nanjira wa kokoro no uchi ni akuji wo okonai : sono te no arabi wo kono chi ni hakari idasu nari.

3. Ashiki mono wa tai wo hanaruru yori somuki tōza-kari : umare izuru yori mayoite itsuwari wo iu.

4. Karera no doku wa hebi no doku no gotoshi : karera wa mimi fusagu mimishii no mamushi no gotoshi.

5. Kare wa majiwaza wo okonau mono no koe wo kikazu : ito takumi ni majinau tomo kikazu.

6. Kami yo, karera no kuchi no ha wo ori tamae : SHU yo, wakaki shishi no kiba wo nuki kudaki tamae.

7. Negawaku wa karera wo nagare yuku mizu no gotoku ni kie useshime : sono ya wo hanatsu toki wa, oretaru gotoku nashi tamawan koto wo.

8. Mata tokete kie yuku katatsuburi no gotoku narashime : onna no toki narazu umitaru hi wo minu kono gotoku narashime tamae.

9. Nanjira no kama imada ibara no hi wo ukezaruru ni sakidachi : aoki wo mo moe taru wo mo tomo ni tsumuji nite fuki sari tamawan.

10. Tadashiki mono wa karera ga ata kaesaruru wo mite yorokobi : sono ashi wo ashiki mono no chi no naka nite arawan.

11. Kakute hito wa iu beshi, Geni ni tadashiki mono ni mukui ari : geni sabaki wo hodokoshi tamau Kami wa imasu nari to.

Dai LIX Hen. Yū.

1. Waga Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo waga ata yori tasuke idashi tamae : ware wo takaki ni okite, ware ni sakarai okori tatsū mono yori manukareshime tamae.

2. Yokoshima wo okonau mono yori ware wo tasuke idashi : chi wo nagasu hito yori ware wo sukui tamae.

3. Miyo, karera wa hisomi kakurete waga tamashii wo ukagai takeki mono mure tsudoite ware wo senu : SHU yo, kowa ware ni toga aru ni arazu, ware ni tsumi aru ni arazu.

4. Karera hashiri mawarite ayamachi naki ni ware wo sokonawan tote sonae wo nasu : negawaku wa me wo samashi mite, ware wo tasuke tamae.

5. Nanji EHOBA bangun no Kami, Isuraeru no Kami yo, negawaku wa me wo samashite moromoro no kuni ni nozomi tamae : ashiki tsumibito ni awaremi wo kuwae tamau nakare.

6. Karera wa yūbe ni kaeri kitari : inu no gotoku hoete machi wo he ariku.

7. Miyo, karera wa kuchi yori aku wo haku, sono kuchibiru ni tsurugi ari : karera omoeraku, Tare arite kono kotoba wo kikan ya to.

8. Saredo, SHU yo, nanji wa karera wo warai : moromoro no kuni wo azawarai tamawan.

9. Waga chikara yo, ware nanji wo machi nozoman : Kami wa waga takaki yagura nari.

10. Awaremi wo tamau Kami wa ware wo mukae tamawan : Kami wa waga ata ni tsukite no negai wo ware ni misase tamawan.

11. Negawaku wa karera wo kotoshi tamau nakare waga tami tsui ni wasure yawa sèn : Shu warera no tate yo, mi chikara wo mote karera wo chirashi mata otoshi tamae.

12. Negawaku wa karera ga kuchibiru no kotoba sono kuchi no tsumi ni yorite toraeraren koto wo : noroi to itsuwari to wo ii izuru ni yori sono takaburi nite toraeraren koto wō.

13. Ikidōri wo mote karera wo horoboshite ato nakarashime tamae : Kami wa Yakobu no naka ni imashite chi no hate made sube osame tamau koto wo karera ni shirashime tamae.

14. Karera wa yūbe ni kaeri kitari : inu no gotoku hoete machi wo he ariku beshi.

15. Karera wa yukiki shite kuimono wo asari : moshi aku koto nakuba yomosugara todomaran.

16. Saredo ware wa nanji no mi chikara wo utai : ashita ni koe wo age te nanji no awaremi wo utae matsuran.

Nanji waga semari kurushimitaru hi ni takaki yagura to nari : waga sakedokoro to nari tamaeri.

17. Waga chikara yo, ware nanji ni mukaite tataegoto

wo utai matsuran : Kami wa waga takaki yagura nari,
ware ni awaremi wo tamau Kami nareba nari.

Dai LX Hen.

1. Kami yo, nanji warera wo sutete warera wo chirashi tamaeri : nanji wa ikidōri tamaitari, negawaku wa futatabi warera wo kaeshi tamae.

2. Nanji kuni wo furuwasete kore wo saki tamaeri : negawaku wa sono ōku no suki wo oginai tamae, kuni wa yuri ugoku nari.

3. Nanji wa sono tami ni taegataki koto wo shimeshi : hito wo yoromekasuru sake wo warera ni nomashime tamaeri.

4. Nanji hitotsu no hata wo nanji wo osoruru mono ni atae : makoto no tame ni kore wo ageshime tamaeri.

5. Negawaku wa migi no te wo mote sukui wo hodokoshi : warera ni kotae wo nashite itsukushimi tamau mono ni tasuke wo eshime tamae.

6. Kami wa sono kiyoki wo mote ii tamaeri : Ware itaku yorokoban, ware Shikemu wo wakachi, Sukote no tani wo hakaran.

7. Gireade wa waga mono, Manase wa waga mono nari : Efuraimu mo mata waga kōbe no mamori, Yuda wa waga shaku nari.

8. Moabu wa waga ashidarai nari, Edomu ni wa waga

kutsu wo nagen : Perishite yo, waga yue ni yorite koe wo ageyo.

9. Ware wo kengo naru machi ni susumashimen mono wa tare zo : ware wo Edomu ni michibikan mono wa tare zo?

10. Kami yo, nanji wa warera wo sute tamaishi ni razu ya : Kami yo, nanji wa warera no ikusa to tomo ni ide yuki tamawazu.

11. Negawaku wa tasuke wo ware ni ataete teki ni mukawashime tamae : hito no tasuke wa munashikereba nari.

12. Warera wa Kami ni yorite isamashiku hatarakan : warera no teki wo fumu mono wa Kami nareba nari.

Dai LXI Hen.

1. Aa Kami yo, negawaku wa waga naku koe wo kiki tamae : waga inori ni mi kokoro wo tome tamae.

2. Waga kokoro kuzuoruru toki chi no hate yori nanji wo yoban : nanji ware wo michibikite waga nobori gataki iwa ni itarase tamae.

3. Nanji wa waga sakedokoro nari : ware wo ata yori nogareshimuru kengo naru yagura nari.

4. Ware tokoshie ni nanji no agebari ni sumawan : ware nanji no tsubasa no shita ni nogaren.

5. Kami yo, nanji wa moromoro no chikai wo kiki : mi na wo osoruru mono ni tamau yuzuri wo ware ni atae tamaeri.

6. Nanji wa ō no inochi wo nobashi : sono toshi wo iku yō ni mo itarase tamawan.

7. Ō wa tokoshie ni Kami no mi mae ni todomaran : negawaku wa itsukushimi to makoto to wo sonaete kare wo mamori tamae.

8. Saraba ware tokoshie ni mi na wo home utai : higoto ni waga moromoro no chikai wo tsugunoi hatasan.

Dai LXII Hen.

12 Nichi. Asa.

1. Waga tamashii wa modashite tada Kami wo matsu : waga sukui wa Kami yori izuru nari.

2. Kami koso wa waga iwa, waga sukui nare : waga takaki yagura ni shi areba ware itaku wa ugokasareji.

3. Nanjira wa izure no toki made hito ni oshi semaru ya : nanjira aitomo ni katabukeru ishigaki no gotoku, yurugi ugokeru kaki no gotoku ni, hito wo taosan to suru ka.

4. Karera wa hito wo tōtoki kurai yori otosan to nomi hakari : itsuwari wo yorokobi, mata sono kuchi nite wa iwai, sono kokoro nite wa norou.

5. Waga tamashii yo, modashite tada Kami wo mate : sowa waga nozomi wa Kami yori izureba nari.

6. Kami koso wa waga iwa, waga sukui nare : waga takaki yagura ni shi areba ware wa ugokasareji.

7. Waga sukui to waga sakae to wa Kami ni ari : waga chikara no iwa, waga sakedokoro wa Kami ni ari.

8. Tami yo, ika naru toki ni mo Kami ni yori tano me : sono mi mae ni nanjira no kokoro wo sosogi idase, Kami wa warera no sakedokoro nari.

9. Geni hikuki hito wa munashiku, takaki hito wa itsuwari nari : subete karera wo hakari ni okaba, ue ni agarite munashiki mono yori mo karuki nari

10. Shietage wo mote tanomi to suru nakare, kasume ubau wo mote hokoru nakare : tomi no mashi kuwawaru toki wa kore ni kokoro wo kakuru nakare.

11. Chikara wa Kami ni ari : Kami hito tabi kore wo notamaeri, ware futatabi kore wo kikeri.

12. Aa Shu yo, awaremi mo mata nanji ni ari : nanji wa hito onoono no waza ni shitagaite mukui wo nashi tamau.

Dai LXIII Hen.

1. Aa Kami yo, nanji wa waga Kami nari : ware setsu ni nanji wo tazune motomu.

Mizu naki kawaki otoroetaru chi ni aru gotoku, waga tamashii wa kawakite nanji wo nozomi : waga nikutai wa nanji wo koi shita.

2. Saki ni mo ware kaku no gotoku mi chikara to mi sakae to wo min koto wo negai : seijo ni arite me wo nanji yori hanareshimezariki.

3. Nanji no itsukushimi wa inochi ni mo masareri : waga kuchibiru wa nanji wo home matsuran.

4. Ware ikuru aida nanji wo iwai : mi na ni yorite waga te wo agen.

5. Waga tamashii wa zui to abura to nite motenasa-ruru gotoku, aku koto wo e : waga kuchi wa yorokobi no kuchibiru wo mote nanji wo home tataen.

6. Ware toko ni arite nanji wo omoi ide : yo no fukuru mama ni nanji wo fukaku omowan.

7. Nanji wa ware wo tasuke tamaeri : ware nanji no tsubasa no kage ni irite yorokobi tanoshiman.

8. Waga tamashii wa nanji wo oi shitau : mi gi no mi te wa ware wo sasauru nari.

9. Saredo waga tamashii wo horobosan tote tazune motomuru mono ari ; karera wa chi no fukaki tokoro ni yukan.

10. Mata tsurugi no ha ni watasare : no inu no emono to naran. .

11. Shikaredomo ō wa Kami wo yorokobi, Kami ni yorite chikai wo tatsuru mono wa mina hokoru koto wo en : itsuwari wo iu mono no kuchi wa fusagaru beshi.

Dai LXIV Hen.

1. Kami yo, waga nageku toki waga koe wo kiki tamae : waga inochi wo mamorite ata no osore yori manukareshime tamae.

2. Negawaku wa ware wo kakushite, aku wo nasu mono no hisoka naru hakarigoto yori manukareshime ; fugi wo okonau mono no kamabisushiki yori nogareshime tamae.

3. Karera wa tsurugi no gotoku onoga shita wo togi : yumi wo hari, ya wo tsugaeru gotoku nigaki kotoba wo hanatsu.

4. Karera kakuretaru tokoro nite mataki mono wo in to su : niwaka ni kore wo ite osoruru koto nashi.

5. Mata tagai ni ashiki kuwadate wo hagemashi, tomo ni hakarite hisoka ni wana wo mōku : kakute iu, Tare ka warera wo min ya to.

6. Karera wa samazama no fugi wo tazune idashite iu, Warera wa nengoro ni tazune owareri to : onōono no uchi no omoi to kokoro to wa fukashi.

7. Shika wa aredo Kami wa ya wo mote karera wo i tamau beshi : karera wa niwaka ni kizu wo uken.

8. Karera no shita wa sono mi ni sakarai, karera wa tsui ni tsumazuku beshi : kore wo miru mono mina kōbe wo furan.

9. Moromoro no hito wa osore, shikashite Kami no mi waza wo nobe tsutae : sono nashi tamaeru koto wo kangau beshi.

10. Tadashiki mono wa SHU wo yorokobite kore ni yori tanoman : subete kokoro no naoki mono wa mina hokoru beshi.

Dai LXV Hen.

Yū.

1. Aa Kami yo, sambi wa Shion nite nanji wo matsu : hito wa mi mae nite chikai wo hatasan.

2. Inori wo kiki tamau mono yo : morobito kozorite nanji ni kitaran.

3. Amata no fugi ware ni kateri : nanji warera no moromoro no tōga wo kiyome tamawan.

4. Nanji ni erabare, nanji ni chikazukerarete ō niwa ni sumau mono wa saiwai nari : warera wa nanji no ie, nanji no miya no kiyoki tokoro no megumi nite aku koto wo en.

5. Warera ga sukui no Kami yo, nanji wa tadashiki ni yorite osoru beki koto wo mote warera ni kotae. tamawan : nanji wa chi no moromoro no hate, mata umi no kanata ni aru mono no tanomi nari.

6. Kāmi wa tainō wo obi : sono mi chikara ni yorite moromoro no yama wo kataku tatashime tamau.

7. Umi no hibiki, ō nami no hibiki wo shizume : moromoro no tami no kamabisushiki wo shizume tamaeri.

8. Sareba hate ni sumeru hitobito mo nanji no kusa-gusa no shirushi wo mite osoru : nanji ashita yube no izuru wo yorokobi utawashime tamau.

9. Nanji chi ni nozomite mizu sosogi : ōi ni kore wo yutaka ni shi tamaeri.

Kami no kawa ni mizu michitari : nanji kaku sonae wo nashite tanatsu mono wo karera ni atae tamaeri.

10. Nanji ta-mizo wo ōi ni uruoshi, une wo taira ni shi : murasame nite kore wo yawaraka ni shi, sono moe izuru wo shuku shi tamaeri.

11. Nanji mi megumi wo mote toshi no kammuri to shi tamaeri : nanji no michi ni wa aburā shitataru.

12. Sono shitatari wa no no maki wo uruoshi : koyama wa mina yorokobi ni kakomaru.

13. Maki wa mina hitsuji no mure wo ki, moromoro no tani wa tanatsu mono ni ōwaretari : karera wa mina yorokobite yobawari mata utau.

Dai LXVI Hen.

1.2. Zenchi yo, Kami ni mukaite yorokobi yobaware : mi na no eikwō wō utai, sono homare wo sakaeshimeyo.

3. Kami ni tsugematsure, Nanji no moromoro no mi waza wa osoru beki kana : mi chikara ōi naru ni yorite nanji no ata wa nanji ni osore shitagawan.

4. Zenchi wa nanji wo ogamite utai : mi na wo home utawan.

5. Kitarite Kami no mi waza wo miyo : hito no kora ni mukaite nashi tamau koto wa osoru beki kana.

6. Kami wa umi wo kaete kawakeru chi to nashi tamaeri : hitobito kachi nite kawa wo watari, sono tokoro nite warera wa Kami wo-yorokoberi.

7. Kami wa sono tainō wo mote tokoshie ni sube osame, sono me wa kuniguni wo mi tamau : somuku mono mizukara wo agamu bekarazu.

8. Moromoro no tami yo, warera no Kami wo home masure : Kami wo home tatauru koe wo kikoeshimeyo.

9. Kami wa warera no tamashii wo nagaraeshime : warera no ashi no ugokasaruru koto wo yurushi tamawazu.

10. Kami yo, nanji wa warera wo kokoromi : shirokane wo neru gotoku ni warera wo neri tamaeri.

11. Nanji warera wo ami ni hiki ire : warera no koshi ni omoki ni wo oki tamaeri.

12. Hitobito wo warera no kōbe no ue ni nori koeshime tamaiki : warera wa hi no uchi, mizu no uchi wo sugi yukeri.

Saredo nanji sono naka yori warera wo hiki idashi : yutaka naru tokoro ni itarashime tamaeri.

13. Ware hansai wo mote nanji no ie ni yuki : waga chikai wo nanji ni tsugunowan.

14. Waga kuchibiru saki ni kore wo ii ide : semari kurushimitaru toki, waga kuchi kore wo katareri.

15. Ware koetaru mono wo hansai to shi, o-hitsuji wo kaori to shite nanji ni sasage : o-ushi to o-yagi to wo sonae matsuran.

16. Kami wo osoruru hito yo mina kitarite kike : ware Kami no waga tamashii no tame ni nashi tamaeru koto wo noben.

17. Ware waga kuchi wo mote Kami ni yobawari : mata waga shita wo mote uyamai agametari.

18. Waga kokoro ni shireru fugi araba : Shu wa ware ni kiki tamaumaji.

19. Saredo makoto ni Kami wa kiki tamaeri : mi kokoro wo waga inori no koe ni tome tamaeri.

20. Kami wa homu beki kana ; waga inori wo shirizoke tamawazu : sono awaremi wo ware yori tori nozoki tamawazariki.

Dai LXVII Hen.

1. Negawaku wa Kami warera wo awaremite sakiwai tamawan koto wo : sono mi kao wo warera no ue ni terashi tamawan koto wo.

2. Kowa nanji no michi no amaneku chi ni shirare : nanji no sukui no moromoro no kuni no uchi ni shiraren ga tame nari.

3. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa nanji ni kansha shi : moromoro no tami wa mina nanji wo home tatau beshi.

4. Moromoro no kuni wa tanoshimi : mata yorokobi utau beshi.

Nanji wa naoki wo mote tamira wo sabaki : chi no ue naru yorozu no kuni wo osame tamau bekereba nari.

5. Kami yo, moromoro no tami wa nanji ni kansha shi : moromoro no tami wa mina nanji wo home tatau beshi.

6. Chi wa nari ide mono wo idaseri : Kami, waga Kami wa warera wo sakiwai tamawan.

7. Kami warera wo sakiwai tamawan : kakute chi no moromoro no hate kotogotoku Kami wo osoru beshi.

Dai LXVIII Hen.

13 Nichi. Asa.

1. Kami yo, oki tamae, negawaku wa sono ata wa kotogotoku chirasare : Kami wo nikumu mono wa mi mae yori nige saran koto wo.

2. Keburi no oi yararuru gotoku, karera wo oi yari tamae : ashiki mono wa hi no mae ni rō no tokuru gotoku, Kami no mi mae nite horobin koto wo.

3. Saredo tadashiki mono ni wa yorokobi ari : karera Kami no mi mae nite yorokobi odoran, geni tanoshimite yorokoban.

4. Kami no mi mae ni utai, sono mi na wo home tae yo : norite no wo suguru mono no tame ni ōji wo kizuke.

Kare no na wo YAWA to yobu : sono mae ni yorokobi odore.

5. Kami wa sono kiyokī sumai ni mashimaseri : Kami wa minashigo no chichi, yamome no sabakibito nari.

6. Kami wa yorube naki mono wo yakara no uchi ni orashime, meshiudo wo tokite saiwai ni michibiki tamau : saredo somuku mono wa uruoi naki chi ni sumu nari.

7. Kami yo, nanji wa tami ni sakidachite ide : mata hirono wo susumi yuki tamaiki

8. Sono toki chi furui, ten Kami no mi mae ni moru : Shinai no yama sura Kami, Isuraeru no Kami no mi mae ni furui ugokeri.

9. Kami yo, nanji yutaka naru ame wo furase : nanji no yuzuri no chi no tsukare otoroetaru toki, kore wo kata ku shi tamaeri.

10. Nanji no kwaishū wa sono naka ni todomareri : Kami yo, nanji wa megumi wo mote mazushiki mono no tame ni sonae wo nashi tamaiki.

11. Shu mi kotoba wo tamau : sono otozure wo noburu onna wa ōku shite mure wo naseri.

12. Moromoro no ikusa no ōtachi wa nige saru, nige-saru : ie naru onna wa sono emonō wo wakatsu.

13. Nanjira hitsuji no ori no uchi ni yasurai : hato no tsubasa no shirokane ni ōware, sono ke no kogane ni ōwaruru ga gotoku nareri.

14. Zennōsha kashiko nite ōtachi wo chirashi tamaeri : Sarumon no yama ni yuki furu ga gotoshi.

15. Bashan no yama wa Kami no yama nari : Bashan no yama wa mine kasanareru yama nari.

16. Mine kasanareru moromoro no yama yo, nanjira ika nareba Kami no sumai ni erabi tamaeru yama wo netami miru ya : saware SHU wa tokoshie ni kono yama ni sumi tamawan

17. Kami no ikusaguruma wa yorozu ni yorozu wo kasane, chiji ni chiji wo kuwau : Shu sono naka ni imase ri, seijo ni imasu ga gotoku, Shinai no yama ni imashishi ga gotoshi.

18. Nanji takaki tokoro ni nobori, toriko wo toriko ni shite hikii : iyashiro wo hito no naka, mata somuku mono no naka yori uke tamaeri, SHU naru Kami koko ni sumi tamawan ga tame nari.

19. Higoto ni warera no ni wo oi tamau Shu wa homu beki kana : warera no sukui no Kami wa homu beki kana.

20. Kami wa shiba shiba warera wo tasuke tamaeru Kami nari : shi yori nogaruru wa Shu EHIBA ni yoru.

21. Kami wa sono ata no kōbe wo kudaki tamawan : toga no naka ni todomaru mono no kamige ōki itadaki wo uchi yaburi tamawan.

22. Shu ieraku, Ware Bashan yori karera wo tazusae kaeri : umi no fukaki tokoro yori tazusae kaeran.

23. Kakute nanji no ashi wo sono ata no chi ni hitashi : kore wo nanji no inu no shita ni nameshimen.

24. Kami yo, subete no hito wa nanji no susumi yuki tamau wo mitari : waga Kami, waga Ō no seijo ni susumi yuki tamau wo mitari.

25. Utau mono wa mae ni yuki, koto hiku mono wa ato ni shitagai : tsuzumi utsu otome no naka ni arite susumi yukeri.

26. Subete no tsudoi nite Kami wo homeyo : Isuraeru no minamoto yori izuru mono yo, Shu wo home matsure.

27. Kashiko ni karera wo suburu toshi wakaki Benyamin ari, Yuda no kimitachi to sono tomogara to ari : mata Zeburun no kimitachi, Nafutari no kimitachi ari.

28. Nanji no Kami wa nanji no chikara wo tate tamaeri : Kami yo, nanji warera no tame ni nashi tamaishi koto wo kataku shi tamae.

29. Ōtachi nanji ni iyashiro wo sasagen : kore Erusarem naru nanji no miya no tame nari.

30. Negawaku wa ashi ma no kemono wo imashime : muragareru o-ushi moromoro no tami no ko-ushi wo imashime tamae.

Karera wo shite shirokane wo tazusae kitari mizukara matsurou koto wo seshime tamae : Kami wa tatakai wo konomu moromoro no tami wo chirashi tamaeri.

31. Kimitachi wa Ejiputo yori kitari : Eteopia wa awatadashiku Kami ni mukaite te wo noben.

32. Chi no moromoro no kuni yo, Kami no mae ni utae : Shu wo home tataeyo.

33. Inishie yori no ten no ten ni nori tamau mono ni mukaite utae : miyo, Shu wa mi koe wo idashi tamau, ikioi aru mi koe wo idashi tamau.

34. Nanjira chikara wo Kami ni kiseyo : sono miizu wa Isuraeru no ue ni todomari, sono mi chikara wa kumo no naka ni ari.

35. Kami no osoru beki sama wa kiyoki tokoro yori arawaru : Isuraeru no Kami wa sono tami ni chikara to ikioi to wo atae tamau, Kami wa homu beki kana.

Dai LXIX Hen.

Yū.

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo sukui tamae : ōmizu nagare kitarite waga tamashii ni made oyoberi.

2. Ware tachido naki fukaki hiji no naka ni shizumeri : ware fukaki mizu ni ochi iru, ōmizu waga ue wo afure sugu.

3. Ware nageki ni yorite tsukare, waga nodo wa kawakitari : waga me wa waga Kami wo machi wabite otoroenu.

4. Yue naku shite ware wo nikumu mono ōshi : waga kashira no ke yori mo amata nari.

Iware naku shite waga ata to nari, ware wo horobosan to suru mono no ikioi tsuyoshi : ware kasumezarishi mono wo mo tsugunowaseraru.

5. Kani yo, nanji wa waga oroka naru wo shiri tamau : waga moromoro no tsumi wa nanji ni kakurezaru nari

6. Bangun no SHU naru Kami yo, negawaku wa nanji wo machi nozomu mono wo waga yue ni yorite hazukashimeraruru koto nakarashime tamae : Isuraeru no Kami yo, negawaku wa nanji wo motomuru mono wo waga yue ni yorite haji wo owashimeraruru koto nakarashime tamae.

7. Ware nanji no tame ni soshiri wo oi : haji wa waga kao wo ōeri.

8. Ware waga harakara ni wa tabibito no gotoku : waga haha no ko ni wa adashibito no gotoku nareri.

9. Sowa nanji no ie wo omou nesshin ware wo kurai : nanji wo soshiru mono no soshiri ware ni oyoberi.

10. Ware namida wo nagashite shoku wo tachi, waga tamashii wo nagekaseri : kaerite kore ni yorite soshiri wo uku.

11. Ware aratae wo koromo to naseri : kaerite karera ga kotowaza to narinu.

12. Kado ni suwaru mono wa waga ue wo kataru : ware wa ei-shiretaru mono ni utai hayasaretari

13. Shika wa aredo SHU yo, ware wa megumi no toki ni nanji ni inoru : negawaku wa Kami yo, nanji no awaremi no ōki ni yorite, nanji no sukui no makoto wo mote, ware ni kotae tamae.

14. Negawaku wa hiji no naka yori ware wo tasuke idashite, shizumazarashime tamae : ware wo nikumu mono yori, mata fukaki mizu yori tasuke idashi tamae.

15. Negawaku wa ōmizu ware wo ōu koto naku, fuchi ware wo nomu koto naku : ana sono kuchi wo waga ue ni tozuru koto nakarashime tamae.

16. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware ni kotae tamae, nanji no ifsukushimi uruwashikereba nari : nanji no awaremi wa ōshi, ware ni kaeri kitari tamae.

17. Mi kao wo nanji no shimobe ni kakushi tamau nakare : ware semari kurushimeri, negawaku wa sumiyaka ni ware ni kotae tamae.

18. Negawaku wa waga tamashii ni chikaku yorite kore wo aganai : waga ata no yue ni ware wo sukui tamae.

19. Nanji wa waga ukuru soshiri to haji to anadori to wo shiri tamaeri : waga teki wa mina nanji no mi mae ni ari.

20. Soshiri waga kokoro wo kudakinureba ware itaku wazuraeri : ware awaremi wo atōru mono wo machitaredo, hitori dani naku, nagusamuru mono wo machitaredo, hitori wo mo mizariki.

21. Karera wa nigaki kusa wo waga kuimono ni atae : waga kawakeru toki ni su wo nomasetari.

22. Negawaku wa karera no mae naru en wa ami to nari : sono tanomu yasuki wa tsui ni wana to nare.

23. Sono me wo kuraku shite mieshimezu : sono koshi wo tsune ni furuwashime tamae.

24. Negawaku wa nanji no ikidōri wo karera no ue ni sosogi : nanji no ikari no hageshiki wo karera ni oi shikase tamae.

25. Karera no ie wo munashiku shi : sono makuya ni hito wo sumawase tamau nakare.

26. Karera wa nanji ga uchi tamaitaru mono wo seme : nanji ga kizutsuke tamaitaru mono no itami wo

katari fururu nari.

27. Negawaku wa karera no fugi ni fugi wo kuwae : nanji no gi ni azukarase tamau nakare.

28. Karera wo inochi no fumi yori keshi : tadashiki mono to tomo ni shirusaruru koto nakarashime tamae.

29. Saredo ware wa kurushimi katsu urei ari : Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo sukuite takaki tokoro ni oki tamawan koto wo.

30. Ware uta wo mote Kami no mi na wo home tatae : kansha wo mote Kami wo agame matsuran.

31. SHU wa o-ushi yori mo kore wo yorokobi : tsuno to hizume to aru chikara tsuyoki o-ushi ni masarite, yorokobi tamawan.

32. Herikudaru mono wa kore wo mite yorokoberi : Kami wo shitau mono yo, nanjira no kokoro wa iku beslii.

33. SHU wa tomoshiki mono no koe wo kiki : sono torawarebito wo karoshime tamawazu.

34. Ten mo chi mo Shu wo homeyo : ōumi to sono naka ni ugoku arayuru mono Shu wo home matsuru beshi.

35. Kami wa Shion wo sukui, Yuda no moromoro no machi wo tate tamawan : karera wa soko ni sumi, katsu kore wo onoga mono to nasan.

36. Sono shimobe no sue mo mata kore wo tsugi : sono mi na wo itsukushimu mono sono naka ni suman.

Dai LXX Hen

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo sukui tamae :
SHU yo, toku kitarite ware wo tasuke tamae.

2. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo tazunuru mono
haji awaten koto wo : waga sokonawaruru wo yorokobu
mono ushiro ni shirizokite haji wo owan koto wo.

3. Aa miyo ya, miyo ya, to iu mono ari: negawaku wa
karera onoga haji ni yorite ushiro ni shirizokan koto wo.

4. Negawaku wa subete nanji wo tazune motomuru
mono nanji ni yorite tanoshimi yorokoban koto wo : nanji
no sukui wo shitau mono tsune ni Kami wa ōi naru kana
to tonaen koto wo.

5. Ware wa kurushimi katsu tomoshi : Kami yo, iso-
gite ware ni kitari tamae.

Nanji wa waga tasuke ware wo sukuu mono nari :
SHU yo, negawaku wa tamerai tamau nakare.

Dai LXXI Hen

14 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, ware nanji ni yori tanomu : negawaku wa
izure no hi made mo haji ukuru koto nakarashime tamae.

2. Nanji no gi wo mote ware wo tasuke, ware wo
manukareshime tamae : nanji no mimi wo ware ni katabu-
kete, ware wo sukui tamae.

3. Negawaku wa nanji waga sumai no iwa to nari tamae : ware tsune ni sono tokoro ni yuku koto wo en.

Nanji waré wo sukuwan tote mikotonori wo idashi tamaeri : nanji wa waga iwa, waga shiro nari.

4. Waga Kami yo, ashiki mono no te yori ware wo sukui idashi : fugi zannin naru hito no te yori ware wo manukareshime tamae.

5. Shu naru KAMI yo, nanji wa waga nozomi nari : waga osanaki yori nó tanomi nari.

6. Ware tai wo hanaruru yori nanji ni mamorare, haha no hara ni arishi`toki yori nanji ni megumaretari : ware tsune ni nanji wo home tataen.

7. Ware ōku no hito ni ayashimaruru gotoki mono to nareri : saredo nanji wa waga kengo naru sakedokoro nari.

8. Nanji wo tatauru kotoba waga kuchi ni michi : nanji wo homuru kotoba hinemosu mitsu beshi.

9. Waga toshi oinuru toki ware wo sute tamau nakare : waga chikara otorōru toki ware wo hanare tamau nakare.

10. Waga ata wa waga koto wo katarai : waga tamashii wo ukagau mono wa tagai ni hakarite iu,

11. Kami kare wo hanaretari : kare wo tasukuru mono nashi, kare wo oite toraeyo to.

12. Kami yo, ware ni tōzakari tamau nakare : waga Kami yo, toku kitaritē ware wo tasuke tamae.

13. Negawaku wa waga tamashii no teki wa haji katsu otoroe : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono wa soshiri to haji to ni ōwaren koto wo.

14. Saredo ware wa taezu nozomi wo idaki : iyamasu masu nanji wo home tataen.

15. Waga kuchi nanji no gi wo katari, hinemosu nanji no sukui wo kataran : ware sono kazu wo shirazareba nari.

16. Ware wa Shu naru Kami no tainō no mi waza wo tazusae yukan : ware wa tada nanji no gi nomi wo kataran.

17. Kami yo, nanji ware wo osanaki yori oshie tamaeri : ware ima ni itaru made nanji no kuzushiki mi waza wo nobe tsutaetari.

18. Kami yo, ware oite shirage ni naru tomo ware wo hanare tamau nakare : saraba nanji no chikara wo tsugi no yo ni shimeshi, nanji no tainō wo umare izuru subete no mono ni nobe tsutaen.

19. Kami yo, nanji no gi mo mata ito takashi, nanji wa ōi naru koto wo nashi tamaeri : Kami yo, tare ka nanji ni hitoshiki mono aran ya.

20. Nanji warera wo ōku no omoki nayami ni awase tamaeri : nanji futatabi warera wo ikashi, warera wo chi no fukaki tokoro yori age tamawan.

21. Negawaku wa ware wo iyo-iyo ōi narashime : kaeri kitarite ware wo nagusame tamae.

22. Waga Kami yo, saraba ware sō wo mote nanji wo home, nanji no makoto wo home tataen : Isuraeru no Seisha yo, ware koto wo mote nanji wo home utawan.

23. Ware mi mae ni utau toki waga kuchibiru yorokobi : nanji no aganai tamaeru waga tamashii ōi ni yorokoban.

24. Waga shita mo mata hinemosu nanji no gi wo kataran : ware wo sokonawan to suru mono haji awatsu-reba nari.

Dai LXXII Hen.

1. Kami yo, negawaku wa nanji no moromoro no sabaki wo ō ni atae : nanji no gi wo ō no ko ni atae tamae.

2. Kare wa gi wo mote nanji no tami wo sabaki : kōhei wo mote kurushimu mono wo sabakan.

3. Yama wa tami ni yasuki wo atae : oka wa gi ni yorite yasuki wo ataen.

4. Kare wa tami no kurushimu mono no tame ni sabaki wo nashi : tomoshiki mono no kora wo sukui, shie-taguru mono wo kudaki tamawan.

5. Karera hi to tsuki to no aran kagiri nanji wo osore : yoyo oshinabete nanji wo osoru beshi.

6. Kare wa kari toreru maki ni furu ame no gotoku kudari : tsuchi wo uruosu murasame no gotoku nozoman.

7. Kare no yo ni tadashiki mono wa sakae : heiwa wa tsuki no usuru made yutaka naran.

8. Sono matsurigoto wa umi yori umi ni itari : Kawa yori chi no hate ni oyobu beshi.

9. No ni oru mono wa sono mae ni kagami : sono ata wa chiri wo namen.

10. Tarushishi oyobi shimajima no otachi wa mitsugi wo osame : Shiba to Seba no otachi wa iyashiro wo sasagen.

11. Moromoro no o wa sono mae ni hirefushi : moromoro no kuni wa kare ni tsukaen.

12. Kare wa tomoshiki mono wo sono sakebu toki ni sukui : tasuke naki kurushimu mono wo tasuken.

13. Kare wa yowaki mono to tomoshiki mono to wo awaremi : tomoshiki mono no tamashii wo sukuu beshi.

14. Karera no tamashii wo shietage to arabi yori aganawan : sono chi wa mi mae ni totokaru beshi.

15. Karera wa nagarau beshi : hito wa Shiba no kogane wo sasagete, kare no tame ni tsune ni inori hine-mosu kare wo iwawan.

16. Kuni no uchi tanatsumono yutaka ni shite sono mi wa Rebanon no gotoku, yama no itadaki ni soyogi : machi no hitobito wa chi no kusa no gotoku sakayu beshi.

17. Kare no na wa tsune ni taezu : kare no na wa hi no hisashiki gotoku ni tayuru koto nashi.

Hito wa kare ni yorite saiwai wo en : moromoro no kuni wa kare wo saiwai naru mono to tonaen.

18. Tada Isuraeru no Kami nomi kuzushiki mi waza wo nashi tamaeri : SHU naru Kami wa homu beki kana.

19. Sono eikwō no na wa yoyo ni homu beki kana : sono eikwō wa zenchi ni mitsu beshi. Amen. Amen.

Dai LXXIII Hen.

Yū.

1. Kami wa Isuraeru ni mukaite megumi ari : kokoro kiyoki mono ni mukaite makoto ni megumi ari.

2. Shika wa aredo waga ashi wa tsumazukan to shi : waga ayumi suberu bakari nite ariki.

3. Kowa ware ashiki mono no sakayuru wo mi : sono hokoreru mono wo netamishi ni yoru.

4. Karera wa shinuru ni kurushimi naku : sono chikara wa kaerite katashi.

5. Karera wa hito no gotoku urei ni orazu : hito no gotoku nayami ni au koto nashi.

6. Kono yue ni takaburi wa kazari no gotoku sono kubi wo meguri : arabi wa koromo no gotoku karera wo ōeri.

7. Karera koe futorite sono me tobi ide : kokoro no negai ni masarite mono wo uru nari.

8. Karera wa azakeri, aku wo mote shietage no kotoba wo idashi : takaburite mono iu.

9. Sono kuchi wo ten ni oki : sono shita wo chi ni amaneku yukashimu.

10. Kono yue ni kare no tami wa koko ni kaeri : mizu no michitaru sakazuki wo shibori idaseri.

11. Karera ieraku, Kami ikade shiri tamawan ya : Ito Takaki mono ni satori aran ya to.

12. Miyo, karera wa ashiki mono nari : tsune ni yasuraka ni shite sono tomi mashi kuwawareri.

13. Makoto ni ware wa itazura ni kokoro wo kiyome : tsumi wo okasazu shite te wo araitari.

14. Ware hinemosu nayami ni ai : asagoto ni seme wo ukeshi nari.

15. Ware moshi Kakaru koto wo noben to iitaran ni wa : nanji no kotachi no yo wo ayamaraseshi naran.

16. Ware korera no kotowari wo shiran to shite omoi megurashi : waga me itaku itamitari.

17. Ware tsui ni Kami no seiyo ni yuki : karera no iyahate wo fukaku omoi etari.

18. Makoto ni nanji wa karera wo nameraka naru tokoro ni oki : karera wo horobi ni otoshi ire tamau.

19. Karera wa matataku hima ni yaburetaru kana : karera wa osore wo mote kotogotoku horobitari.

20. Kore yume mishi hito no mesametar ga gotoshi : Shu yo, nanji me wo samasu toki, kaku karera ga zō wo karoshime tamawan.

21. Waga kokoro wa urei : waga murato wa sasaretari.

22. Ware oroka ni shite satori naku : mi mae ni arite kemono ni hitoshikariki.

23. Saredo ware tsune ni nanji to tomo ni ari : nanji waga migi no te wo tamochi tamaeri.

24. Nanji sono satoshi wo mote ware wo michibiki : nochi mata ware wo ukete sakae no uchi ni ire tamawan.

25. Nanji no hoka ni ware tare wo ka ten ni motan : chi ni wa nanji no hoka ni waga shitau mono nashi.

26. Waga mi to waga kokoro to wa otorou : saredo Kami wa waga kokoro no iwa, waga tokoshie no yuzuri nari.

27. Miyo, nanji ni tōzakaru mono wa horobin : nanji wo hanarete taware wo okonau mono wa mina nanji kore wo horoboshi tamaitari.

28. Kami ni chikazuki matsuru wa ware ni yoki koto nari : ware wa Shu naru Kami wo sakedokoro to shite sono moromoro no mi waza wo nobe tsutaen.

Dai LXXIV Hen

1. Kami yo, ika nareba nanji warera wo kagiri naku sute tamaishi ya : ika nareba nanji no maki no hitsuji ni mi ikari no keburu agareru ya.

2. Negawaku wa mukashi nanji ga kai motome, nanji ga aganaite yuzuri no yakara to nashi tamaeru kōkwai wo omoi ide tamae : mata nanji ga sumi tamau Shion no yama wo omoi ide tamae.

3. Tokoshie no horobi no ato ni mi ashi wo muke tamae : ata wa seijo nite moromoro no ashiki waza wo okonaeri.

4. Nanji no teki wa nanji no tsudo no naka ni hoe takebi : onoga hata wo tatete shirushi to seri.

5.6. Karera wa hayashi no shigemi nite ono wo aguru hito no sama ni miyu : ima te ono to tsuchi to wo mote, seijo no naka naru eri kizameru mono wo kotogotoku kobochi otoseri.

7. Karera wa nanji no seijo ni hi wo kake : mi na no sumika wo kegashite chi ni otoshitari.

8. Karera kokoro no uchi ni iu, Warera kotogotoku kore wo kobochi arasan to : kakute kuni no uchi naru Kami no moromoro no kwaidō wo yaki tsukuseri.

9. Warera no shirushi wa miezu, yogensha mo ima wa nashi : kakute ikuso no toki wo ka fu beki, warera no uchi ni shiru mono nashi.

10. Kami yo, teki wa ikuso no toki wo furu made so-shiru ya : ata wa nanji no mi na wo tokoshie ni kegasu naran ka ?

11. Ika nareba nanji sono mi te, migi no mi te wo hiki tamau ya : negawaku wa mi te wo futokoro yori idashite, karera wo horoboshi tamae.

12. Kami wa inishie yori waga Ō nari : sukui wo yo no naka ni okonai tamaeri.

13 Nanji sono chikara wo mote umi wo wakachi : mizu no naka naru tatsu no kōbe wo kudaki tamaeri.

14 Nanji wani no kōbe wo uchi kudaki : no ni sumeru tami ni ataete shoku to nashi tamaeri.

15. Nanji wa izumi to nagare to wo hiraki : moromoro no ōkawa wo karashi tamaeri.

16. Hiru mo nanji no mono, yoru mo mata nanji no mono nari : nanji wa hikari to hi to wo sonae tamaeri.

17. Amaneku chi no moromoro no sakae wo tate : natsu to fuyu to wo tsukuri tamaeri.

18. SHU yo, ata wa nanji wo soshiri, oroka naru tami wa nanji no mi na wo kegaseri : kono koto wo omoi ide tamae.

19 Negawaku wa nanji no hatō no tamashii wo no no araki kemono ni watashi tamau nakare : kurushimu mono no inochi wo tokoshie ni wasure tamau nakare.

20. Negawaku wa keiyaku wo kaerimi tamae : chi no kuraki tokoro wa arabi no sumai nite michitareba nari.

21. Negawaku wa shietageraruru mono wo haji shirizokashime tamau nakare : nayameru mono to kurushimu mono to ni mi na wo home tataeshime tamae.

22. Kami yo, okite nanji no utae wo agetsurai : oroka naru mono no hinemosu nanji wo soshireru wo mi kokoro ni tome tamae.

23. Nanji no teki no koe wo wasure tamau nakare :

nanji ni sakaraite okori tatsu mono no kashigamashiki koe
wa taezu agareri.

Dai LXXV Hen

15 Nichi. Asa.

1. Kami yo, warera kansha su, warera nanji ni kansha
su, nanji no mi na chikaku imaseri : moromoro no hito wa
nanji no kusushiki mi waza wo katari aeri.

2. Ware sadamaritaru toki no itaru wo machi ; kana-
razu ware naoki sabaki wo nasan.

3. Chi to kore ni sumu subete no mono toke sareri :
saredo ware sono moromoro no hashira wo tatetari.

4. Ware hokoreru mono ni, Hokoriga ni okonau
nakare to ii : ashiki mono ni, Tsuno wo aguru nakare to
ieri.

5. Nanji no tsuno wo takaku aguru nakare : kubi wo
kataku shite takaburi iu nakare.

6. Aguru koto wa higashi yori ni arazu, nishi yori ni
arazu : mata minami yori ni mo arazaru nari.

7. Tada Kami nomi sabakibito ni mashimaseri : Kami
kore wo sage, kare wo age tamau.

8. SHU no mi te ni sakazuki arite, sake awadateri :
sono naka ni mono majirite mitsu.

Kami kore wo sosogi idaseri : makoto ni sono ori
wo ba chi no subete no ashiki mono shiborite nomu beshi.

9. Saredo ware wa tokoshië ni kore wo nobe tsutae : Yakobu no Kami wo home utawan.

10. Ware ashiki mono no subete no tsuno wo kiri hanatan : tadashiki mono no tsuno wa ageraru beshi.

Dai LXXVI Hen

1. Kami wa Yuda ni shirare tamaeri : sono mi na wa Isuraeru ni ôi naru nari.

2. Saremu no naka ni sono makuya ari : sono mi sumai wa Shion ni ari.

3. Kashiko nite kare wa yumi no hi ya wo ori : tate to, tsurugi to, ikusa to wo yaburi tamaiki.

4. Nanji eikwō ari : kasume ubau mono no yama yori mo tōtoshi.

5. Kokoro no tsuyoki mono wa kasumeraru : karera wa neburi ni shizumi, isamashiki mono wa mina sono te wo mi ushinaeri.

6. Ikusaguruma to uma to tomo ni fukaki neburi ni tsukeri : Yakobu no Kami yo, kore nanji no shitta ni yorite nari.

7. Kami yo, nanji koso osoru beki mono nare : hito tabi ikari tamau toki wa, tare ka mi mae ni tachi en ya ?

8. Nanji ten yori senkoku wo nashi tamaeri : chi wa osorete modashitari.

9. Kami wa tachite sabaki wo nashi : chi no herikudaruru mono wo mina sukuwan to shi tamaeri.

10. Geni hito no ikari wa nanji wo homuru ni itaran : ikari no amari wa nanji onore no obi to shi tamawan.

11. Nanji no Kami EHOBAN ni chikai wo tatete tsugunoe : sono mawari naru subete no mono wa osoru beki mono ni iyashiro wo sasagu beshi.

12. Shu wa moromoro no kimitachi no tamashii wo tachi tamawan : Shu wa chi no otachi no osoru beki mono nari

Dai LXXVII Hen.

1. Ware waga koe wo agete Kami ni yobawan : ware koe wo Kami ni agenaba sono mimi wo ware ni katabuke tamawan.

2. Waga nayami no hi ni ware Shu wo tazune, yoru waga te wo nobete yurumuru koto nakariki : waga tamashii wa nagusameraruru wo inamitari.

3. Ware Kami wo omoi idete uchi nayamu : ware omoi nagekite, waga tamashii otoroenu.

4. Nanji wa waga me wo sasaete fusagashime tamawazu : ware wa mono iu koto atawanu hodo ni nayamitari.

5. Ware mukashi no hi wo omoi : inishie no toshi wo omoi idaseri.

6. Ware yoru waga uta wo omoi ide, waga kokoro

nite fukaku omoi : waga tamashii wa nemogoro ni tazune motomu.

7. Shu wa tokoshie ni sute tamau ya : futatabi megumi wo tare tamawazaru ya ?

8. Sono awaremi wa nokori naku tokoshie ni sarishi ya : sono chikai wa yoyo nagaku sutaretaru ya ?

9. Kami wa on wo hodokosu koto wo wasure tamau ya : ikari wo mote sono awaremi wo toji tamau ya ?

10. Kakute ware ieraku, Kowa tada waga yowaki ga yue nomi : ide, Ito Takaki mono no migi no mi te no moromoro no toshi wo omoi iden.

11. Ware SHU no mi waza wo nobe tonaen : ware inishie yori arishi, nanji ga kusushiki mi waza wo omoi idasan.

12. Ware mata nanji no subete no mi waza wo omoi ide : nanji no nashi tamaeru koto wo fukaku omowan.

13. Kami yo, nanji no michi wa ito kiyoshi : Kami no gotoku ōi naru Kami wa tare zo ya ?

14. Kami wa kusushiki mi waza wo nashi tamaeru Kami nari : moromoro no tami no aida ni sono mi chikara wo shimeshi tamaeri.

15. Sono kaina wo mote nanji no tami wo tasuke : Yakobu Yosefu no kora wo aganai tamaeri.

16. Kami yo, ōmizu nanji wo mitari : omizu nanji wo mite, ononoki fuchi mo mata furueri.

17. Kumo wa mizu wo sosogi, sora wa hibiki wo idashi : nanji no ya wa hashiri idetari.

18. Nanji no ikazuchi no koe wa hayachi no uchi ni ariki : inazuma wa yo wo terashi, chi wa furui ugokeri.

19. Nanji no ōji wa umi no naka ni ari : nanji no michi wa ōmizu no naka ni ari, nanji no mi ato wa tazune gatakariki.

20. Nanji sono tami wo hitsuji no mure no gotoku michibiki : Mōse to Aron to no te ni yorite michibiki tamaeri.

Dai LXXVIII Hen

Yū.

1. Waga tami yo, waga oshie wo kiki : waga kuchi no kotoba ni nanjira no mimi wo katabukeyo.

2. Ware kuchi wo hirakite, tatoe wo mōke : inishie no kasuka naru kotoba wo katari iden.

3. Kore warera ga saki ni kikishi tokoro, shirishi tokoro nari : mata warera ga oyatachi no katari tsutaeshi tokoro nari.

4. Warera kore wo sono kora ni kakusazu : SHU no moromoro no homare to chikara to nashi tamaeru kusu-shiki mi waza to wo kitaran to suru yo ni tsugen.

5. Shu wa akashi wo Yakobu no uchi ni tate, okite wo Isuraeru no uchi ni sadame : kore wo sono kora ni tsuge shirasen koto wo warera no oyatachi ni ōse tamaeri.

6. Kore kitaran to suru yo, n chi ni umaruru kora ga kore wo shiri : mizukara okorite sono mata kora ni tsutaen ga tame nari.

7. Karera wo shite Kami ni yori tanomi : Kami no mi waza wo wasurezu, sono imashime wo mamorashimen tame nari.

8. Mata sono oyatachi no gotoku katakuna ni shite somuku mono no tagui to narazu : sono kokoro osamara-zu, sono tamashii Kami ni mame narazaru tagui to narazaran tame nari.

9. Efuraimu no kora wa mononogu totonoye, yumi wo tazusaetari : saredo tatakai no hi ni ushiro wo somuketari.

10. Karera Kami no chikai wo mamorazu : sono okite wo fumu koto wo inamitari.

11. Shu no nashi tamaeru koto wo wasure : karera ni shimeshi tamaeru kusushiki mi waza wo kokoro ni tamezariki.

12. Kami wa Ejiputo no kuni nite, Zoan no no nite tae naru koto wo nashi : karera no oyatachi no mae ni nashi tamaeri.

13. Umi wo sakite karera wo sugishime : mizu wo tsumite uzutakaku shi tamaeri.

14. Hiru wa kumo wo mote karera wo michibiki : yoru wa yomosugara hi no hikari wo mote kore wo michibiki tamaeri.

15. Kami wa areno nite iwa wo saki : ōi naru fuchi yori kumu ga gotoku ni karera ni nomashime tamaeri.

16. Mata iwa yori nagare wo hiki : kawa no gotoku ni mizu wo nagareshime tamaeri.

17. Shikaru ni karera nao taema naku tsumi wo okashite Kami ni sakarai : areno nite Ito Takaki mono ni somukitari.

18. Mata onoga yoku no tame ni shoku wo motome : sono kokoro no uchi ni Kami wo kokoromitari.

19. Karera mata Kami ni sakaraite ieri : Kami wa areno nite en wo mōke tamau wo en ya ?

20. Miyo, iwa wo uchi tamaeba mizu hodobashiri ide, nagare afuretari : saredo kate wo mo atae tamau wo en ya, sono tami no tame ni niku wo sonae tamawan ya to.

21. Kono yue ni SHU kore wo kikite ikidōri tamaiki : hi wa Yakobu ni mukaito moe agari, ikari wa Isuraeru ni mukaite tachi noboreri.

22. Kowa karera Kami wo shinzezu : sono sukui ni yori tanomazarishi yue nari.

23. Saredo nao Kami wa ue naru kumo ni meiji : ame no to wo hiraki tamaeri.

24. Karera no ue ni mana wo furasete kurawashime : ame no tanatsumono wo atae tamaeri.

25. Hito mina masurao no kate wo kuraeri : Kami wa karera ni kuimono wo okurite akitarashime tamaeri.

26. Kami wa kochi wo ten ni fuki okosashime : mi chikara mote minami no kaze wo michibiki tamaeri.

27. Kami wa karera no ue ni chiri no gotoku niku wo furase : umi no isago no gotoku tsubasa aru tori wo furase,

28. Sono ei no naka ni kudashi : sono sumu tokoro no mawari ni otoshi tamaeri.

29. Kakute karera wa kuraite akitarinu : Kami wa kore ni sono nozomishi mono wo atae tamaeri.

30. Karera wa imada sono yoku wo hanarezu : sono kuimono nao karera no kuchi no uchi ni ari.

31. Kami no ikari haya karera ni mukaite tachi nobori, karera no uchi nite motomo koetaru mono wo koroshi : Isuraeru no wakaki otoko wo uchi taoshi tamaeri.

32. Korera no koto arishi kado, karera wa nao tsumi wo okashi : sono kusushiki mi waza wo shinzezariki.

33. Kono yue ni Kami wa karera no hi wo munashiku * sugusase : sono toshi wo osore tsutsu sugusase tamaeri.

34. Kami karera wo koroshi tamaeru toki, karera Kami wo tazune : kaeri kitarite nengoro ni Kami wo motometari.

35. Karera Kami wa onore no iwa naru koto wo satori : Ito Takaki Kami wa onore no aganai nushi naru koto wo omoi idetari

36. Saredo karera wa tada sono kuchi wo mote Kami ni hetsurai : sono shita wo mote Kami ni itsuwari wo iishi nomi.

37. Karera no kokoro wa Kami ni mukaite katakarazu : sono keiyaku wo mamoru ni chūshin narazariki.

38. Saredo Kami wa awaremi michi tamaeba, karera no fugi wo yurushite horoboshi tamawazu : shibashiba sono mi ikari wo tenjite kotogotoku wa ikidōri wo furi okoshi tamawazariki.

39. Mata karera ga tada niku naru wo omoi : sugi sareba futatabi kaeri konu kaze naru wo omoi ide tamaeri.

40. Karera wa no nite Kami ni somuki : areno nite Kami wo ureishimeshi koto iku tabi zo ya ?

41. Karera kaesu-gaesu Kami wo kokoromi : Isuraeru no Seisha wo hazukashimetari.

42. Karera wa Kami no mi te wo wasure : teki yori aganai tamaishi hi wo mo omoi idezariki.

43. Kami wa sono moromoro no shirushi wo Ejiputo ni arawashi : sono kusushiki mi waza wo Zoan no no ni arawashi tamaeri.

44. Karera no kawa wo chi ni kawarase : sono nagare wo nomi atawazarashime tamaeri.

45. Mata hai no mure wo okurite karera wo kuwashime : kawazu wo okurite karera wo horobosase tamaeri.

46. Kami wa karera no nari ide mono wo ōnemushi ni watashi : karera no kinrō wo inago ni atae tamaeri.

47. Hyō wo mote karera no budō no ki wo karashi : shimo wo mote karera no kuwa no ki wo karashi tamaeri.

48. Sono kedomono wo hyō ni watashi : sono mure wo moyuru inazuma ni watashi tamaeri.

49. Karera no ue ni hageshiki ikari wo kudashi : ikidōri to urami to nayami to wazawai no tsukai no mure wo okuri tamaeri.

50. Kami wa sono ikari wo morasu michi wo mōke, karera no tamashii wo shi yori manukareshimezu : sono inochi wo eyami ni watashi tamaeri.

51. Ejiputo nite subete no uigo wo uchi : Hamu no makuya nite karera no chikara no hajime wo ūchi tamaeri.

52. Saredo onore no tami wo hitsuji no gotoku ni hiki dashi : karera wo areno nite mure no gotoku ni michibiki tamaeri.

53. Karera wo tomonaite osore naku yasukekara-shime : umi wo shite karera no ata wo ōwashime tamaeri.

54. Kami wa karera wo sono seijo no sakai ni michibiki : sono migi no te nite kai tamaeru kono yama ni tazusae tamaeri.

55. Mata karera no mae nite moromoro no kunibito wo oi idashi : hakari nawa wo mote sono chi wo waka chite yuzuri to nashi, Isuraeru no yakara wo karera no makuya ni sumawase tamaeri.

56. Shika wa aredo karera wa Ito Takaki Kami wo kokoromi : kore ni somukite sono moromoro no akashi wo mamorazu.

57. Somuki shirizokite sono oyatachi no gotoku

makoto wo ushinai : kurueru yumi no gotoku hirugaerite sore yukeri.

58. Takaki tokoro wo mōkete Kami no ikidōri wo hiki : kizameru zō nite Kami no netami wo okoshitari.

59. Kami kiki tamaite hanahadashiku ikari : ōi ni Isuraeru wo nikumi tamaeri.

60. Shiro no agebari wo sute : hitobito no naka ni oki tamaishi makuya wo sari tamaeri.

61. Kami onoga chikara wo torikō to narashime : sono eikwō wo teki no te ni watashi,

62. Sono tami wo tsurugi ni atae : sono yuzuri ni mukaite hanadashiku ikari tamaeri.

63. Karera no wakaki otoko wa hi ni yaki tsukusare : karera no otome ni wa kon-in no uta nakariki.

64. Karera no saishi wa tsurugi ni taore : karera no yamōme wa mo no nageki dani sezariki.

65. Kakaru toki ni Shu wa neburishi mono no sameshi gotoku, me wo samashi : sake ni yorite sakebu masurao no gotoku tachi tamaeri.

66. Sono teki wo uchi shirizoke : tokoshie no haji wo karera ni owase tamaeri.

67. Mata Yosefu no makuya wo inami : Efuraimu no yakara wo erabazu,

68. Yuda no yakara wo erabi : sono itsukushimi tamau Shion no yama wo erabi tamaeri.

69. Sono seijo wo yama no gotoku tate : tokoshie ni sadame tamaeru chi no gotoku ni tate tamaeri.

70. Mata sono shimobe Dabide wo erabi : hitsuji no ori no naka yori tori tamaeri.

71. Chi wo atōru me-hitsuji ni shitagai yuku tsutome no uchi yori kare wo tazusae kitari : sono tami Yakobu sono yuzuri Isuraeru wo yashinawase tamaeri.

72. Kakute Dabide wa sono kokoro no mataki mama ni karera wo yashinai : sono te no takumi wo mote kore wo michibikeri.

Dai LXXIX Hen. 16 Nichi. Asa.

1. Aa Kami yo, moromoro no kotokunibito wa nanji no yuzuri no chi wo okashi : nanji no kiyoki miya wo kegashi, Erusaremu wo kobochite ishizuka to naseri.

2. Nanji no shimobe no shikabane wo sora no tori ni ataete e to nashi : nanji no seito no niku wo chi no kemono ni ataetari.

3. Sono chi wo Erusaremu no meguri ni mizu no gotoku nagashitari : shikashite kore wo hōmuru hito nakariki.

4. Warera wa tonaribito ni soshirare : meguri no hitobito ni anadorare azakeraruru mono to nareri.

5. SHU yo, kakute ikuso no toki wo he tamau ya : nanji tokoshie ni ikari tamau ya : nanji no netami wa hi no gotoku moyuru ka ?

6. Negawaku wa nanji wo shirazaru kotokunibito wo ikidori : mi na wo yobazaru moromoro no kuni no ue ni mi ikari wo sosogi tamae.

7. Karera wa Yakobu wo nomi : sono sumika wo arashitari.

8. Warera ni mukaite tōtsu-oya no toga wo omou koto naku, awaremi wo mote sumiyak . ni warera wo mukae tamae : warera wa otosarete hanahadashiku hikuku nareri.

9. Warera no sukui no Kami yo, mi na no eikwō no tame ni warera wo tasuke : mi na no tame ni warera wo sukui, warera no tsumi wo nozoki tamae.

10. Ika nareba kotokunibito wa iu, Karera no Kami wa izuku ni ari ya to : negawaku wa nanji no shimobera ga nagasareshi chi no mukui wo warera no ma no atari ni nashite, kotokunibito ni shirashime tamae.

11. Negawaku wa nanji no mi mae ni torawarebito no nageki no todokan koto wo : nanji no ōi naru mi chikara ni yori shi ni sadamerareshi mono wo mamorite, nagaraeshime tamae.

12. Shu yo, warera no tonaribito no nanji wo soshiritaru soshiri wo mukui : nanakasa mashite sono futokoro ni kaeshi tamae.

13. Saraba warera nanji no tami, nanji no maki no hitsuji wa tokoshie ni nanji ni kansha shi : sono tataegoto wo yoyo arawasan.

Dai LXXX Hen.

1. Isuraeru no Bokusha yo, hitsuji no mure no gotoku Yosefu wo michibiki tamau mono yo, mimi wo katabuke tamae : Kerubimu no ue ni za shi tamau mono yo, hikari wo hanachi tamae.

2. Efuraimu, Beniyaminu, Manase no mae ni nanji no chikara wo furi okoshi : kitarite warera wo sukui tamae.

3. Kami yo, futatabi warera wo kaeshi, mi kao no hikari wo terashi tamae : saraba warera sukui wo en.

4. Aa SHU yo, bangun no Kami yo : nanji sono tami no inori ni mukaite, izure no toki made ikari tamau ya ?

5. Nanji karera ni namida no kate wo kurawase : namida wo masu ni michi mitsuru hodo ataete nomashime tamaeri.

6. Nanji warera wo tonaribito no ai arasou tanegusa to nashi tamau : warera no ata wa tagai ni azawaraeri.

7. Bangun no Kami yo, futatabi warera wo kaeshi, mi kao no hikari wo terashi tamae : saraba warera sukui wo en.

8. Nanji budō no ki wo Ejiputo yori tazusae idashi : moromoro no kunibito wo oi shirizokete kore wo ue tamaeri.

9. Nanji sono mae ni chi wo mōke : fukaku nezashite kuni ni habikorase tamaeri.

10. Sono kage wa moromoro no yama wo ōi : sono eda wa Kami no kōhaku no gotoku nite ariki.

11. Sono ki wa eda wo umi ni made nobe : sono waka-e wo kawa ni made nobetari.

12. Nanji ika nareba sono kaki wo kuzushi : michi yuku subete no hito ni tsumi torase tamau ya ?

13. Hayashi no inoko wa kore wo arashi : no no araki kemono wa kore wo kurau.

14. Aa bangun no Kami yo, negawaku wa kaeri tamae : ten yori nozomi mite kono budō no ki wo kaerimi tamae.

15. Nanji ga migi no te nite ue tamaeru mono wo mamori : mizukara no tame ni tsuyoku nashi tamaeru eda wo mamori tamae.

16. Sono ki wa hi nite yakare, mata kiri taosaru : karera wa mi kao no ikari nite horobu.

17. Negawaku wa nanji no te wo sono migi no te no hito no ue ni oki : mizukara no tame ni tsuyoku nashi tamaeru hito no ko no ue ni oki tamae.

18. Saraba warera nanji wo shirizoki hanaruru koto nakaran : negawaku wa warera wo ikashi tamae ; warera mi na wo yoban.

19. SHU yo, bangun no Kami yo, futatabi warera wo kaeshi, mi kao no hikari wo terashi tamae : saraba ware-ra sukui wo en.

Dai LXXXI Hen.

1. Warera no chikara naru Kami ni mukaite takaraka ni utai : Yakobu no Kami ni mukaite yorokobi no koe wo ageyo.

2. Uta wo utai, tsuzumi wo tori : yoki ne no koto to sō to wo mochi kitare.

3. Shingetsu to mangetsu ni rappa wo fuki : warera no sechie no hi ni fuki narase.

4. Kore Isuraeru no okite nari : Yakobu no Kami no sadame nari.

5. Kami saki ni Ejiputo wo seme tamaishi toki, Yosefu no naka ni kore wo tatete, akashi to nashi tamaeri : ware kashiko nite imada shirazarishi kotoba wo kikeri.

6. Ware kare no kata yori omoni wo nozoki : kare no te wo kago yori manukareshimetari.

7. Nanji nayameru toki yobishikaba, ware nanji wo sukueri : ware ikazuchi no kakuretaru tokoro nite nanji ni kotae, Meriba no mizu no hotori nite nanji wo kokoromitari.

8. Waga tami yo, kike, ware nanji ni akashi sen : Isuraeru yo, ware nozomu nanji ga ware ni shitagawan koto wo.

9. Saraba nanji no uchi ni adashi Kami naku : mata adashi Kami wo agamuru koto mo nashi.

10. Ware wa Ejiputo no kuni yori nanji wo tazusae

idetaru, nanji no Kami EHŌBA nari : nanji no kuchi hiroku ake yo, ware mono wo mitashimen.

11. Saredo waga tami wa waga koe ni shitagawazu : Isuraeru wa ware wo konomazu.

12. Kono yue ni ware karera ga kokoro no katakuna naru ni makase : sono kokoro mama ni yuku ni makase-tari.

13. Nozomuraku wa waga tami ware ni shitagai : Isuraeru waga michi ni ayuman koto wo.

14. Saraba ware sumiyaka ni karera no ata wo shitagai : waga te wo karera no teki ni muken.

15. SHU wo nikumishi mono mo karera ni shitagai : karera no toshi wa tokoshie ni tsuzukan.

16. Kami wa mugi no ito yoki wo mote karera wo yashinai : iwa yori idetaru nitsu wo mote nanji wo akashimu beshi.

Dai LXXXII Hen.

Yū

1. Kami wa Kami no tsudoi no naka ni tachi : moromoro no Kami no naka ni sabaki wo nashi tamau,

2. Nanjira wa tadashikarazaru sabaki wo nashi : ashiki mono no mi wo katayori mite, ikuso no toki wo hen to suru ya ?

3. Nanjira yowaki mono to minashigo to wo sabaki : kurushimu mono to tomoshiki mono to no tame ni kōhei wo hodokose.

4. Yowaki mono to mazushiki mono to wo sukui : karera wo ashiki mono no te yori tasuke idasu beshi.

5. Karera wa shiru koto naku, satoru koto naku shite kuraki naka wo yuki megurinu : chi no moromoro no motoi wa ugokitari.

6. Ware ieraku, Nanjira wa Kami nari : nanjira wa mina Ito Takaki mono no ko nari to.

7. Saredo nanjira wa hito no gotoku ni shini : kimi-tachi no hitori no gotoku taoren.

8. Kami yo, okite zenchi wo sabaki tamae : nanji moromoro no kuni wo tsugi tamau bekereba nari.

Dai LXXXIII Hen.

1. Kami yo, modashi tamau nakare : Kami yo, mono iwade shizumari tamau nakare.

2. Miyo, nanji no ata wa kashigamashiki koe wo age : nanji wo nikumu mono wa kashira wo agetari.

3. Karera wa takumi naru hakarigoto wo mote nanji no tami ni mukai : ai tomo ni hakarite nanji no kakuretaru mono ni mukau.

4. Karera wa ieraku, Iza, karera wo tachi horoboshite futatabi kuni wo tatsuru koto wo ezarashime : Isuraeru no na no kioku seraruru koto nakarashimen to.

5. Karera wa kokoro wo hitotsu ni shite tomo ni hakari : tagai ni chikai wo nashite nanji ni sakau.

6. Edomu no makuya ni sumeru hito ari : Ishimaerubito, Moabu, Hagarubito ari.

7. Gebaru, Ammon, Amareku ari : Perishite oyobi Tsuru no tami nado ari.

8. Assuria mo mata karera ni kumi shi : kakute Roto no kora no tasuke wo naseri.

9. Nanji saki ni Midean ni nashi tamaishi gotoku nashi tamae : Kishon no kawa nite Shisera to Yabin to ni nashi tamaishi gotoku karera ni mo nashi tamae.

10. Karera wa Endoru nite horobi : chi no tame ni koe to nareri.

11. Karera no ki-nin wo Ogebu to Zeebu no gotoku nashi : sono moromoro no kimi wo Zeba to Zarumunna no gotoku nashi tamae.

12. Karera wa ieri : Warera Kami no maki wo ete, waga mono to nasu beshi to.

13. Waga Kami yo, karera wo maki ageraruru chiri no gotoku nashi : kaze no mae no wara no gotoku nashi tamae.

14. Hi no hayashi wo yaku ga gotoku : honoo no yama wo moyasu ga gotoku,

15. Nanji no hayachi wo mote karera wo oi : nanji no tsumuji-kaze wo mote karera wo osoreshime tamae.

16. Karera no kao ni haji wo mitashime tamae : SHU yo, saraba karera nanji no mi na wo motomen.

17. Karera wo tokoshie ni haji osoreshime : awate madoite, horobi useshime tamae.

18. Saraba karera wa shiru beshi : mi na wo EHOBÀ to nori tamau nanji nomi zenchi wo shiroshimesu Ito Takaki mono nari to.

Dai LXXXIV Hen.

1. Aa bangun no SHU yo : nanji no agebari wa ikani ai su beki kana.

2. Waga tamashii wa tae iru bakari ni SHU no ôniwa wo shitai : waga kokoro, waga mi wa ikeru Kami ni mukai-te yobau.

3. Makoto ya, suzume wa yadori wo e, tsubakurame wa sono hina wo iruru su wo etari : bangun no SHU waga Ô, waga Kami yo, kore nanji no saidan nari.

4. Nanji no ie ni sumu mono wa saiwai nari : kakaru hito wa tsune ni nanji wo tatae matsuran.

5. Nanji wo chikara to suru mono wa saiwai nari : sono kokoro, Shion no ôji ni naru mono wa saiwai nari.

6. Karera wa namida no tani wo suguredomo, soko wo ôku no izumi aru tokoro to nasu : mata mae no ame wa moromoro no megumi wo mote kore wo ôeri.

7. Karera wa chikara yori chikara ni susumi : tsui ni ono ono Shion ni itarite Kami ni mamiyu.

8. SHU yo, bangun no Kami yo, waga inori wo kiki tamae : Yakobu no Kami yo, mimi wo katabuke tamae.

9. Warera no tate naru Kami yo, misonawashi : nanji no jukōja no kao wo kaerimi tamae.

10. Nanji no ōniwa ni sumau ichi nichi wa sen nichi ni mo masareri : ware wa aku no makuya ni oran yori wa, mushiro waga Kami no ie no kadomori to naran koto wo negau nari.

11. So wa SHU naru Kami wa hi nari, tate nari : SHU wa on to eikwō to wo atae, naoku ayumu mono ni yoki mono wo kobami tamau koto nashi.

12. Aa bangun no SHU yo : nanji ni yori tanomu mono wa saiwai nari.

Dai LXXXV Hen.

1. SHU yo, nanji wa mi kuni ni megumi wo sosogi tamaeri ; nanji Yakobu no toraware wo kaeshi tamaiki.

2. Nanji onoga tami no fugi wo yurushi : sono moro moro no tsumi wo ōi tamaiki.

3. Nanji subete no ikari wo sute : sono hageshiki ikidōri wo tōzake tamaeri.

4. Warera no sukui no Kami yo, kaeri kitari : warera ni mukaite mi ikari wo yame tamae.

5. Nanji tokoshie ni warera wo ikari tamau ya : yorozu yo ni mi ikari wo hiki nobe tamau ya?

6. Futatabi warera wo ikashi tamawazaru ka : nanji no tami ni nanji wo yorokobu koto wo eshime tamawazaru ka?

7. SHU yo, nanji no awaremi wo warera ni shimeshi : nanji no sukui wo warera ni atae tamae.

8. Ware wa Kami EHOBĀ no katari tamau koto wo kikan, Kami wa sono tami soho seito ni heiwa wo katari tamau beshi : karera wa oroka naru okonai ni futatabi kaeru bekarazu.

9. Geni sono sukui wa Kami wo osoruru mono ni chikashi : kakute eikwō wa warera no kuni ni todomaran.

10. Awaremi to makoto to tomo ni ai : gi to heiwa to tagai ni kuchitsuke seri.

11. Makoto wa chi yori hae ide : gi wa ten yori mi oroseri.

12. SHU wa yoki mono wo atae tamawan : kakute warera no kuni wa nari ide mono wo idasu beshi.

13. Gi wa Shu no mae ni yuki : Shu no ayumi tamau ato wo fumashimen.

Dai LXXXVI Hen. 17 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, nanji mimi wo katabukete, ware ni kotae tamae : ware wa kurushimi, katsu tomoshikereba nari.

2. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo mamori tamae, ware wa Kami wo uyamau mono nari : waga Kami yo, nanji ni yori tanomeru nanji no shimobe wo sukui tamae.

3. Shu yo, ware wo awaremi tamae : ware hinemosu nanji ni yobau.

4. Nanji no shimobe no tamashii wo yorokobase tamae : Shu yo, waga tamashii wa nanji wo aogi nozomu.

5. Shu yo, nanji wa megumi fukaku, mata yurusu. koto wo konomi tamau : nanji ni yobau subete no mono wo yutaka ni awaremi tamau.

6. SHU yo, waga inori ni mimi wo katabuke : waga negai no koe wo kiki tamae.

7. Ware waga nayami no hi ni nanji ni yobawan : nanji wa ware ni kotae tamau beshi.

8. Shu yo, moromoro no Kami no naka ni nanji ni hitoshiki mono wa naku : nanji no nii waza ni hitoshiki mono wa nashi.

9. Shu yo, nanji no tsukureru moromoro no kuni wa nanji no mae ni kitarite fushi ogaman : karera wa mi na wo agamu beshi.

10. Nanji wa ōi nari, kusushiki mi waza wo nashi tamau : tada nanji nomi Kami ni mashimasu nari.

11. SHU yo, nanji no michi wo ware ni oshie tamae, ware nanji no makoto wo ayuman : negawaku wa ware wo shite kokoro hitotsu ni mi na wo osoreshime tamae.

12. Shu yo, waga Kami yo, ware kokoro wo tsukushite nanji wo home tatae : tokoshie ni mi na wo agame matsuran.

13. Sowa nanji no awaremi ware ni ōi nari : nanji waga tamashii wo yomi no fukaki tokoro yori tasuke idashi tamaeri.

14. Kami yo, takabureru mono wa ware ni sakaraite okori tachi : araburu hito no tsudoï wa waga tamashii wo motomete, nanji wo onoga mae ni okazariki.

15. Saredo Shu yo, nanji wa awaremi to megumi to ni tomi : ikari wo osoku shi, ai to makoto to ni yutaka naru Kami ni mashimaseri.

16. Ware wo kaerimi, ware wo awaremi tamae : negawaku wa nanji no shimobe ni mi chikara wo atae, nanji no hashitame no ko wo sukui tamae.

17. Ware ni megumi no shirushi wo arawashi tamae : saraba ware wo nikumu mono kore wo mite haji wo idakan

18. SHU yo, nanji wa ware wo tasuke : ware wo nagusame tamaeri.

Dai LXXXVII Hen.

1. 2. Shu no motoi wa kiyoki yama ni ari : SHU wa Yakobu no subete no sumai ni masarite Shion no moromoro no kado wo ai shi tamau.

3. Aa Kami no miyako yo : nanji ni tsukite ôku no eikwô aru koto katari hayasaretari.

4. Ware wa Rahabu, Babiron wo mo ware wo shiru mono no uchi ni agen : Perishite, Tsuro, Eteopia wo miyo, kono hito wa kashiko ni umaretari to iwan.

5. Shion ni tsukite wa kaku iwan, Kono mono, kano

mono sono naka ni umaretari to : Ito Takaki mono mizukara Shion wo tate tamawan.

6. SHU wa moromoro no tami wo shirushi tamawan : sono toki Kono mono wa kashiko ni umaretari to kazoeage tamau beshi.

7. Utau mono, odoru mono mina iwan : waga moromoro no izumi wa nanji no uchi ni ari to.

Dai LXXXVIII Hen.

1. SHU yo, waga sukui no Kami yo : ware hiru mo yoru mo nanji no mae ni sakeberi.

2. Negawaku wa waga inori wo mi mae ni itarase : nanji no mimi wo waga sakebi no koe ni katabuke tamae.

3. Waga tamashii ni wa nayami michi : waga inochi wa Yomi ni chikazukeri.

4. Ware wa ana ni iru mono to tomo ni kazoerare : yorube naki hito no gotoku nareri.

5. Ware haka no uchi naru korosareshi mono no gotoku nari : shineru mono no uchi ni suteraru.

Nanji karera wo futatabi kokoro ni tome tamawazu : karera wa mi te yori tachi horobosaru.

6. Nanji ware wo ito fukaki ana ni ire : kuraki tokoro fukaki fuchi ni oki tamaeri.

7. Nanji no ikari wa itaku ware ni semaru : nanji sono moromoro no nami wo mote ware wo kurushime tamaeri.

8. Waga ai shiru mono wo ware yori tōzake, ware wo karera ni nikumase tamaeri : ware wa kome tozasarete izuru koto atawazu.

9. Waga me wa nayami no yue wo mote otoroenu : SHU yo, ware higoto ni nanji wo yobi, nanji ni mukaite waga morote wo nobetari.

10. Nanji shinuru mono ni kusushiki mi waza wo arawashi tamawan ya : use ni shi mono tachite nanji wo home tataen ya ?

11. Nanji no itsukushimi wa haka no uchi ni nobera-ren ya : nanji no makoto wa horobi no naka ni tsutaera-ren ya ?

12. Nanji no kusushiki mi waza wa kuraki ni shiraren ya : nanji no gi wa wasure no kuni ni shiraruru koto aran ya ?

13. Saredo SHU yo, ware nanji ni mukaite sakeberi : waga inori wa ashita ni mi mae ni itaran.

14. SHU yo, nanji ika nareba waga tamashii wo sute tamau ya : ika nareba ware ni mi kao wo kakushi tamau ya ?

15. Ware osanaki yori nayamite shinuru bakari nari : ware nanji no obiyakashi ni aite kurushimi madoeri.

16. Nanji no hageshiki ikari waga ue wo sugu : nanji no obiyakashi ware wo horoboseri.

17. Korera no koto hinemosu ōmizu no gotoku ware wo meguri : kotogotoku kitarite ware wo kakomi fusageri.

18. Nanji ware wo itsukushimu mono to waga tomo to wo tōzake : waga ai shiru mono wo kuraki ni ire tamaeri.

Dai LXXXIX Hen.

Yū.

• 1. Ware SHU no awaremi wo tokoshie ni utawan : ware kuchi wo mote Shu ne makoto wo yorozu yo ni tsuge shirasen.

2. Ware iu, Awaremi tokoshie ni tateraru : nanji wa sono makoto wo kataku ten ni sadame tamawan to.

3. Ware waga erabitaru mono to keiyaku wo musubi : waga shimobe Dabide ni chikaitari.

4. Ware nanji no sue wo tokoshie ni katau shi : nanji no kurai wo tatete yoyo ni oyobashimen.

5. SHU yo, moromoro no ten wa nanji no kusushiki mi waza wo homen : nanji no makoto mo kiyoki mono no tsudo i nite homeraru beshi.

6. Ōzora no uchi nite tare ka SHU ni tagū mono aran ya : Kami no ko no naka ni tare ka SHU no gotoki mono aran ya ?

7. Kami wa kiyoki mono no kōkwai no naka nite kashikomu beki mono nari : sono mawari ni aru subete no mono ni masarite osoru beki mono nari.

8. SHU yo, bangun no Kami yo, nanji no gotoku tainō aru mono wa tare zo ya : YAWA yo, nanji no makoto wa nanji wo meguritari.

9. Nanji umi no aruru wo osame : sono nami no tachi agaran toki wa kore wo shizume tamau.

10. Nanji Rahabu wo korosareshi mono no gotoku uchi kudaki : onore no atadomo wo chikara no mi ude wo mote chirashi tamaeri.

11. Moromoro no ten wa nanji no mono, chi mo mata nanji no mono nari : sekai to sono naka ni mitsuru mono to wa nanji no motoi shi tamaeru nari.

12. Kita to minami wa nanji tsukuri tamaeri : Taboru, Herumon wa nanji no mi na ni yorite yorokobi yobau.

13. Nanji ni tainō no mi ude ari : nanji no mi te wa tsuyoku, nanji no migi no mi te wa takashi.

14. Gi to kōhei wa nanji no mi kura no motoi nari : awaremi to makoto to wa mi kao no mae ni araware yuku.

15. Yorokobi no oto wo shiru tami wa saiwai nari : SHU yo, karera wa mi kao no hikari no naka wo ayumeri.

16. Karera wa mi na ni yorite hinemosu yorokobi : nanji no gi ni yorite takaku ageraretari.

17. Karera no chikara no eikwō wa nanji nari : nanji no megumi ni yorite warera no tsuno wa takaku ageraren.

18. Sowa warera no tate wa SHU ni tsuki : warera no ō wa Isuraeru no Seisha ni tsukeri.

19. Sono toki maboroshi wo mote nanji no seito ni tsuge tamawaku, Ware tasuke wo chikara aru mono ni yudanetari : waga tami no naka yori hitori wo erabite takaku agetari.

20. Ware waga shimobe Dabide wo e : kore ni waga kiyoki abura wo sosogeri.

21. Waga te wa kare to tomo ni kataku nari : waga kaina wa kare wo tsuyoku sen.

22. Ata wa kare wo shietaguru koto naku : aku no ko wa kore wo kurushimuru koto nakaran.

23. Ware kare no mae ni sono moromoro no teki wo taoshi : kare wo nikumeru mono wo utan.

24. Saredo waga makoto to waga awaremi to wa Dabide to tomo ni ari : waga na ni yorite sono tsuno wa takaku ageraren.

25. Ware mata kare no te wo umi no ue ni oki : sono migi no te wo kawa no ue ni okan.

26. Kare ware ni mukaite yoban, Nanji wa waga chichi nari : waga Kami, waga sukui no iwa nari to.

27. Ware mata kare wo waga uigo to nashi : chi no ōtachi no uchi itomo takaki mono to nasan.

28. Ware tokoshie ni awaremi wo kare ga tame ni tamochi : kore to tateshi keiyaku wa kawaru koto nakaru beshi.

29. Ware mata sono sue wo tokoshie ni nagaraeshime : sono kurai wo ten no hi-kazu to hitoshikarashimen.

30. Moshi sono ko waga nori wo hanare : mata waga sabaki ni shitagaite ayumazu,

31. Moshi waga okite wo yaburi : mata waga imashi-me wo mamorazuba,

32. Ware tsue wo mote karera no toga wo tadashi :
muchu wo mote sono yokoshima wo tadasu beshi.

33. Saredo kare yori waga awaremi wo kotogotoku
tori sarazu : waga makoto wo otoroeshimuru koto
nakaran.

34. Ware onore no keiyaku wo yaburazu : onore no
kuchibiru yori ideshi koto wo kaeji.

35. Ware saki ni waga kiyoki wo sashite chikaeri :
ware Dabide ni itsuwari wo iwaji.

36. Sono sue wa tokoshie ni tsuzuki : sono kurai wa
hi no gotoku tsune ni waga mae ni aran.

37. Mata tsuki no gotoku tokoshie ni tateraren : sono
akashi wa sora ni arite makoto nari.

38. Saredo nanji sono jukōja wo tōzakete kore wo sute :
nanji kore wo ikidōri tamaeri.

39. Nanji onoga shimobe no keiyaku wo imi : sono
kammuri wo kegashite chi ni made otoshi tamaeri.

40. Nanji sono kaki wo kotogotoku taoshi : sono
toride wo are sutareshime tamaeri.

41. Kare sono michi wo suguru subete no mono ni
kasumerare : tonaribito ni nonoshiraru.

42. Nanji kare ga teki no migi no te wo takaku age :
sono moromoro no ata wo yorokobashime tamaeri.

43. Nanji kare no tsurugi no ha wo furi kaeshi :
tataakai ni tatsu ni taezarashime tamaiki.

44. Nanji sono kagayaki wo keshi : sono kurai wo chi ni nage otoshi tamaeri.

45. Sono toshi wakaki hi wo chijime : haji wo sono ue ni ōi tamaeri.

46. SHU yo, kakute ikuso no toki wo he, mizukara wo tokoshie ni kakushi tamau ya : mi ikari wa hi no moyuru gotoku naru beki ka ?

47. Negawaku wa waga toki no ika ni mijikaki ka wo omoi tamae : nanji itazura ni subete no hito no ko wo tsukuri tamawan ya ?

48. Tare ka ikite shi wo mizaru mono aran ya : tare ka onoga tamashii wo Yomi yori sukui uru mono aran ya ?

49. Shu yo, nanji wa makoto wo mote Dabide ni chikai tamaeri : sono mukashi no awaremijwa izuko ni ari ya ?

50. Shu yo, negawaku wa nanji no shimobe no ukuru soshiri wo mi kokoro ni tome tamae : ware moromoro no tami no soshiri wo waga futokoro ni idaku.

51. SHU yo, nanji no moromoro no ata wa ware wo soshiri : nanji no jukōja no ashi ato wo soshireri.

52. SHU wa tokoshie ni homu beki kana : Amen Amen.

Dai XC Hen.

18 Nichi. Asa.

1. Shu yo, nanji wa warera no sumika nari : inishie yori yoyo warera no sumika nari.

2. Yama imada nari idezu, nanji imada chi to sekai to

wo tsukuri tamawazarishi toki nanji wa Kami nari : tokoshie yori tokoshie made nanji wa Kami nari.

3. Nanji hito wo chiri ni kaerashime : shikashite notamawaku, Hito no ko yo, nanjira kaere to.

4. Nanji no me no mae ni wa chi tose mo sude ni suguru kinō no gotoku : mata yo no ma no hito toki ni onaji.

5. Nanji karera wo ōmizu no gotoku nagare sarashime tamau : karera wa hito yo no neburi no gotoku, ashita ni hae izuru aokusa no gotoshi.

6. Ashita ni hae idete sakae : yūbe ni wa kararete karuru nari.

7. Warera wa nanji no ikari ni yorite kie use : nanji no ikidōri ni yorite oji madou.

8. Nanji warera no fugi wo mi mae ni oki : warera no kakuretaru tsumi wo mi kao no hikari no naka ni oki tamaeri.

9. Warera no moromoro no hi wa nanji no ikari ni yorite sugi sari : warera ga subete no toshi no tsukuru wa hito iki no gotoshi.

10. Warera ga toshi wo furu hi wa nanasoji ni sugizu : aruiwa sukoyaka ni shite yasoji ni itaran.

Saredo sono hokoru tokoro wa tada nayami to kanashimi to nomi : sono sari yuku koto sumiyaka ni shite, warera mo mata tobi sareri.

11. Tare ka nanji no ikari no chikara wa shiran ya : tare ka nanji wo osoruru osore ni takurabete nanji no ikidōri wo shiran ya ?

12. Negawaku wa warera ni onoga hi wo kazaru koto wo oshie : chie no kokoro wo eshime tamae.

13. SHU yo, kaeri tamae, kakute ikuso no toki wo he tamau ya : negawaku wa nanji no shimobera ni kakareru mi kokoro wo kae tamae.

14. Negawaku wa ashita ni warera wo nanji no awaremi nite akitarashime : yo wo owaru made yorokobi tanoshimase tamae.

15. Warera wo kurushime tamaeru moromoro no hi ni takurabete, warera wo nagusame tamae : warera ga wazawai ni kakareru moromoro no toshi ni takurabete, warera wo tanoshimase tamae.

16. Negawaku wa mi waza wo nanji no shimobera ni shimeshi : nanji no eikwō wo sono kora ni arawashi tamae.

17. Kakute warera no Kami EHŌBA no uruwashiki wo warera no ue ni nozomashime : warera no te no waza wo warera no ue ni katakarashime tamae, negawaku wa ware-ra no te no waza wo katakarashime tamae.

Dai XCI Hen.

1. Ito Takaki mono no moto, sono kakuretaru tokoro ni sumau mono ari : kare wa Zennōsha no kage ni yadoran.

2. Ware SHU no koto wo nobete iwan, Shu wa waga sakedokoro, waga shiro nari : waga yori tanomu Kami nari to.

3. Kami nanji wo kariudo no wana yori tasuke idashi : doku wo nagasu eyami yori nogareshime tamawan.

4. Kare sono hane wo mote nanji wo ōi tamawan, nanji sono tsubasa no shita ni kakuren : sono makoto wa tate nari, kodate nari.

5. Yoru wa odoroku beki koto ari : hiru wa tobi kitaru ya ari.

6. Kuraki ni wa ayumu eyami ari, hiru ni wa sokonau hageshiki yamai ari : saredo nanji osoruru koto araji.

7. Sen nin nanji no hidari ni taore, ban nin nanji no migi ni taoru : saredo sono wazawai wa nanji ni chikazuku koto nakaran.

8. Nanji no me wa tada kono koto wo nagame miru nomi : nanji ashiki mono no mukui wo min.

9. Nanji.saki ni ieri, SHU wa waga sakedokoro nari to : nanji Ito Takaki mono wo sono sumai to naseri.

10. Sareba wazawai nanji ni itarazu : nayami nanji no makuya ni chikazukaji.

11. Sowa Ito Takaki mono nanji no tame ni sono tsukaitachi ni ōse : nanji ga ayumu moromoro no michi ni nanji wo mamorase tamaeba nari.

12. Karera te nite nanji wo sasae : nanji no ashi wo ishi ni furezarashimen

13. Nanji wa shishi to mamushi to wo fumi : wakaki shishi to hebi to wo ashi no shita ni fumi nijiran.

14. Kare sono ai wo ware ni sosogeru ga yue ni ware kore wo tasuken : kare waga na wo shiru ga yue ni ware kore wo takaki tokoro ni okan.

15. Kare ware wo yobaba, ware kotaen : ware sono nayami no toki ni tomo ni orite kore wo tasuke, kore wo agamen.

16. Ware nagaki inochi wo mote kare wo tarawashime : katsu waga sukui wo kare ni shimesan.

Dai XCII Hen.

1. SHU ni kansha suru wa yoki kana : Ito Takaki mono yo, mi na wo home tatōru wa ito yoki kana.

2. Ashita ni nanji no itsukushimi wo arawashi : yona yona nanji no makoto wo arawasu wa ito yoki kana.

3. Tosuji no narimono to sō to wo mochii : koto no tae naru ne wo mochiite home tatōru wa ito yoki kana.

4. Sowa, SHU yo, nanji sono mi waza wo mote ware wo tanoshimase tamaeri : ware nanji no mi te no waza wo yorokobi hokoran.

5. SHU yo, nanji no mi waza wa ōi naru kana : nanji no moromoro no omoi wa ito fukashi.

6. Shiremono wa kore wo shirazu : oroka naru mono wa kore wo satorazu.

7. Ashiki mono wa kusa no gotoku moe izuru tomo :
fugi wo okonau moromoro wa sakayuru tomo,

8. Karera wa tokoshie ni horobin : saredo SHU yo,
nanji wa tokoshie ni takaki tokoro ni mashimaseri.

9. Aa SHU yo, nanji no ata wa, aa nanji no ata wa
horobin : fugi wo okonau mono wa kotogotoku chirasaru
beshi.

10. Saredo nanji waga tsuno wo takaku agete no no
ushi no gotoku narashime tamaeri : ware wa atarashiki
abura wo sosogaretari.

11. Waga me wa waga ata ni tsukite negaeru koto wo
mi : waga mimi wa ware ni sakaraite okori tatsu aku wo
nasu mono ni tsukite negaeru koto wo kikitari.

12. Tadashiki mono wa shuro no ki no gotoku sakae :
Rebanon no kōhaku no gotoku sodatsu beshi.

13. SHU no miya ni ueraretaru mono ari : karera wa
warera no Kami no ōniwa ni sakayu beshi.

14. Karera wa toshi oite nao mi wo musubi : yutaka
ni uruoite midori no iro michi mitsu beshi.

15. Kore SHU no naoki koto wo shimesu nari : Shu
wa waga iwa nari, Shu ni wa fugi aru koto nashi.

Dai XCIII Hen.

Yū.

1. SHU wa sube osame tamau : miizu wo ki tamaeri.

SHU wa chikara wo koromo to nashi, obi to nashi
tamaeri : sekai mo kataku tachite ugokasaruru koto nashi.

2. Nanji no mi kura wa inishie yori kataku tachinu : nanji wa tokoshie yori imaseri.

3. Ōmizu wa koe wo agetari, SHU yo, ōmizu sono koe wo agetari : ōmizu sono nami wo agu.

4. SHU wa takaki tokoro ni imashite ito tsuyoshi : sono ikioi wa ōku no mizu no koe ni masari, umi no sakamaku ni masareri.

5. Nanji no akashi wa ito katashi : SHU yo, kiyoki wa tokoshie made nanji no ie ni fusawashiki nari.

Dai XCIV Hen.

1. SHU yo, ata wo kaesu wa nanji ni ari : Kami yo, ata wo kaesu wa nanji ni ari, negawaku wa hikari wo hanachi tamae.

2. Yo wo sabaki tamau mono yo, tachi tamae : negawaku wa takaburu mono ni sono uku beki mukui wo nashi tamae.

3. SHU yo, ashiki mono ikuso no toki wo hen to suru ya : ashiki mono kachi hokor.te ikuso no toshi wo furu ya?

4. Karera wa midari ni kotoba wo idashite hokoriga ni katari : subete fugi wo okonau mono wa mizukara takabureri.

5. SHU yo, karera wa nanji no tami wo uchi kudaki : nanji no mochimono wo sokonau.

6. Karera wa yamome to tabibito to no inochi wo tori : minashigo wo korosu nari.

7. Karera iu, YAWA wa mizu : Yakobu no Kami wa satorazaru beshi to.

8. Tami no naka naru shiremono yo, nanjira satore : oroka naru mono yo, izure no toki ni ka kashikokaran ?

9. Mimi wo uuru mono, kiku koto wo sezaran ya : me wo tsukureru mono, miru koto wo sezaran ya ?

10. Moromoro no kuni wo oshiyuru mono, tadasu koto wo sezaran ya : hito ni chishiki wo atōru mono, shiru koto nakaran ya ?

11. SHU wa hito no omoi wo shiri : mina munashiki nari to shiri tamaeri.

12. SHU yo, nanji no korashime tamau hito wa saiwai nari : nanji no nori wo oshieraruru hito wa saiwai naru kana.

13. Nanji kakaru hito wo wazawai no hi yori nogare-shime : ashiki mono no tame ni ana no horaruru made kore ni yasuki wo atae tamawan.

14. Sowa SHU sono tami wo sute tamawazu : sono yuzuri wo hanare tamawazaru nari.

15. Sabaki wa tadashiki ni kaeri : kokoro naoki mono wa mina sono ato ni shitagawan.

16. Tare ka waga tame ni okori tachite ashiki mono ni mukawan ya : tare ka waga tame ni tachite fugi wo okonau mono wo semen ya ?

17. Moshi SHU ware wo tasuke tamazariseba : waga tamashii wa toku ni oto naki tokoro ni sumaishi naran.

18. Saredo Waga ashi suberinu to iishi toki : SHU yo, nanji no awaremi ware wo sasae tamaeri.

19. Waga uchi ni omoi, wazurai no mitsuru toki : nanji no nagusame waga tamashii'wo yorokobase tamau.

20. A'ku no kurai wa nanji ni shitashimu koto wo en ya : kore okite wo mote sokonau koto wo hakaru mono nari.

21. Karera wa ai katarite tadashiki hito no tamashii wo seme : tsumi naki chi wo tsumi ni sadamu.

22. Shika wa aredo SHU wa waga takaki yagura nari : waga Kami wa waga sakedokoro no iwa nariki.

23. Kami wa karera no yokoshima wo sono mi ni owashime, karera wo sono ashiki koto no naka ni horoboshi tamawan : warera no Kami EHOBA wa kore wo horoboshi tamawan.

Dai XCV Hen.

19 Nichi. Asa.

1. Iza, warera SHU ni mukaite utai : sukui no iwa ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo agen.

2. Warera kansha wo mote sono mi mae ni yuki : Shu ni mukai uta wo mote yorokobashiki koe wo agen.

3. SHU wa oi naru Kami nari : moromoro no kami ni masareru oi naru O nari.

4. Chi no fukaki tokoro mina sono te ni ari : yama no itadaki mo mata Kami no mono nari.

5. Umi wa Kami no mono, sono tsukuri tamau tokoro nari : kawakeru chi mo mata sono te nite tsukuri tamaeri,

6. Iza, warera ogami hirefushi : warera wo tsukureru SHU no mi mae ni hizamazuku beshi.

7. Shu wa warewa no Kami nari : warewa wa sono maki no tami, sono te no hitsuji nari.

8. Kyō nanjira mi koe wo kike yo kashi : nanjira no no Meriba to Masa ni arishi hi no gotoku, kokoro wo katakuna ni suru nakare.

9. Sono toki nanjira no oyatachi ware wo kokoromi : ware wo tameshi, waga waza wo mitari.

10. Ware sono yo no tame ni ureite shijū nen wo hetari : ware ieri, Karera wa kokoro ayamareru tami, waga michi wo shirazariki.

11. Kōno yue ni ware ikidōrite chikaeri : karera wa waga yasumi ni iru bekarazu to.

Dai XCVI Hen.

1. Atarashiki uta wo SHU ni mukaite utae : zenchi yo, SHU ni mukaite utau beshi.

2. SHU ni mukaite utai, sono mi na wo home yo : higoto ni sono sukui wo nobe tsutae yo.

3. Moromoro no kuni no naka ni sono eikwō wo arawashi : moromoro no tami no naka ni sono kusushiki mi waza wo arawasu beshi.

4. SHU wa ōi nari, ōi ni home tatau beki mono nari : moromoro no kami ni masarite osoru beki mono nari.

5. Moromoro no tami no kamitachi wa mina muna-shiki mono nari : saredo SHU wa moromoro no tēn wo tsukuri tamaeri.

6. Tōtoki to mizu to wa sono mi mae ni ari : chikara to uruwashiki to wa sono seijo ni ari.

7. Moromoro no tami no yakara yo, SHU ni sasage masure : eikwō to chikara wo SHU ni sasage masure.

8. Sono mi na ni kanau eikwō wo SHU ni sasage matsuri : sonaemono wo tazusaete sono ōniwa ni kitare.

9. Kiyoki uruwashiki mono wo mote SHU wo ogame : zenchi yo, sono mi mae ni ononoke.

10. Moromoro no kuni tami no naka ni ie : SHU wa sube osame tamau to.

Sekai mo kataku tachite ugokasaruru koto nashi : Shu wa naoki wo mote subete no tami wo sabaki tamawan.

11. Ten wa yorokobi, chi wa tanoshimi : umi to sono naka ni mitsuru mono to wa nari doyomi,

12. Ta hata to sono naka no subete no mono to wa yorokobu beshi : kakute hayashi no moromoro no ki mo mata SHU no mi mae ni yorokobi utawan.

13. Sowa Shu kitari tamau : chi wo sabakan tote kitari tamau nari.

Shu wa gi wo mote sekai wo sabaki : sono makoto wo mote moromoro no tami wo sabaki tamawan.

Dai XCVII Hen.

1. SHU wa sube osame tamau : zenchi wa tanoshimi, ōku no shimajima wa yorokobu beshi.

2. Kumo to yami to wa sono meguri ni ari : gi to kōbei to wa sono mi kura no motoi nari.

3. Hi ari, sono mi mae ni susumi : soho mawari no teki wo yaki tsukusu.

4. Shu no inazuma wa sekai wo terasu : chi kore wo mite furueri.

5. Moromoro no yama wa SHU no mi mae nite toke : zenchi no Shu no mi mae nite rō no gotoku tokenu.

6. Moromoro no ten wa sono gi wo arawashi : yorozu no tami wa sono eikwō wo mitari.

7. Subete kizameru zō ni tsukae, munashiki mono ni yorite hokoru mono, wa hazukashime wo uku beshi : moromoro no kami yo, mina Shu wo fushi ogame.

8. Shion wa kikite yorokobi, Yuda no musume wa minā tanoshimeri : SHU yo, nanji no sabaki no yue ni yorite nari.

9. SHU yo, nanji zenchi no ue ni mashimashite ito takaku : nanji moromoro no kami ni masarite ito tōtoshi.

10. SHU wo itsukushimu mono yo, aku wo nikume :
Shu wa sono seito no tamashii wo mamori, kore wo
ashiki mono no te yori tasuke idashi tamau.

11. Hikari wa tadashiki hito no tame ni makare .
yorokobi wa kokoro naoki mono no tame ni makaretari.

12. Tadashiki hito yo, SHU ni yorite yorokobe : sono
kiyoki mi na ni kansha seyo.

Dai XCVIII Hen.

Yū.

1. Atarashiki uta wo SHU ni mukaite utae, sowa
tae naru koto wo okonai : sono migi no te, sono kiyoki
kaina wo mote onore no tame ni sukui wo nashi oe
tamaeri.

2. SHU wa sono sukui wo shirashime : sono gi wo
moromoro no kunibito no me no mae ni arawashi tamaeri.

3. Sono awaremi to makoto to wo Isuraeru no ie ni
mukaite kinen shi tamau : chi no hate mo kotogotoku
waga Kami no sukui wo mitari.

4. Zenchi yo, SHU ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo
age yo : koe wo hanachite yorokobi utai, home tatae yo.

5. Koto wo mote SHU wo home : koto no ne to uta
no koe to wo mote tatae yo.

6. Rappa to tsunobue wo fuki narashi : Ō EHŌBA no
mi mae ni yorokobashiki koe wo age yo.

7. Umi to sono naka ni miteru mono nari doyomi :
sekai to sekai ni sumu mono nari doyomu beshi.

8. Ōmizu wa sono te wo uchi : moromoro no yama wa ai tomo ni SHU no mi mae ni yorokobi utau beshi.

9. Shu wa chi wo sabakan tame ni kitari : gi wo mote sekai wo sabaki, kōhei wo mote moromoro no tami wo sabaki tamawan.

Dai XCIX Hen.

1. SHU sube osame tamau, moromoro no tami wa ononoku beshi : Shu Kerubimu no aida ni imasu, chi wa furuwan.

2. SHU wa Shion ni mashimashite ōi nari : moromoro no tami ni sugurete tōtoshi.

3. Karera wa nanji no ōi naru osoru beki mi na wo home tatau beshi : Shu wa sei naru kana.

4. Ō no chikara wa sabaki wo konomi tamau : nanji wa kataku kōhei wo tate, Yakobu no naka ni sabaki to tadashiki to wo okonai tamau.

5. Warera no Kami EHOBA wo agame, sono shōsoku no moto nite ogami masure : Shu wa sei naru kana.

6. Sono saishi no naka ni Mōse to Aron to ari, sono mi na wo yobu mono no naka ni Samueru ari : karera SHU wo yobishi ni kotae tamaeri.

7. Shu wa kumo no hashira no uchi ni mashimashite karera ni katari tamaeri : karera wa sono akashi to sono tamawaritaru okite to wo mamoritariki.

8. Warera no Kami EHOBA yo, nanji wa karera ni

kotae tamaeri : nanji wa karera no nashishi waza ni mukui tamaeri, saredo nanji wa karera wo yurushi tamau Kami ni mashimaseri.

ç Warera no Kami EHOBÀ wo agame, sono kiyoki yama nite ogami matsure : warera no Kami EHOBÀ wa sei nareba nari.

Dai C Hen.

1,2 Zenchi yo, SHU ni mukaite yorokobashiki koe wo age yo : yorokobi wo idakite SHU ni tsukae, utai tsutsu sono mi mae ni kitare.

3. Shire, SHU koso Kami ni masu nare : warera wo tsukuri tamaeru mono wa Shu ni mashimaseba, warera wa sono mono nari.

Warera wa sono tami nari : sono maki no hitsuji nari.

4. Kansha shi tsutsu mi kado ni iri, home tatae tsutsu ōniwa ni ire : kansha shite mi na wo home tatae yo.

5. SHU wa megumi fukaku, sono awaremi kagiri naku : sono makoto yorozu yo ni oyobu nari.

Dai CI Hen.

1. Ware awaremi to sabaki to wo utawan : SHU yo, ware nanji wo home utawan.

2,3. Ware kokoro wo satoku shite mataki michi wo mamoran : nanji izure no toki ware ni kitari tamau ya ?

Ware naoki kokoro wo mote waga ie no uchi wo arikan : ware waga me no mae ni iyashiki koto wo okazu.

Ware somuku mono no waza wo nikumu : sono waza wa ware ni tsukaji.

4. Higameru kokoro wa ware yori hanaren : ware ashiki mono wo shiru koto wo konomazu.

5. Hisoka ni sono tomo wo soshiru mono wa ware kore wo horobosan : takaburu me, mata ogoreru kokoro no mono wa ware kore wo shinobaji.

6. Waga me wa kuni no uchi no mame naru mono wo mite, kore wo ware to tomo ni sumawasen : mataki miehi wo ayumu hito wa ware ni tsukaen.

7. Azamuku koto wo nasu mono wa waga ie no uchi ni sumu koto wo ezu : itsuwari wo iu mono wa waga me no mae ni tatsu koto wo eji.

8. Ware asana-asana kono kuni no ashiki mono wo kotogotoku horoboshi : SHU no machi yori fugi wo okonau mono wo kotogotoku tachi nozokan.

Dai CII Hen.

20 Nichi. Asa-

1. SHU yo, waga inori wo kiki tamae : waga sakebi no koe wo mi mae ni itarase tamae.

2. Waga nayami no hi, mi kao wo oi tamau nakare : nanji no mimi wo ware ni katabuke, waga yobu hi ni sumiyaka ni ware ni kotae tamae.

3. Waga moromoro no hi wa keburu no gotoku kie : waga hone wa takigi no gotoku yakaruru nari.

4. Waga kokoro wa kusa no gotoku utarete shioretari : ware kate wo kurau wo wasureshi ni yoru.

5. Waga hone wa waga niku ni tsuku : waga nageki no koe ni yorite nari.

6. Ware wa no no osumedori no gotoku : aretaru ato no fukurō no gotoku ni narinu.

7. Ware samete neburazu : tomo naku shite yane ni oru suzume no gotoku nareri.

8. Waga ata wa hinemosu ware wo soshiru : takebi kuruite ware wo semuru mono ware wo sashite norou.

9. Ware wa kate wo kurau gotoku ni hai wo kurai : waga nomimono ni wa namida wo majietari.

10. Kowa mina nanji no ikari to ikidōri to ni yorite nari : nanji ware wo motagete nage sute tamaeri.

11. Waga yowai wa katabukeru hikage no gotoshi : mata ware wa kusa no gotoku shioretari.

12. Saredo SHU yo, nanji wa tokoshie ni nagarae : sono mi na wa yorozu yo ni oyoban.

13. Nanji tachite Shion wo awaremi tamawan : so wa Shion ni megumi wo hodokoshi tamau toki nari, sono sadamareru toki wa kitareru nari.

14. Nanji no shimobera wa Shion no ishi wo mo yorokobi : sono chiri wo sae ito oshimu.

15. Moromoro no kuni wa SHU no mi na wo osore : chi no moromoro no ō wa sono eikwō wo osoren.

16. SHU wa Shion wo kizuki : cikwō wo mote araware tamaeri.

17. Shu wa tomoshiki mono no inori wo kaerimi : karera no inori wo karoshime tamawazariki.

18. Kitaran to suru nochi no yo no tame ni kono koto wo shirusan : atarashiku tsukuraretaru tami wa SHU wo home tatau beshi.

19. SHU sono seijo no takaki tokoro yori mi oroshi : ten yori chi wo mi tamaeri.

20. Torawarebito no nageki wo kiki : shi ni sadamareru mono wo toki hanachi tamaeri.

21. Kore hitobito Shion nite SHU no mi na wo arawashi : Erusaremu nite sono homare wo arawasan ga tame nari.

22. Kakaru toki ni moromoro no tami tsudoï atsumari : kuni-guni SHU ni tsukae matsuran.

23. Shu wa waga chikara wo michi nite otoreshime : waga yowai wo mijikaku shi tamaeri.

24. Ware ieri, Negawaku wa waga Kami yo, waga hi no nakaba nite ware wo tori sarī tamau nakare : nanji no yowai wa yoyo kagiri nashi.

25. Nanji inishie chi no motoi wo sue tamaeri : ten mo mata nanji no te no waza nari.

26. Korera wa horobin : saredo nanji wa tsune ni nagarae tamawan.

Korera wa mina koromo no gotoku furubin : nanji korera wo uwagi no gotoku kae tamawan, sareba karera wa kawaran.

27. Shikaredomo nanji wa kawaru koto nashi : nanji no yowai wa owarazaru nari.

28. Nanji no shimobera no ko wa nagaraen : sono sue wa kataku mi mae ni tateraru beshi.

Dai CIII Hen.

1. Waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home matsure : waga uchi naru subete no mono yo, sono kiyoki na wo home matsure.

2. Waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home matsure : sono subete no megumi wo wasururu nakare.

3. Shu wa nanji ga subete no fugi wo yurushi : nanji no subete no yamai wo iyashi,

4. Nanji no inochi wo horobi yori aganai idashi : itsukushimi to awaremi to wo nanji ni kōburase tamau.

5. Shu wa nanji no kuchi wo yoki mono ni akashime tamau : kakute nanji wakayagite, washi no gotoku arata ni nareru nari

6. SHU wa tadashiki wo okonai : subete shietagera-ruru mono no tame ni sabaki wo okonai tamau.

7. Shu wa onore no michi wo Mōse ni shirashime : onore no shiwaza wo Isuraeru no kora ni shirashime ta-maeri.

8. SHU wa awaremi to megumi michi : ikari tamau koto osoku, itsukushimi yutaka ni mashimaseri.

9. Tsune ni semuru koto wo nashi tamawazu : tokoshie ni ikari wo idaki tamawazaru nari.

10. Shu wa warera no tsumi no kasa ni shitagaite, warera wo ashirai tamawazu : warera no fugi no kasa ni shitagaite, mukui tamawazariki.

11. Ten no chi yori mo takaki ga gotoku : Shu wo osoruru mono ni tamau sono awaremi wa ôi nari.

12. Higashi no nishi wo hanaruru koto tôki ga gotoku : warera yori toga wo tôzake tamau nari.

13. Chichi no sono ko wo awaremu ga gotoku : SHU wa onore wo osoruru mono wo awaremi tamau nari.

14. Shu wa warera no tsukuraeshi sama wo shiri : warera no chiri naru koto wo omoi ide tamaeri.

15. Hiito no yowai wa kusa no gotoku : sono sakae wa no no hana no gotoshi.

16. Kaze sugureba, usete ato naku : sono oi ideshi tokoro ni toedo, nao shirazaru nari.

17. Saredo SHU no awaremi wa tokoshie yori tokoshie made Shu wo osoruru mono ni itari : sono tadashiki wa kora no mata kora ni itaru.

18. Sono keiyaku wo mamoru mono ni oyobi : sono mi satoshi wo kokoro ni tomete okonau mono ni oyobu.

19. SHU wa sono mi kura wo moromoro no ten ni ka-

taku sue tamaeri : sono matsurigoto wa yorozu no mono no ue ni ari.

20. Shu ni tsukōru tsukai yo, SHU wo home matsure : Shu no mi kotoba no koe wo kiki, sono mi kotoba wo okonau masurao yo, SHU wo home matsure.

21. Shu no bangun yo, SHU wo home matsure : sono mi kokoro wo okonau shimobera yo, SHU wo home matsure.

22. Tsukuri tamaeru yorozu no mono yo, sono matsurigoto no shita naru subete no tokoro nite SHU wo home matsure : waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home matsure.

Dai CIV Hen.

Yū

1 Waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home matsure : waga Kami EHOBABA yo, nanji wa ito ōi nari, tōtoki to miizu to wo ki tamaeri.

2. Nanji hikari wo koromo no gotoku ni matoi : ten wo maku no gotoku ni hari tamau.

3. Nanji mizu no naka ni onore no tononaka no utsu-bari wo oki : kumo wo onore no kuruma to nashi, kaze no tsubasa ni nori aruki tamau.

4. Nanji kaze wo tsukai to nashi : honoo no izuru hi wo shimobe to nashi tamau.

5. Nanji chi wo motoi no ue ni oki : tokoshie ni ugoku koto nakarashime tamau.

6. Nanji koromo nite ōu ga gotōku, ōmizu nite chi wo ōi tamaeri : mizu tataete yama no ue wo koyu.

7. Nanji shitta sureba, mizu shirizoki : nanji ikazuchi no koe wo hanateba, mizu tachimachi sarinu.

8. Arui wa yama ni nobori, arui wa tani ni kudari : mina nanji no sadame tamaeru tokoro ni yukeri.

9. Nanji sakai wo tatete kore wo koeshimezu : futatabi chi wo ōu koto nakarashime tamaeri.

10. Shu wa izumi wo tani ni waki ideshime tamau : sono nagare wa yama no aida ni hashiru.

11. Kakute no no moromoro no kemono ni noma-shimu : no no usagi-uma mo sono kawaki wo yamu.

12. Sora'no tori mo sono hotori ni sumi : kozue no I ma yori saezuri utau.

13. Shu wa sono tonō yori moromoro no yama ni mizu sosogi tamau : chi wa nanji no mi waza no mi ni yorite akitarinu.

14. Shu wa kusa wo haeshimete kedamono ni atae, hatatsu mono wo hito no mochii ni atae tamau : Shu wa kaku tsuchi yori kuimono wo idashi tamau.

15. Mata hito no kokoro wo yorokobashimuru bu-dōshu wo atae : hito no kao wo tsuyayaka narashimuru abura, hito no kokoro wo tsuyokarashimuru kate wo atae tamau.

16. SHU no ki wa akitari : sono ue tamaeru Rebanon no kōhaku wa akitarinu beshi.

17. Tori wa sono naka ni su wo tsukuri: tsuru wa matsu wo sono sumai to seri.

18. Yagi ni wa takaki yama ari. yama nezumi no kakurega ni wa iwa ari.

19. Shu wa tsuki wo tsukurite toki wo tsukasadorase tamaeri: hi wa sono katabuku koto wo shiru.

20. Nanji kuraki wo tsukuri tamaeba yoru ari: sono toki hayashi no kemono wa mina shinobi shinobi ni ide kitaru.

21. Wakaki shishi hoete e wo asari: Kami ni mukaite kuimono wo motomu.

22. Hi izureba karera shirizoki: mina sono ana ni fusu.

23. Hito wa idete waza wo tori: sono kinrō wa yūbe ni made itaru.

24. Shu yo, nanji no mi waza wa ika ni sawa naru: korera wa mina nanji no chie nite tsukuri tamaeri, nanji no moromoro no tomi wa chi ni mitsu.

25. Kashiko ni ōi naru hiroki umi ari: sono naka ni kazu shirarenu haru mono, chiisa naru, ōki naru ikeru mono ari.

26. Fune sono ue wo hashiri: nanji no tsukuri tamaeru wani sono uchi ni asobi tawaburu.

27. Karera mina nanji wo machi nozomu: nanji yoki toki ni kui mono wo kore ni atae tamau.

28. Karera wa nanji no atae tamau mono wo hirou:

nanji mi te wo hiraki tamaeba, karera yoki mono ni aki tarinu.

29. Nanji mi kao wo ōi tamaeba, karera wa awate futameku : nanji karera no iki wo tori tamaeba, karera wa shinite chiri ni kaeru.

30. Nanji mitama wo idashi tamaeba, subete no mono mina tsukuraru : nanji chi no omote wo arata ni shi tamau.

31. Negawaku wa SHU no cikiwō tokoshie ni aran koto wo : SHU sono mi waza wo yorokobi tamawan koto wo.

32. Shu chi wo mi tamaeba, chi furui : yama ni fure tamaeba, yama wa keburu wo idasu.

33. Ware ikeru kagiri SHU ni mukaite utai : waga nagarōru hodo wa waga Kami wo home utawan.

34. Shu wo omou waga omoi wa fukaku tanoshikare : ware SHU ni yorite yorokoban.

35. Tsumibito wa chi yori tachi horobosare, ashiki mono wa mata arazaru beshi : waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home matsure, nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CV Hen.

21 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU ni kansha shi, sono mi na wo yobi : sono nashi tamaeru koto wo moromoro no tamira no naka ni shirashime yo.

2. Shu ni mukaite utae, Shu wo home utae : sono moromoro no tae naru mi waza wo katare.

3. Sono kiyoki mi na wo hokore : SHU wo tazune motomuru mono no kokoro wa yorokobu beshi.

4. SHU to sono mi chikara to wo tazune motome yo : tsune ni sono mi kao wo tazune yo.

5. Sono nashi tamaeru tae naru mi waza wo omoi : sono kusushiki mi waza to sono mi kuchi no sabaki wo kokoro ni tome yo.

6. Sono shimobe Aburahamu no sue yo, kore wo omoe : Yakobu no kora yo, Shu no erabi tamaishi mono yo, kore wo kokoro ni todomu beshi.

7. Kare wa warera no Kami EHOBA nari : sono mi sabaki wa zenchi ni ari.

8. Shu wa taezu sono keiyaku wo mi kokoro ni tome tamaeri : sono mi kotoba wa yorozu yo ni meiji tamaishi mono nari.

9. Aburahamu to musubi tamaishi keiyaku nari : Isaku ni atae tamaishi chikai nari.

10. Shu kore wo kataku shi, Yakobu no tame ni okite to nashi : Isuraeru no tame ni tokoshie no keiyaku to nashi tamaeri.

11. Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Ware nanji ni Kanan no chi wo atae : nanjira no yuzuri no mono to nasan.

12. Kono toki karera no kazu ôkarazu : ito sukunaku shite kashiko nite tabibito to nareri.

13. Kono kuni yori kano kuni ni yuki : kono kuni yori hoka no tami ni yukeri.

14. Shu wa hito no karera wo shietaguru wo yurushi tamawazu : karera no yue ni yorite ōtachi sae korashime tamaeri.

15. Shu notamawaku, Waga jukōjatachi ni fururu nakare : waga yogenshatachi wo sokonau nakare.

16. Shu wa ue wo chi ni maneki : hito no tsue to suru kate wo kotogotoku kudaki tamaeri.

17. Mata karera no mae ni hitori wo tsukawashi tamaeri : Yosefu wa urarete shimobe to narinu.

18. Karera ashikase wo mote Yosefu no ashi wo sokonai : kurogane no kusari wo mote sono tamashii wo tsunageri.

19. Kakute sono kotoba no shirushi wo uru made ni oyobu : SHU no mi kotoba kare wo kokoromi tamaeri.

20. Ō wa hito wo tsukawashite kore wo toki : moro-moro no tami no osa wa kore wo yurushi,

21. Kore wo sono iezukasa to nashi : sono takara wo kotogotoku tsukasadorase,

22. Sono kokoro no mama ni kono kuni no kimitachi wo imashime : chōrōtachi ni chie wo oshieshimu.

23. Isuraeru mō mata Ejiputo ni yuki : Yakobu wa Hamu no chi ni yadoreri.

24. Shu wa ōi ni sono tami wo mashi kuwae : kore wo sono teki yori mo tsuyoku shi tamaeri.

25. Mata teki no kokoro wo kaete onore no tami wo nikumashime : onore no shimobera wo azamuki motenashime tamaeri.

26. Shu wa sono shimobe Mōse wo okuri : sono erabi tamaeru Aron wo tsukawashi tamaeri.

27. Karera wa Shu no shirushi wo Hamu no chi ni shimeshi : mata sono kuni ni kusushiki waza wo okonaeri.

28. Shu wa yami wo tsukawashite kuraku shi tamaeri : karera sono mi kotoba ni somuku koto wo sezariki.

29. Karera no subete no mizu wo chi ni kae : sono uwo wo koroshi tamaeri.

30. Karera no kuni wa kawazu mure ide : ō no tono no uchi ni made michi fusagarinu.

31. Shu ii tamaeba, hae muragari : nomi sono subete no sakai ni iri kitarinu.

32. Shu wa ame ni kaete arare wo karera ni atae : moyuru hi wo karera no kuni ni furashi,

33. Karera no budō no ki to ichijiku no ki to wo uchi : sono sakai no moromoro no ki wo ori kudaki tamaeri.

34. Shu ii tamaeba, inago kitari : kazoe shirarenu ōnemushi kitari,

35. Karera no kuni no subete no hatatsu mono wo hami tsukushi : sono chi no subete no mi wo hami tsukuseri.

36. Shu wa karera no kuni no subete no uigo wo uchi : karera no subete no chikara no hajime wo uchi tamaeri.

37. Shirogane kogane wo tazusaete, karera wo ide yukashime tamaeri : sono yakara no uchi ni hitori no yowaki mono mo nakariki.

38. Ejiputo wa karera no izuru wo yorokoberi : karera wo osoruru no omoi sono uchi ni okoritareba nari.

39. Shu wa kumo wo shikite ōi to nashi : yoru wa hi wo mote terashi tamaeri.

40. Karera motomureba, Shu uzura wo kitarashime : ten no kate nite karera wo akashime tamaeri.

41. Iwa wo hiraki tamaeba, mizu hotobashiri ide : uruoi naki tokoro ni kawa wo nashite nagare idetari.

42. Sowa Shu sono kiyoki mi kotoba wo omoi : sono shimobe Aburahamu wo omoi ide tamaitareba nari.

43. Shu wa sono tami wo michibikite yorokobi tsutsu ideshime : sono eraberu tami wo michibikite utai tsutsu ideshime tamaeri.

44. Shu wa mormoro no kunibito no chi wo karera ni atae tamaeri : karera moromoro no tami no kinrō wo onoga mono to seri

45. Kowa karera ga sono okite ni shitagai, sono nori wo mamoran ga tane nari : nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CVI Hen.

Yū.

1. SHU wo home tatae, SHU ni kansha seyo :

sono megumi wa fukaku, sono awaremi wa kagiri nashi.

2. Tare ka SHU no chikara aru mi waza wo katari : sono homu beki koto wo kotogotoku ii arawashi en ya ?

3. Sabaki wo mamoru hitobito wa saiwai nari : tsune ni tadashiki wo okonau mono wa saiwai nari.

4. SHU yo, nanji no tami ni tamau megumi wo mote ware wo obœ tamae : nanji no sukui wo mote ware ni nozomi tamae.

5. Saraba ware nanji no erabi tamaeru mono no saiwai wo mi, nanji no kuni no yorokobi wo yorokobi : nanji no yuzuri to tomo ni hokoru koto wo sen.

6. Warera oyatachi to tomo ni tsumi wo okaseri : warera yokoshima wo nashi, ashiki wo okonaeri.

7. Warera no oyatachi wa nanji no Ejiputo nite nashi tamaeru kusushiki mi waza wo satorazu nanji no awaremi no yutaka naru wo kokoro ni tomezu, umi no hotori sunawachi Kōkai no hotori nite somukitari.

8. Saredo Shu wa sono mi na no yue wo mote karera wo sukui tamaeri : kowa ōi naru chikara wo shirashimen tote nari.

9. Mata Kōkai wo shitta shi tamaitareba kawakitari : kakute tami wo michibikite, no wo yuku ga gotoku ni fuchi wo sugishime tamaeri.

10. Shu. wa uramuru mono no te yori karera wo sukui : ata no te yori karera wo aganai tamaeri.

11. Mizu sono teki wo ōitari : sono hitori dani nokorishi mono nakariki.

12. Kono toki karera sono mi kotoba wo shinji : sono homare wo utari.

13. Karera shibashi ga hodo ni sono mi waza wo wasure : sono oshie wo matazu.

14. Karera no nite itaku musabori : areno nite Kami wo kokoromitariki.

15. Shu wa karera no negai wo kanae : sono tamashii wo yaseshime tamaeri.

16. Tami wa ei no uchi nite Mōse wo netami : SHU no seija Aron wo netamitari.

17. Chi hirakite Datan wo nomi : Abiramu no tomogara wo ōi,

18. Hi wa kono tomogara no naka ni moe okori : honoo wa ashiki mono wo yaki tsukuseri.

19. Karera wa Horebu no yama nite ko-ushi wo tsukuri : itaru zō wo ogamitari.

20. Kaku no gotoku onoga eikwō wo kae : kusa wo kurau ushi no katachi ni nisu.

21. Karera onoga sukuinushi naru Kami wo wasure : Ejiputo nite ōi naru waza wo nashi tamaeru Kami wo wasure,

22. Hamu no chi nite kusushiki mi waza wo nashi : Kōkai no hotori nite osoru beki koto wo nashi tamaeru Kami wo wasureтари.

23. Kono yue ni Kami wa karera wo horobosan to notamaeri: saredo sono erabi tamaeru Mōse yabure no kazama ni ari.

Sono mi mae ni tachite, sono mi ikari wo hiki kaeshi: karera no horobi wo manukareshimetari.

24. Karera uruwashiki chi wo nami shi: sono mi kotoba wo shinzezu.

25. Amassae sono makuya nite tsubuyaki: SHU no mi koe wo mo kikazariki.

26. Kono yue ni mi te wo agete karera ni mukai: no nite karera wo tareshimen to shi tamaeri.

27. Mata moromoro no kuni no uchi nite sono sue wo tareshime: moromoro no chi ni karera wo chirasen to shi tamaeri.

28. Karera wa Baaru-peoru ni tsuki: shinuru mono no sonaemono wo kuraitari.

29. Kaku no gotoku sono waza wo mote Shu no mi ikari wo hiki idashi: eyami karera no uchi ni okashi iritari.

30. Sono toki Pinehasu tachite sabaki wo naseri: kakute eyami wa yaminu.

31. Kore ni yorite Pinehasu wa gi to serare: yoyo wo hete tokoshie ni oyoberi

32. Tami Meriba no mizu no hotori nite Shu no mi ikari wo hiki okoseri: karera no yue ni yorite Mōse mo wazawai ni aeri.

33. Karera Kami no mitama ni somukishikaba : Mōse sono kuchibiru nite midari ni mono itareba nari.

34. Karera wa SHU no meiji tamaeru koto ni shita-gawazu : moromoro no tami wo horobosazu.

35. Kaerite moromoro no kunibito to majiri : sono waza ni narai,

36, 37. Onoga wana to narishi sono guzō ni tsukae : sono musuko musume wo oni ni sasage,

38. Tsumi naki chi sunawachi Kanan no guzō ni sasagetarū onoga musuko musume no chi wo nagashinu : kakute kuni wa chi nite kegasaretari.

39. Kaku karera no waza wa mizukara wo kegashi : sono okonau tokoro wa taware nariki.

40. Kono yue ni SHU no ikari sono tami ni mukaite okori : sono yuzuri wo nikumi tamaeri.

41. Karera wo moromoro no kuni no te ni watashi tamaeri : karera wa onore wo uramuru mono ni osaeraretari.

42. Karera wa sono ata ni shietagerare : sono te no shita ni uchi fuseraretari.

43. Shu wa shiba-shiba karera wo tasuke tamaeri : saredo karera wa hakarigoto wo mōkete somuki, sono yokoshima ni hikuku seraretari.

44. Shika wa aredo Shu wa karera no naku koe wo kiki : sono nayami wo kaerimi tamaeri.

45. Sono keiyaku wo karera no tame ni omoi ide :

sono awaremi no yutaka naru ni yori, mi kokoro wo kaeshi tamaeri.

46. Karera wo toriko ni shitaru monodomo no kokoro wo kaeshi : karera wo awaremashime tamaeri.

47. Warera no Kami EHOBA yo, warera wo sukuite kuniguni no naka yori tori atsume tamae : warera wa mi na ni shashi, nanji no homu beki koto wo hokoran.

48. Isuraeru no Kami EHOBA wa tokoshie yori tokoshie made homu beki kana : subete no tami wa Amen to tonau beshi, SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CVII Hen.

22 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU ni kansha seyo : Shu wa megumi fukaku mashimashite, sono awaremi kagiri nashi.

2. SHU no aganai wo kōburu mono wa mina shika iu beshi : Shu wa karera wo teki no te yori aganai tamaeri.

3. Karera wo moromoro no chi yori tori : higashi, nishi, kita, minami yori atsume tamaeri.

4. Karera no nite are hatetaru nichi ni samayoi : sono sumau beki machi ni awazariki.

5. Karera ue mata kawaki : tamashii sono uchi ni otoroetari.

6. Kakute sono kurushimi no uchi nite SHU wo yobau : Shu karera wo sono nayami yori tasuke idashi tamaeri.

7. Shu wa karera wo naoki michi ni michibiki :
sumau beki machi ni yukashime tamaeri.

8. Negawaku wa subete no hito wa Shu no megumi
ni yorite SHU wo home : hito no ko ni nashi tamaeru
kusushiki mi waza ni yorite, Shu wo tataen koto wo.

9. Shu wa kawaki shitaui tamashii wo tarawase : ue-
taru tamashii wo yoki mono nite akashime tamaeba nari.

10. Kuraki to shi no kage ni oru mono ari : nayami
to kurogane to ni imashimeraruru mono ari.

11. Karera wa Kami no kotoba ni somuki : Ito Takaki
Mono no oshie wo karoshimetari.

12. Kono yue ni Shu wa kinrō wo mote sono kokoro
wo hikuku shi tamaeri : karera wa taoretaredo tasukuru
mono mo nakariki.

13. Kakute sono kurushimi no uchi nite SHU wo
yobau : Shu karera wo sono nayami yori sukui tōmaeri.

14. Shu wa kuraki to shi no kage yori karera wo
michibiki idashi : sono kase wo kobochi tamaeri.

15. Negawaku wa subete no hito wa Shu no megumi
ni yorite SHU wo home : hito no ko ni nashi tamaeru
kusushiki mi waza ni yorite, Shu wo tataen koto wo.

16. Shu wa akagane no mon wo kobochi : kurogane
no kwannoki wo tachi kiri tamaeba nari.

17. Oroka naru mono wa onoga toga no michi ni
yorite kurushimi : onoga yokoshima ni yorite nayamu.

18. Karera no tamashii wa subete no kuimono wo kirai : shi no kado ni yori chikazuku.

19. Kakute sono kurushimi no uchi nite SHU wo yobau : Shu karera wo sono nayami yori sukui tamau.

20. Shu wa sono mi kotoba wo tsukawashite kore wo iyashi : kore wo sono horobi yori tasuke idashi tamau.

21. Negawaku wa subete no hito Shu no megumi ni yorite SHU wo home : hito no ko ni nashitamæeru kushiki mi waza ni yorite, Shu wo tataen koto wo.

22. Karera wa kansha no sonaemono wo sasage : yorokobi utaite sono mi waza wo ii arawasu beshi.

23. Fune nite umi ni ukabi : ō-umi nite waza wo itonamu mono ari.

24. Karera SHU no waza wo mi : fuchi nite sono kushiki mi waza wo miru.

25. Shu mejite araki kaze wo fuki okoshi : sono nami wo agethime tamau.

26. Karera ame ni nobori, mata fuchi ni kudari : nayami ni yorite sono tamashii toke sari,

27. Konata kanata ni karabuki, eitaru mono no gotoku yoroboi : sono nasu tokoro wo shirazu.

28. Kakute sono kurushimi no uchi nite SHU wo yobau : Shu karera wo sono nayami yori tazusae idashi tamau.

29. Shu wa arashi wo shizume : nami wo odayaka ni nashi tamau.

30. Karera wa onoga shizuka naru wo yorokobu : Shu wa kaku karera wo sono nozomu tokoro no minato ni michibiki tamau.

31. Negawaku wa subete no hito Shu no megumi ni yorite SHU wo home : hito no ko ni nashi tamaeru kushiki mi waza ni yorite, Shu wo tataen koto wo.

32. Karera tami no tsudo ni nite kore wo agame : chōrō no za nite korē wo home tatau beshi.

33. Shu wa kawa wo no ni kawarase : izumi wo kawakeru chi ni kawarase,

34. Yutaka naru chi wo shio no chi ni kawarase tamau : sono naka ni sumeru tami no aku ni yorite nari.

35. Shu wa mata no wo ike ni kawarase : kawakeru chi wo izumi ni kawarase tamau.

36. Shu wa soko ni uetaru mono wo sumawase : onoga sumai no machi wo tateshime,

37. Hata ni tane wo maki : budō-zono wo mōkete, sono musuberu mi wo eshime tamaeri.

38. Shu wa karera no itaku fue hirogareru made ni megumi wo atae : sono kedomono no heru koto wo mo yurushi tamawazu.

39. Arui wa mata shietage ni yorite heriyuki : kuru-shimi kanashimi ni yorite unataruru koto ari.

40. Shu moromorō no kimi ni anadori wo sosogi : michi naki arechi ni samayowase tamau.

41. Saredo Shu wa mazushiki mono wo nayami no

uchi yori age : sono yakara wo hitsuji no mure no gotoku narashime tamau.

42. Naoki mono wa kore wo mite yorokobi : moromoro no fugi wa sono kuchi wo fusagan.

43. Subete satoki mono wa korera nio koto ni kokoro wo yose : SHU no awaremi wo satoru beshi.

Dai CVIII Hen.

Yū.

1. Kami yo, waga kokoro wa sadamareri : ware utai matsuran, waga sakae wo mote tatae matsuran.

2. Sō vo, koto yo, samu beshi : ware shinonome wo yobi samasan.

3. SHU yo, ware moromoro no tami no naka nite nanji ni kansha shi : moromoro no kuni no naka nite nanji wo home utawan.

4. Sowa nanji no awaremi wa ōi ni shite ten no ue ni agari : nanji no makoto wa kumo ni made oyobu.

5. Kami yo, negawaku wa mizukara wo ten yori mo takaku shi : mi sakae wo zenchi no ue ni age tamae.

6. Negawaku wa migi no mi te wo mote sukui wo hodokoshi : warera ni kotae wo nashite, itsukushimi tamau mono ni tasuke wo eshime tamae.

7. Kami wa sono kiyoki wo mote ii tamaeri : ware itaku yorokoban, ware Shikemu wo wakachi, Sukote no tani wo hakaran.

8. Gireade wa waga mono, Manase wa waga mono nari : Efuraimu mo mata waga kōbe no mamori, Yuda wa waga shaku nari.

9. Moabu wa waga ashidarai nari, Edomu ni wa waga kutsu wo nagen : Perishite ni mukite ware.koe wo agen.

10. Ware wo kengo naru machi ni susumashimen mono wa tare zo ; ware wo Edomu ni michibikan mono wa tare zo ?

11. Kami yo, nanji wa ware wo sute tamaishi ni arazu ya : Kami yo, nanji wa warera no ikusa to tomo ni ide yuki tamawazu.

12. Negawaku wa tasuke wo ware ni ataete teki ni mukawashime tamae : hito no tasuke wa munashikereba nari.

13. Warera wa Kami ni yorite isamashiku hatarakan : warera no teki wo fumu mono wa Kami nareba nari.

Dai CIX Hen.

1. Waga home tatōru Kami yo : modashi tamau nakare.

2. Karera wa aku no kuchi to azamuki no kuchi to wo akete ware ni mukai : itsuwari no shita wo mote ware ni katari,

3. Urami no kotoba wo mote ware wo kakomi : yue naku ware wo semete tatakaitari.

4. Ware ai suru ni karera kacrite waga teki to naru :
saredo ware tada inoru nari.

5. Karera wa aku wo mote waga zen ni mukui :
urami wo mote waga ai ni mukuitari

6. Negawaku wa kare no ue ni ashiki hito wo tate :
sono migiri ni teki wo tatashime tamae.

7. Kare ga sabakaruru toki wa sono tsumi wo arawa
ni serare : mata sono inori wa tsumi to naru beshi.

8. Sono hi wa sukunaku nari : sono tsutome wa hoka
no hito ni eraru beshi.

9. Sono kora wa minashigo to nari : sono tsuma wa
yamome to naru beshi.

10. Sono kora wa sasuraite mono wo koi : sono are-
taru tokoro yori ide kitarite shoku wo motomu beshi.

11. Kare no moteru subete no mono wa hataru mono
ni ubaware : kare no kinrō wa adashibito ni kasumeraru
beshi.

12. Kare ni megumi wo atōru mono hitori dani naku :
kare no minashigo wo awaremu mono mo nakaru beshi

13. Sono sue wa tae : sono na wa tsugi no yo ni kie
usu beshi.

14. Sono chichira no yokoshima wa SHU no mi
kokoro ni shirusare : sono haha no tsumi wa kiezaru
beshi.

15. Karera wa tsune ni SHU no mae ni okare : sono
na wa chi yori tataru beshi.

16. Sowa kare awaremi wo hodokosu koto wo omowazu : kaerite mazushiki mono, tomoshiki mono, kokoro itameru mono wo korosan to shite semetariki.

17. Kare wa norou koto wo konomu, kono yue ni noroi onore ni itaru : megumu koto wo tanoshimazu, kono yue ni megumi onore ni tōzakareri.

18. Kare wa koromo no gotoku ni noroi wo kiru : kono yue ni noroi mizu no gotoku ni onore no uchi ni iri, abura no gotoku ni onore no hone ni ireri.

19. Negawaku wa kare onore no kitaru koromo no gotoku noroi wo ki : obi no gotoku tsune ni matowan koto wo.

20. Korera no koto wa SHU yori waga teki ni nozomi : waga tamashii ni sakaraite ashiki kotoba wo iu mono ni nozomu mukui nari.

21. Saredo Shu naru KAMI yo, mi na no yue wo mote ware wo kaerimi tamae : nanji no awaremi wa ito fukashi, negawaku wa ware wo tasuke tamae.

22. Ware wa mazushiku shite tomoshi : waga kokoro uchi nite kizu wo uku.

23. Waga yuku sama wa yūhi no kage no gotoku : mata inago no gotoku fuki sararuru nari.

24. Waga hiza wa danjiki ni yorite yoromeki : waga niku wa yase otorou.

25. Ware wa karera ni soshiraruru mono to nareri : karera ware wo miru toki wa kōbe wo furu.

26. Waga Kami EHOBÁ yo, negawaku wa ware wo tasuke : nanji no awaremi ni shitagaite ware wo sukui tamae.

27. SHU yo, korera wa mina nanji no mi te yori ide-tari : nanji no nashi tamaeru koto naru wo karera ni shira-shime tamae.

28. Karera wa noroedomo nanji wa shuku shi tamau : karera no tatsu toki wa hajishimeraruredomo, nanji no shimobe wa yorokobu beshi.

29. Waga moromoro no teki wa anadori wo ki : onoga haji wo uwagi no gotoku ni matou beshi.

30. Ware wa waga kuchi wo mote ōi ni SHU ni sha shi : ōku no hito no naka nite home matsuran.

31. Shu wa mazushiki mono no migi ni tachi : sono tamashii wo tsumi sen to suru mono yori sukui tamawan

Dai CX Hen.

23 Nichi. Asa.

1. EHOBÁ waga Shu ni notamawaku : Ware nanji no ata wo nanji no shōsoku to suru made wa waga migi ni za su beshi.

2. SHU wa nanji no chikara no tsue wo Shion yori tsuki idasashime tamawan : nanji wa moromoro no ata no naka ni ō to naru beshi.

3. Nanji no ikioi no hi ni, nanji no tami wa sei naru uruwashiki koromo wo tsuke, kokoro yori yorokobite

onore wo sasagen : nanji wa ashita no hara yori izuru wakaki mono no tsuyu wo moteri.

4. SHU chikai wo tatete mi kokoro wo kae tamau koto nashi : nanji wa Merukizedeku no sama ni hitoshiku tokoshie ni saishi tari to.

5. Shu wa nanji no migi ni ari : sono ikari no hi ni ōtachi wo uchi tamaeri.

6. Moromoro no kuni no naka nite sabaki wo okonai tamawan : koko ni mo, kashiko ni mo, kabane wo mitashime, hiroraka naru chi wo suburu kashira wo uchi tamaeri.

7. Kare michi no hotori no kawā yori kumite nomi: kakute kōbe wo agen.

Dai CXI Hen.

1. SHU wo home tatae yo : ware wa naoki mono no tsudoī nite, mata kōkwai nite, kokoro wo tsukushite SHU ni kansha sen.

2. SHU no mi waza wa ōi nari : subete sono mi waza wo shitaū mono wa kore wo kangae kiwamu.

3. Sono okonai tamau tokoro wa sakae ari, mata mizu ari : sono tadashiki wa tokoshie ni usuru koto nashi

4. Shu wa sono kusushiki mi waza wo hito no kokoro ni tomeslime tamaeri : SHU wa megumi ari, awaremi fukashi.

5. Shu wa onore wo osoruru mono ni kate wo atae

tamaeri : sono keiyaku wo tokoshie ni kokoro ni tome tamawan.

6. Shu wa moromoro no kuni no shoryō wo onore no tami ni atae : sono mi waza no chikara wo kore ni arawashi tamaeri.

7. Sono mi te no mi waza wa makoto nari, tadashiki nari : sono moromoro no mi satoshi wa katashi.

8. Korera wa yoyo kagiri naku katakū sadamari : makoto to tadashiki ni yorite tateri.

9. Shu wa sono tami ni aganai wo hodokoshi, sono keiyaku wo tokoshie ni tate tamaeri : sono mi na wa sei ni shite agamu beki nari.

10. SHU wo osoruru wa chie no hajime nari : korera wo okonau mono wa mina akiraka naru satori aru hito nari ; Shu no homare wa tokoshie ni usuru koto nashi.

Dai CXII Hen.

1. SHU wo home matsure : SHU wo osorete sono moromoro no imashime wo itaku yorokobu mono wa saiwai nari.

2. Kakaru hito no sue wa chi nite tsuyoku : naoki mono no tagui wa saiwai wo en.

3. Tomi to takara to wa sono ie ni ari : sono tada-shiki wa tokoshie ni usuru koto nashi.

4. Naoki mono no tame ni kuraki naka ni mo hikari

arawaru : kare wa megumi yutaka ni, awaremi michite, katsu tadashi.

5. Megumi wo hodokoshi, kasu koto wo nasu mono wa saiwai nari : kakaru hito wa sabaki wo ukuru toki, onoga utae wo sasae u beshi.

6. Kare wa tokoshie made ugokasaruru koto nakaran : tadashiki mono wa nagaku wasureraruru koto nakaru beshi.

7. Kare wa ashiki otozure ni yorite osorezu : sono kokoro SHU ni yori tanomite sadamareri.

8. Sono kokoro kataku tachite osoruru koto naku : teki ni tsukite no negai wo tsui ni miru beshi.

9. Kare wa chirashite mazushiki mono ni atau : sono tadashiki wa tokoshie ni usuru koto naku, sono tsuno wa agame wo ukete ageraren.

10. Ashiki mono wa kore wo mite urei modae, hagami shi tsutsu toke saran : ashiki mono no negai wa horobu beshi.

Dai CXIII Hen.

1. Nanjira SHU wo home matsure : SHU no shimobe yo, home matsure, SHU no mi na wo home matsure.

2, 3. Ima yori tokoshie ni itaru made SHU no mi na wa homu beki kana : hi no izuru tokoro yori hi no iru tokoro made SHU no mi na wa homeraru beshi.

4. SHU wa moromoro no kuni no ue ni arite takaku : sono mi sakae wa ten yori mo takashi.

5, 6. Warera no Kami EHOBAN ni taguu beki mono wa tare zo ya : mi kura wo sono takaki tokoro ni sue, onore wo hikuku shite ten to chi to wo kaerimi tamau.

7. Shu wā mazushiki mono wo chiri yori age : tomo-shiki mono wo akuta yori age tamau.

8. Kare wo moromoro no kimitachi to tomo ni suwarase : sono tami no kimitachi to tomo ni suwarase tamawan.

9. Mata umazume ni ie wo mamorase, ōku no kora no yorokobashiki haha tarashime tamau : nanjira SHU wo home masure.

Dai CXIV Hen.

Yū.

1. Isuraeru no tami Fjiputo wo ide : Yakobu no ie adashi kotoba no tami wo hanareshi toki,

2. Yuda wa Shu no seijo to nari : Isuraeru wa Shu no shoryō to nareri.

3. Umi wa kore wo mite nige : Yorudan wa ushiro ni shirizokeri.

4. Yama wa o-hitsuji no gotoku odoru : koyama wa ko-hitsuji no gotoku odoreri.

5. Umi yo, nanji nani tote niguru ya : Yorudan yo, nanji nani tote ushiro ni shirizoku ya?

6. Yama yo, nani tote o hitsuji no gotoku odoru ya :
koyama yo, nani tote ko-hitsuji no gotoku odoru ya ?

7. Chi yo, nanji Shu no mi mae ni furue : Yakobu
no Kami no mi mae ni ononoke.

8. Shu wa iwa wo ike ni kawarase : ishi wo izumi
ni kawarase tamaeri.

Dai CXV Hen.

1. SHU yo, sakae wo warera ni kisuru nakare, warera
ni kisuru nakare : nanji no awaremi to nanji no makoto
to no yue ni yorite, tada mi na ni nomi kishi tamae.

2. Moromoro no kunibito wa ika nareba iu : ima
karera no Kami wa izuku ni ari ya to ?

3. Saredo warera no Kami wa ten ni imashi : mi
kokoro no mama ni subete no koto wo okonai tamaeri.

4. Karera no gūzō wa shirokane to kogane nari :
hito no te no waza nari.

5. Sono gūzō wa kuchi aredo iwazu : me aredo mizu.

6. Mimi aredo kikazu : hana aredo kagazu.

7. Te aredo torazu, ashi aredo ayumazu : nodo yori
koe wo idasu koto nashi.

8. Kore wo tsukuru mono wa kore ni hitoshiku :
kore ni yori tanomu mono wa mina kore ni onajikaran.

9. Isuraeru yo, nanji SHU ni yori tanome : Shu wa
karera no tasuke, karera no tate nari.

10. Aron no ie yo, nanjira SHU ni yori tanome : Shu wa karera no tasuke, karera no tate nari.

11. SHU wo osoruru mono yo, SHU ni yori tanome : Shu wa karera no tasuke, karera no tate nari.

12, 13. SHU wa warera wo mi kokoro ni tome tamaeri : warera wo megumi tamawan.

Isuraeru no ie wo megumi, Aron no ie wo megumi : mata chiisa naru mo, ōi naru mo, SHU wo osoruru mono wo megumi tamawan.

14. Negawaku wa SHU nanjira wo mashi kuwae : nanjira to nanjira no kora to wo mashi kuwae tamawan koto wo.

15. Nanjira wa SHU ni megumaruru mono nari : ame tsuchi wo tsukuri tamaishi Shu ni megumaruru mono nari.

16. Ten wa SHU no ten nari : saredo chi wa hito no ko ni atae tamaeri.

17. Shinuru hito wa SHU wo homuru koto nashi : oto naki tokoro ni kudareru mono wa tatōru koto nashi.

18. Saredo warera wa ima yori tokoshie ni itaru made SHU wo home matsuran : nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CXVI Hen. 24 Nichi. Asa.

1. Ware SHU wo itsukushimu : waga koe to waga negai to wo kiki tamaeba nari.

2. Shu mimi wo ware ni katabuke tamaeri : ware yo ni aran kagiri Shu wo yobi matsuran.

3. Shi no nawa ware wo matoi, Yomi no kurushimi ware ni nozomeri : ware wa nayami to urei to ni aeri.

4. Sono toki ware SHU no mi na wo yoberi : SHU yo, negawaku wa waga tamashii wo sukui tamae to.

5. SHU wa megumi yutaka ni shite tadashiku mashi-maseri : warera no Kami wa awaremi fukashi.

6. SHU wa oroka naru mono wo mamori tamau : ware hikuku serareshi toki ware wo sukui tamaeri.

7. Waga tamashii yo, nanji no yasuki ni kaere : SHU wa yutaka ni nanji wo ashirai tamaeba nari.

8. Nanji wa waga tamashii wo shi yori sukui : waga me wo namida yori, waga ashi wo tsumazuki yori tasuke idashi tamaiki.

9. Ware wa ikeru mono no kuni nite nagarae : kakute SHU no mi mae ni ayuman.

10. Ware shinzu, yue ni ware kataran : saredo ware ōi ni nayamitari.

11. Ware awateshi toki ni ieraku : subete no hito wa itsuwari nari to.

12. Ware nani wo SHU ni sasagen : ika ni shite sono moromoro no megumi ni inukuin ya?

13. Ware sukui no sakazuki wo tori : SHU no mi na wo yobi matsuran.

14. Ware waga chikai wo SHU ni tsugunowan : geni Shu no subete no tami no mae nite tsugunowan.

15. SHU no tōtoshi to mi tamau mono ari : Shu no seito no shinuru koto nari.

16. SHU yo, makoto ni ware wa nanji no shimobe nari : ware wa nanji no hashitame no ko ni shite nanji no shimobe nari, nanji waga imashime wo toki tamaeri.

17. Ware kansha no sonaemono wo nanji ni sasagen : ware SHU no mi na wo yoban.

18. Ware waga chikai wo SHU ni tsugunowan : geni Shu no subete no tami no mae nite tsugunowan.

19. Erusaremu yo, nanji no naka nite, Shu no ie no ōniwa no naka nite tsugunowan : nanjira SHU wo home matsure.

Dai CXVII Hen.

1. Moromoro no kuni yo, nanjira SHU wo home matsure : moromoro no tami yo, Shu wo tatae matsure.

2. Warera ni tamau sono awaremi wa ōi nari : SHU no makoto wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi ; SHU wo home matsure.

Dai CXVIII Hen.

1. SHU ni kansha seyo, Shu no megumi wa fukashi : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

2. Isuraeru wa iza iu beshi : Sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi to.

3. Aron no ie wa iza iu beshi : Sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi to.

4. SHU wo osoruru mono wa iza iu beshi : Sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi to.

5. Ware nayami no naka yori SHU ni yobawareri : SHU ware ni kotae, ware wo hiroki tokoro ni oki tamaeri.

6. SHU waga kata ni imaseba ware ni osore nashi : hito ware ni nani wo nashi en ya.

7. SHU wa ware wo tasukuru mono to tomo ni waga kata ni imasu : kono yue ni ware wo nikumu mono ni tsukite, waga nozomu koto wo ware miru wo en.

8. SHU ni yori tanomu wa yoshi : hito ni tayoru yori mo masarite yoshi.

9. SHU ni yori tanomu wa yoshi : moromoro no kimi ni tayoru yori mo masarite yoshi.

10. Moromoro no kuni wa ware wo kakomeri : ware SHU no mi na ni yorite karera wo horobosan.

11. Karera wa ware wo kakomeri, geni karera wa ware wo kakomeri : ware SHU no mi na ni yorite karera wo horobosan.

12. Karera wa hachi no gotoku ware wo kakomi, ibara no hi no gotoku kiyu : ware SHU no mi na ni yorite karera wo horobosan.

13. Nanji ware wo taosan to shite itaku sashitari : saredo SHU ware wo tasuke tamaeri.

14. SHU wa waga chikara, waga uta nari : mata waga sukui to nari tamaeri.

15. Yorokobi to sukui to no koe wa tadashiki mono no makuya ni ari : SHU no migi no mi te wa isamashiki hataraki wo nashi tamau.

16. SHU no migi no mi te wa takaku agari : SHU no migi no mi te wa isamashiki hataraki wo nashi tamau.

17. Ware wa shinuru koto nakaran : nagaraite SHU no mi waza wo ii arawasan.

18. SHU wa itaku ware wo korashi tamaitari : saredo shi ni wa watashi tamawazariki.

19. Waga tame ni gi no mon wo hirake : ware sono uchi ni irite SHU ni kansha sen.

20. Kowa SHU no mon nari : tadashiki mono wa sono uchi ni iru beshi.

21. Ware nanji ni kansha sen : nanji ware ni kotaete, waga sukui to nari tamaeba nari.

22. 23. Ie-tsukuri no sutetaru ishi wa sumi no oya-ishi to nareri : kore SHU no nashi tamaeru koto ni shite, warera ga me ni ayashi to suru tokoro nari.

24. Kore SHU no mōke tamaeru hi nari : warera wa kono hi ni yorokobi tanoshiman.

25. SHU yo, negawaku wa warera wo ima sukui tamae : SHU yo, negawaku wa warera wo ima sakaeshime tamae.

26. SHU no mi na ni yorite kitaru mono wa saiwai nari : warera SHU no ie yori nanjira wo shuku seri.

27. SHU wa Kami nari, warera ni hikari wo atae tamaeri : nawa mote saidan no tsuno ni ikenie wo tsunage.

28. Nanji wa waga Kami nari, ware nanji ni kansha sen : nanji wa waga Kami nari, ware nanji wo agame matsuran.

29. SHU ni kansha se yo, Shu wa megumi fukashi : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

Dai CXIX Hen.

Yū.

AREFU.

1. Onoga michi wo naoku suru mono wa saiwai nari : SHU no okite wo ayumu mono wa saiwai nari.

2. Shu no moromoro no akashi wo inamoru mono wa saiwai nari : kokoro wo tsukushite Shu wo tazune motomuru mono wa saiwai nari.

3. Kakaru hito wa fugi wo okonawazu : Shu no michi wo ayumu nari.

4. Shu yo, nanji satoshi wo warera ni meiji : nengoro ni kore wo mamorase tamaeri.

5. Negawaku wa nanji waga michi wo kataku tate : nanji no okite wo mamorase tamawan koto wo.

6. Ware nanji no moromoro no imashime ni kokoro wo tomen : saraba ware hazuru koto araji.

7. Ware nanji no tadashiki sabaki wo manaban : saraba naoki kokoro wo mote nanji ni kansha sen.

8. Ware wa mi okite wo mamoran : ware wo sute hate tamau nakare.

BETE

9. Wakaki hito wa nani ni yorite ka sono michi wo kiyomen : mi kotoba ni shitagaite tsutsushimu no hoka zo naki.

10. Ware kokoro wo tsukushite nanji wo tazune motometari : negawaku wa nanji no imashime yori mayoi ideshime tamau nakare.

11. Ware nanji no kotoba wo waga kokoro no uchi ni takuwaetari : nanji ni mukaite tsumi wo okasazaran ga tame nari.

12. SHU yo, nanji wa homu beki kana : negawaku wa mi okite wo ware ni oshie tamae.

13. Ware nanji no kuchi yori ideshi moromoro no sabaki wo nobe : waga kuchibiru wo mote kore wo tsutae-tari.

14. Ware nanji no akashi no michi wo yorokoberi : moromoro no takara wo yorokobu ga gotoshi.

15. Ware nanji no satoshi wo omoi : nanji no michi ni kokoro wo tomen.

16. Ware wa mi okite wo yorokobi : mi kotoba wo wasururu koto nakaran.

GIMERU.

17. Negawaku wa nanji no shimobe wo yutaka ni ashiraite nagaraeshime tamae : saraba ware mi kotoba wo mamoran.

18. Negawaku wa nanji waga me wo hiraki : nanji no nori no uchi naru kusushiki koto wo ware ni mise tamae.

19. Ware wa yo ni aru tabibito nari : ware ni nanji no imashime wo kakushi tamau nakare.

20. Ware tayuru toki naku nanji no sabaki wo shitau : yue ni waga tamashii wa kudakuru nari.

21. Nanji wa takaburu mono wo seme tamaeri : nanji no imashime yori mayoi izuru mono wa norowaru.

22. Ware nanji no akashi wo mamoritari : ware yori soshiri to anadori to wo tori sari tamae.

23. Mata moromoro no kimi wa za shite ai katari, ware wo sokonawan to seri : saredo nanji no shimobe wa mi okite wo fukaku omoeri.

24. Nanji no moromoro no akashi wa ware wo yoro kobase : mata ware wo satosu mono nari.

DARETE.

25. Waga tamashii wa chiri ni tsukinu : nanji no kotoba ni shitagaite ware wo ikashi tamae.

26. Ware waga fumeru michi wo arawashishikaba, nanji kotae wo ware ni nashi tamaeri : nanji no okite wo ware ni oshie tamae.

27. Nanji no satoshi no michi wo ware ni wakimae-shime tamae : ware nanji no kusushiki mi waza wo fukaku omowan.

28. Waga tamashii itameru ni yorite toke yuku : negawaku wa mi kotoba ni shitagaite ware ni chikara wo atae tamae.

29. Negawaku wa itsuwari no michi wo ware yori tōzake : nanji no nori wo mote ware wo megumi tamae.

30. Ware wa makoto no michi wo erabi : tsune ni nanji no moromoro no sabaki wo waga mae ni okeri.

31. Ware nanji no akashi wo shitaite hanarezu : SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo hazukasu me tamau nakare.

32. Nanji waga kokoro wo hiroku shi tamawan : saraba ware nanji no imashime no michi wo hashiru beshi.

HE.

25 Nichi. Asa.

33. SHU yo, negawaku wa nanji no okite no michi wo ware ni oshie tamae : ware owari ni itaru made kore wo mamoran.

34. Ware ni chie wo atae tamae : saraba ware nanji no nori wo mamori, kokoro wo tsukushite kore ni shitagawan.

35. Ware ni nanji no imashime no michi wo fumashime tamae : ware sono michi wo tanoshimeba nari.

36. Waga kokoro wo nanji no akashi ni yorashime tamae : musabori ni katabukashime tamau nakare.

37. Waga me wo hoka ni mukete munashiki koto wo mizarashime : ware wo nanji no michi nite ikashi tamae.

38. Nanji no shimobe ni mi kotoba wo kataku shi tamae : hitasura ni nanji wo osorureba nari.

39. Waga osoruru soshiri wo nozoki tamae : nanji no sabaki wa kiwamete yokereba nari.

40. Ware nanji no satoshi wo shitaeri : negawaku wa nanji no gi wo mote ware wo ikashi tamae.

Wau.

41. SHU yo, nanji no awaremi wo ware ni kudashi : mi kotoba ni shitagaite nanji no sukui wo nozomase tamae.

42. Saraba ware wo soshiru mono ni ware kotōru koto wo en : ware mi kotobe ni yori tanomeba nari.

43. Mata waga kuchi yori makoto no kotoba wo tori nozoki tamau nakare : ware nanji no sabaki wo nozomitareba nari.

44. Ware taezu nanji no nori wo mamori : tokoshie made kore wo mamoran.

45. Mata ware sawari naku shite ayuman : ware nanji no satoshi wo motometareba nari.

46. Ware mata ōtachi no mae ni nanji no akashi wo kataran : shikashite ware hazuru koto araji.

47. Ware nanji no imashime wo mote onore wo tano-shimashimen : ware kore wo ai sureba nari.

48. Ware te wo waga ai suru nanji no imashime ni age : nanji no okite wo fukaku omowan.

ZAIN.

49. Negawaku wa nanji no shimobe ni notamaitaru m; kotoba wo omoi idashi tamae : nanji ware ni kore wo nozomashime tamaeri.

50. Nanji no mi kotoba ware wo ikashitari : yue ni waga nayami no toki no nagusame nari.

51. Takaburu mono ōi ni ware wo azawaraeri : saredo ware nanji no nori wo hanarezariki.

52. SHU yo, ware nanji ga inishie yori no sabaki wo omoi idashi : kakute mizukara wo nagusametari.

53. Ware wa hageshiki ikari wo okoshitari : kore nanji no nori wo sutsuru ashiki mono no yue ni yorite nari.

54. Nanji no okite wa waga uta to nareri : waga tabiji no ie nite kore wo utau.

55. SHU yo, ware yoru nanji no mi na wo omoi idashi : nanji no nori wo mamoreri.

56. Ware nanji no satoshi wo mamoritari : yue ni kono megumi wo etaru nari.

HETE.

57. SHU wa waga uku beki bun nari : ware nanji no moromoro no kotoba wo mamoran to ieri.

58. Ware kokoro wo tsukushite nanji no megumi wo koi motometari : negawaku wa mi kotoba ni shitagaite ware wo awaremi tamae.

59. Ware waga subete no michi wo omoi : ashi wo kaeshite nanji no akashi ni muketari.

60. Ware sumiyakeku shite tayutawazariki : kore nanji no imashime wo mamoran to sureba nari.

61. Ashiki mono no nawa ware ni matoitari : saredo ware nanji no nōri wo wasurezariki.

62. Yowa ni ware oki idete nanji ni kansha sen : nanji no tadashiki sabaki no yue ni yorite nari.

63. Ware wa nanji wo osoruru mono no tomo nari : nanji no satoishi wo mamoru mono no tomo nari.

64. SHU yo, nanji nō awaremi wa chi ni michitari : negawaku wa nanji no okite wo ware ni oshie tamae.

TETE.

65. SHU yo, nanji megumi wo hodokoshi : mi kotoba ni shitagaite sono shimobe wo ashirai tamaeri.

66. Ware nanji no imashime wo shinjitari : negawaku wa ware ni sōmei to chishiki to wo oshie tamae.

67. Ware kurushimazaru saki ni wa mayoi idenu : saredo ima wa ware mi kotoba wo mamoru.

68. Nanji wa zen ni shite zen wo okonai tamau : negawaku wa nanji no okite wo ware ni oshie tamae.

69. Takaburu mono itsuwari wo kuwadatete ware ni sakaraei : ware kokoro wo tsukushite nanji no satoshi wo mamoran.

70. Karera no kokoro wa koe futorite abura no goto-shi : saredo ware wa nanji no nori wo tanoshimu.

71. Kurushimi ni aitarishi wa ware ni yoki koto nari : kore ni yorite ware nanji no okite wo manabi etari.

72. Nanji no kuchi no nori wa waga tame ni yoshi ; chiji no kogane shirokane ni mo masareri.

Yu.

YODE.

73. Nanji no mi te wa ware wo tsukuri, ware wo katachizukureri : negawaku wa chie wo ataete ware ni nanji no imashime wo manabashime tamae.

74. Nanji wo osoruru mono wa ware wo mite yorokoban : ware mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idakitareba nari.

75. SHU yo, ware wa nanji no sabaki no tadashiki wo shiru : mata nanji wa makoto wo mote ware wo kurushime tamaeri.

76. Negawaku wa nanji no itsukushimi wo waga nagusame to nashi : nanji no shimobe ni notamaitaru mi kotoba ni kanawase tamae.

77. Nanji no awaremi wo ware ni nozomase, ware wo ikashi tamae : nanji no nori wa waga tanoshimeru tokoro nari.

78. Takaburu mono ni haji wo kōburase tamae ; karera wa itsuwari wo mote ware wo kutsugaeshitari : saredo ware nanji no satoshi wo fukaku omowan.

79. Nanji wo osoruru mono wo ware ni kaerashime tamae : karera wa nanji no akashi wo satoran.

80. Waga kokoro wo mataku shite nanji no okite wo mamorashime tamae : saraba ware haji wo kōburu koto nakaran.

KAFU.

81. Waga tamashii wa nanji no sukui wo shitaite tae iru bakari nari : saredo ware nao mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idaku.

82. Waga me wa mi kotoba wo shitau ni yorite otorou : ware ieri, Nanji izure no toki ware wo nagu-samuru ya to.

83. Ware wa keburu no naka no kawabukuro no gotoku narinu : saredo nao nanji no okite wo wasurezu.

84. Nanji no shimobe no hi wa iku baku ari ya : nanji izure no toki ware wo semuru mono ni sabaki wo okonai tamau ya ?

85. Takaburu mono ware wo sokonawan tote ana wo horeri : karera wa nanji no nori ni shitagawazu.

86. Nanji no imashime wa mina makoto nari : karera wa itsuwari wo mote ware wo semu, negawaku wa ware wo tasuke tamae.

87. Karera wa chi nite hotondo ware wo horoboseri : saredo ware wa nanji no satoshi wo sutezariki.

88. Negawaku wa nanji no itsukushimi ni shitagaite ware wo ikashi tamae : saraba ware mi kuchi yori izuru akashi wo mamoran.

RAMETE.

89. SHU yo, mi kotoba wa sadamareri : ten nite tokoshie ni sadamareri.

90. Nanji no makoto wa yorozu yo ni oyobu : nanji chi wo kataku tate tamaeba, chi wa tsune ni ari.

91. Korera no mono wa nanji no ōsegoto ni shitagai, tsune ni arite kyō ni itari : yorozu no mono wa mina nanji no shimobe nareba nari.

92. Nanji no nori waga tanoshimi to narazarishi nara-ba : ware wa tsui ni waga nayami no uchi ni horobitarishi naran.

93. Ware tsune ni nanji no satoshi wo wasureji : nanji kore wo mote ware wo ikashi tamaeba nari.

94. Ware wa nanji no mono nari, negawaku wa ware wo sukui tamae : ware nanji no satoshi wo motometari.

95. Ashiki mono wa ware wo horobosan to shite ukagainu : ware wa tada nanji no moromoro no akashi wo omowan.

96. Ware moromoro no mataki ni hate aru wo mitari : saredo nanji no imashime wa ito hiroshi.

MEN.

97. Ware nanji no nori wo itsukushimu koto ika bakari zo ya : ware hinemosu kore wo fukaku omou.

98. Nanji no imashime wa tsune ni ware to tomo ni ari : ware wo waga ata ni masarite satokarashimu.

99. Ware wa nanji no akashi wo fukaku omou : yue ni ware subete no shi ni masarite chie ōshi.

100. Ware wa nanji no satoshi wo mamoritari : yue ni oitaru mono ni masarite koto wo wakimayuru nari.

101. Ware mi kotoba wo mamoran tame ni waga ashi wo todome : moromoro no ashiki michi ni yukashimezu.

102. Ware nanji no sabaki wo hanarezariki : nanji ware wo oshie tamaitareba nari.

103. Mi kotoba no ajiwai wa waga agi ni amaki koto ika bakari zo ya : mitsu no waga kuchi ni amaki ni masareri.

104. Ware nanji no satoshi ni yorite chie wo etari : kono yue ni itsuwari no subete no michi wo nikumu.

NUN.

26 Nichi. Asa.

105. Nanji no mi kotoba wa waga ashi no tomoshibi nari : waga michi no hikari nari.

106. Ware nanji no tadashiki sabaki wo mamoran : ware kore wo chikai katsu kataku seri.

107. Ware ito itaku kurushimeri : SHU yo, negawaku wa mi kotoba ni shitagaite ware wo ikashi tamae.

108. SHU yo, negawaku wa magokoro yori suru waga kuchi no sasagemono wo uke : nanji no sabaki wo oshie tamae.

109. Waga tamashii wa tsune ni ayauki wo okasu : saredo ware nanji no nori wo wasurezu.

110. Ashiki mono waga tame ni wana wo mōketari : saredo ware nanji no satoshi yori mayoi idezariki.

111. Ware nanji no moromoro no akashi wo tokoshie ni waga yuzuri to seri : korera wa waga kokoro wo yorokobashimu.

112. Ware nanji no okite ni kokoro wo katabuketari : ware taezu owari made kore wo mamoran.

SAMEKU.

113. Ware futagokoro no mono wo nikumu : saredo nanji no okite wo itsukushimu.

114. Nanji wa waga kakuru beki tokoro, waga tate nari : ware mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idaku.

115. Ashiki wo nasu mono yo, ware wo hanare sare : ware waga Kami no imashime wo mamoran.

116. Mi kotoba ni shitagai ware wo sasaete nagaraeshime tamae : waga nozomi ni tsukite haji nakarashime tamae.

117. Ware wo sasae tamae, saraba ware yasukekaru beshi : ware tsume ni nanji no okite ni kokoro wo sosogan.

118. Subete mi okite yori mayoi izuru mono wo nanji karoshime tamaeri : karera no azamuki wa munashikereba nari.

119. Nanji wa chi no subete no ashiki mono wo kanakasu no gotoku nozoki sari tamau : kono yue ni ware nanji no akashi wo ai su.

120. Waga nikutai nanji wo osoruru ni yorite furuu : ware wa nanji no sabaki wo osorū.

AIN.

121. Ware wa sabaki to tadashiki to wo okonaitari : ware wo sutete shietaguru mono ni yudane tamau nakare.

122. Nanji no shimobe no nakadachi to narite saiwai wo eshime tamae : takaburu mono no ware wo shietaguru wo yurushi tamau nakare.

123. Waga me wa nanji no sukui wo shitaui ni yorite otorou : nanji no tadashiki mi kotoba wo mo shitaui ni yorite nari.

124. Negawaku wa nanji no awaremi ni shitagaiten nanji no shimobe wo ashirai : ware ni nanji no okite wo oshie tamae.

125. Ware wa nanji no shimobe nari : ware ni chie wo ataete nanji no akashi wo shirashime tamae.

126. Ima wa SHU no hatāraki tamau beki toki nari :
karera wa nanji no nori wo sutetari.

127. Kono yue ni ware nanji no imashime wo ai shi :
kogane yori mo, majiri naki kogane yori mo masarite kore
wo shita.

128. Kono yue ni ware moromoro no koto ni kakaru
nanji no subete no satoishi wo tadashi to omoi : subete no
itsuwari no michi wo nikumu.

PE.

129. Nanji no akashi wa tae nari : yue ni waga
tamashii kore wo mamoru.

130. Mi kotoba uchi hirakureba hikari wo hanachi :
oroka naru mono wo satokarashimu.

131. Waga kuchi wo hiroku akete aegi motome :
nanji no imashime wo shitaeri.

132. Negawaku wa mi wo kaeshite ware wo awaremi :
mi na wo ai suru mono ni tsune ni shi tamau gotoku,
ware ni nashi tamae.

133. Mi kotoba wo mote waga ayumi wo totonoe :
moromoro no yokoshima wo ware ni shu tarashime tamau
nakare.

134. Ware wo hito no shietage yori aganai tamae :
saraba ware mi satoishi wo mamoran.

135. Negawaku wa mi kao wo nanji no shimobe no
ue ni terashi : nanji no okite wo ware ni oshie tamae.

136. Waga me no namida kawa no gotoku ni nagaru : hito nanji no nori wo mamorazareba nari.

TSUADE.

137. SHU yo, nanji wa tadashiku : nanji no sabaki wa naoshi.

138. Nanji tadashiki wo mote sono akashi wo meiji : koyo naki makoto wo mote meiji tamaeri.

139. Waga nesshin ware wo yakeri : sowa waga teki nanji no mi kotoba wo wasuretareba nari.

140. Nanji no mi kotoba wa ito kiyoshi : kono yue ni nanji no shimobe wa kore wo ai shu.

141. Ware wa kasuka naru mono nite hito ni anadoraru : saredo nanji no satoshi wo wasurezu.

142. Nanji no gi wa tokoshie no gi nari : nanji no nori wa makoto nari.

143. Ware nayami to urei to ni kakareri : saredo nanji no imashime wa waga tanoshimi nari.

144. Nanji no akashi wa tokoshie ni tadashi : negawaku wa ware ni chie wo tamae, ware nagarōru koto wo en.

KOFU.

Yu.

145. Ware kokoro wo tsukushite yobawareri : SHU yo, ware ni kotae tamae, ware nanji no okite wo mamoran.

146. Ware nanji wo yobawareri : negawaku wa ware wo sukui tamae, ware nanji no akashi wo mamoran.

147. Ware asamadaki oki idete yobawareri : ware mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idakeri.

148. Yoru no toki no kitaranu ni sakidachi, waga me wa sametari kore nanji no mi kotoba wo fukaku omowan ga tame nari.

149. Negawaku wa nanji no itsukushimi ni shitagaite, waga koe wo kiki tamae : SHU yo, nanji no sabaki ni shitagaite, ware wo ikashi tamae.

150. Aku wo oi motomuru mono ware ni chikazukeri : karera wa nanji no nori ni tōku hanaru

151. SHU yo, nanji wa ware ni chikaku mashimaseri : nanji no subete no imashime wa makoto nari.

152. Ware hayaku yori nanji no akashi ni yorite shire-ri : kore nanji no tokoshie ni tate tamaeru tokoro nari to.

RESHI.

153. Negawaku wa waga nayami wo mite ware wo sukui tamae : ware nanji no nori wo wasurezareba nari.

154. Negawaku wa waga utae wo agetsuraite ware wo aganai : mi kotoba ni shitagaite ware wo ikashi tamae.

155. Sukui wa ashiki mono yori tōku hanaru : karera wa nanji no okite wo motomezareba nari.

156. SHU yo, nanji no awaremi wa ōi nari : negawaku wa nanji no sabaki ni shitagaite ware wo ikashi tamae.

157. Ware wo semuru mono, ware ni teki suru mono
ōshi : saredo ware nanji no akashi wo hanaruru koto naka-
riki.

158. Ware itsuwari wo okonau mono wo mite ureitari :
karera nanji no mi kotoba wo mamorazareba nari.

159. Negawaku wa waga nanji no satoishi wo ai suru
koto ika bakari naru wo kaerimi tamae : SHU yo, nanji no
itsukushimi ni shitagaite ware wo ikashi tamae.

160. Nanji no mi kotoba no subekukuri wa makoto
nari : nanji no tadashiki sabaki wa tokoshie ni itaru made
mina tayuru koto nashi.

SHIN.

161. Moromoro no kimi wa yue naku shite ware wo
semu : saredo waga kokoro wa tada nanji no mi kotoba
wo osoru.

162. Ware nanji no mi kotoba wo yorokobu : ōi naru
emono wo etaru hito no gotoshi.

163. Ware itsuwari wo nikumi, kore wo imi kirau :
saredo nanji no nori wo ai su.

164. Ware hito hi ni nanatabi nanji wo home tatau :
nanji no tadashiki sabaki no yue ni yorite nari.

165. Nanji no nori wo ai suru mono ni wa ōi naru
yasuki ari : karera ni wa tsumazuki wo atōru mono nashi.

166. SHU yo, ware nanji no sukui wo nozomi : nanji
no imashime wo okonaeri.

167. Waga tamashii wa nanji no akashi wo mamoreri : ware wa itaku kore wo ai su.

168. Ware nanji no satoshi to, nanji no akashi to wo mamorinu : waga subete no michi wa mi mae ni areba nari.

TAU.

169. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga yobu koe wo mi mae ni chikazuke : mi kotoba ni shitagaite ware ni chie wo atae tamae.

170. Waga negai wo mi mae ni itarase : mi kotoba ni shitagaite ware wo tasuke tamae.

171. Waga kuchibiru wa sambu wo idasu beshi : nanji ware ni mi okite wo oshie tamaeba nari.

172. Waga shita wa mi kotoba wo utau beshi : nanji no subete no imashime wa gi nareba nari.

173. Nanji no mi te wo tsune ni waga tasuke to nashi tamae : ware nanji no satoshi wo erabi mochiitareba nari.

174. SHU yo, ware nanji no sukui wo shitaeri : nanji no nori wa waga tanoshimi nari.

175. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo nagaraeshime tamae, saraba nanji wo hometataen : negawaku wa nanji no sabaki ware wo tasuken koto wo.

176. Ware wa ushinawaretaru hitsuji no gotoku mayoi idenu : nanji no shimobe wo tazune tamae, ware nanji no imashime wo wasurezareba nari.

Dai CXX Hen.

27 Nichi. Asa.

1. Ware nayami ni aite SHU wo yoberi : kakute ware ni kotae tamaeri.

2. SHU yo, negawaku wa itsuwari no kuchibiru yori waga tamashii wo nogareshime : azamuki no shita yori tasuke idashi tamae.

3. Azamuki no shita yo, nanji ni nani wo ataerare : nanji ni nani wo kuwaeraru beki ka ?

4. Masurao no toki ya nari : enishida no atsuki sumi nari.

5. Wazawai naru kana, ware wa Meseku ni yadori : Kedaru no makuya no katawara ni sumeri.

6,7. Waga tamashii wa yasuki wo nikumu mono to tomo ni nagaku sumeri : ware wa yasuki wo negaedomo, ware mono ieba, karera tatakai wo nasan to su.

DAI CXXI.

1. Ware yama ni mukaite me wo agen : waga tasuke wa izuko yori kitaru beki zo ?

2. Waga tasuke wa SHU yori kitaru : SHU wa ame tsuchi wo tsukuri tamaeru mono nari.

3. SHU wa nanji no ashi no ugokasaruru wo yurushi tamawazu : nanji wo mamoru mono wa madoromi tamau koto nashi.

4. Miyo, Isuraeru wo mamoritaru mono wa madoromu koto mo naku : neburu koto mo nakaran.

5. SHU wa nanji wo mamoru mono nari: SHU wa nanji no migi no te wo ōu kage nari.

6. Hiru wa hi nanji wo utazu: yoru mo tsuki nanji wo utaji.

7. SHU wa nanji wo mamorite moromoro no wazawai wo manukareshime: mata nanji no tamashii wo mamori tamawan.

8. SHU wa nanji no izuru to iru to wo mamori: ima yori tokoshie ni itaru made mamori tamawan.

Dai CXXII Hen.

1, 2. Hito ware ni mukaite, Iza, SHU no ie ni yukan to ieru toki, ware yorokoberi: Erusaremu yo, warera no ashi wa nanji no mon no uchi ni tateri.

3 Erusaremu yo, nanji wa kataku tachi: shigeku tsuranaritaru machi no gotoshi.

4. Moromoro no yakara, sunawachi SHU no yakara, kashiko ni nobori kitari: Isuraeru ni mukaite akashi wo nashi, SHU no mi na ni kansha wo nasu.

5. Kashiko ni sabaki no mi kura mōkeraru: kore Dabide no ie no mi kura nari.

6. Erusaremu no tame ni yasuki wo inore: Erusaremu wo ai suru mono wa sakayu beshi.

7. Negawaku wa nanji no ishigaki no uchi ni yasuki ari: nanji no tonodono no uchi ni saiwai aran koto wo.

8 Waga kyōdai, waga tomo no yue ni yorite : ware ima Nanji no naka ni yasuki are to iwan.

9. Warera no Kami EHOBA no ie no yue ni yorite : ware nanji no saiwai wo motomen.

Dai CXXIII Hen.

1. Ten no mi kura ni imasu mono yo : ware nanji ni mukaite me wo agu.

2. Miyo, warera wa waga Kami EHOBA ni me wo sosogi : warera wo awaremi tamawan koto wo ma su.

Shimobe sono shu no te ni me wo sosogi : hashita-me sono toji no te ni me wo sosogu ga gotoshi.

3. Negawaku wa warera wo awaremi tamae, SHU yo, warera wo awaremi tamae : warera ni anadori michi afure-tareba nari.

4. Omoi wazurai naki mono no hazukashime warera no tamashii ni afure : takaburu mono no anadori michi afuren.

Dai CXXIV Hen.

1. SHU moshi warera no kata ni imasazarishi naran ni wa : ima Isuraeru wa kaku iu beshi.

2. Hitobito warera ni sakaraite okori tatsu toki : SHU moshi warera no kata ni imasazarishi naran ni wa,

3. Karera no ikari no warera ni mukaite okorishi toki : warera wo ikeru mama nite nomishi naran.

4,5. Mata mizu warera wo ōi nagare, warera no tama-

shii wo uchi koe : takaburu mizu warera no tamashii wo uchi koeshi naran.

6. SHU wa homu beki kana : warera wo karera no ha ni watashi kami kurawase tamawazariki.

7. Warera no tamashii wa tori-tori no wana wo noga-ruru tori no gotoku ni nogaretari : wana wa yaburete warera wa nogaretari.

8. Warera no tasuke wa SHU no mi na ni ari : Shu wa ame tsuchi wo tsukuri tamaeru mono nari.

Dai CXXV Hen.

1. SHU ni yori tanomu mono wa Shion no yama no gotoku : ugokasaruru koto naku shite tokoshie ni aru nari.

2. Erusaremu wo yama no kakomeru ga gotoku : SHU mo ima yori tokoshie ni sono tami wo kakomi tamawan.

3. Aku no tsue wa tadashiki mono no shoryō ni todomaru koto nakaru beshi : kakute tadashiki mono wa sono te wo fugi ni noburu koto araji.

4. SHU yo, negawaku wa yoki hito wo megumi : kokoro naoki mono ni saiwai wo hodokoshi tamae.

5. Saredo furikaerite onoga magareru michi ni iru mono wa, ashiki waza wo nasu mono to tomo ni SHU kore wo sarashime tamawan : negawaku wa Isuraeru no ue ni yasuki aran koto wo.

Dai CXXVI Hen. Yū.

1. SHU Shion no torawarebito wo kaeshi tamaishi toki: warera wa yume miru mono no gotoku nariki.

2. Sono toki warera no kuchi ni warai michi: warera no shita ni uta michitari.

Moromoro no kuni tami no naka nite ieru mono ariki: SHU wa karera no tame ni ōi naru koto wo nashi tamaeri to.

3. SHU warera no tame ni ōi naru koto wo nashi tamaeri: kono yue ni warera wa tanoshimeri.

4. SHU yo, negawaku wa warera no torawarebito wo kaeshi: minami no kawa no gotoku ni kaeshi tamae.

5. Namida to tomo ni maku mono wa: yorokobi to tomo ni kari toran.

6. Sono hito wa tane wo tazusae, namida wo nagashite ide yukedo: taba wo tazusae, yorokobite kaeri kitaran.

Dai CXXVII Hen.

1. SHU ie wo tate tamau ni arazuba, tatsuru mono no kinrō wa munashi: SHU shiro wo mamori tamau ni arazuba, eji no same oru wa munashiki koto nari.

2. Nanjira hayaku oki, osoku inete, shinku no kate wo kurāu wa munashiki nari: Shu wa sono itsukushimi tamau mono ni neburī wo atae tamau.

3. Miyo kora wa 'SHU no atae tamaeru yuzuri nari : tai no mi wa sono mukui no tamamono nari.

4. Toshi wakaki koro-oi no kora wa ya no gotoshi : masurao no te ni aru ya no gotoshi.

5. Ya no michitaru ebira wo motsu hito wa saiwai nari : karera mon ni arite ata to mono iu toki hazuka-shimerareji.

Dai CXXVIII Hen.

1. SHU wo osoruru mono wa saiwai nari : sono michi wo ayumu mono wa mina saiwai nari.

2. Nanji onoga te no kinrō wo kurau beshi : nanji wa saiwai wo e, mata yasuki ni oru beshi.

3. Nanji no tsuma wa ie no oku ni orite, ōku no mi wo musubu budō no ki no gotoku : nanji no kora wa nanji no mushiro ni matoi shite kanran no wakaki no gotoshi.

4. SHU wo osoruru mono wo miyo : karera wa kaku saiwai wo en.

5. SHU wa Shion yori megumi wo nanji ni tamawan : nanji yo ni aran kagiri Erusaremu no saiwai wo min.

6. Nanji onoga kora no ko wo min : yasuki wa Isuraeru no ue ni aru beshi.

Dai CXXIX Hen.

1. Karera wa shibashiba waga wakaki toki yori ware wo nayametari : ima Isuraeru wa kaku iu beshi.

2. Karera wa shibashiba waga wakaki toki yori ware wo nayametari: saredo ware ni katsu koto wo ezariki.

3. Tagaesu mono waga sobira wo tagaeshi: sono tamizo wo nagaku seri.

4. SHU wa tadashiku mashimaseri: ashiki mono no nawa wo tachi tamaeri.

5. Negawaku wa Shion wo nikumu mono haji wo obi: mina shirizokeraren koto wo.

6. Negawaku wa karera wa ya no ue no kusa no gotoku: sodatazaru saki ni karen koto wo.

7. Kore wo karu mono wa sono te ni mitazu: kore wo tsukanuru mono wa sono taba futokoro ni mitazaru nari.

8. Katawara wo yogiru mono, SHU no megumi nanjira no ue ni are to iwazu: SHU, no mi na ni yorite nanjira wo shuku su to iwazu.

Dai CXXX Hen.

1,2. Aa SHU yo, ware fukaki fuchi yori nanji wo yobitari: Shu yo, negawaku wa waga koe wo kiki, nanji no mimi wo waga negai no koe ni katabuke tamae.

3. SHU yo, nanji moshi moromoro no fugi ni me wo tome tamawaba: Shu yo, tare ka yoku tatsu koto wo en ya?

4. Saredo nanji ni yurushi ari : sareba hito ni kashikomare tamau beshi.

5. Ware SHU wo machi nozomu, waga tamashii wa machi nozomu : ware wa sono mi kotoba ni yorite nozomi wo idaku.

6. Waga tamashii no Shu wo matsu wa eji ga ashita wo matsu ni masari : makoto ni eji ga ashita wo matsu ni masaru nari.

7. Isuraeru yo, SHU ni yorite nozomi wo idake : SHU ni awaremi ari, mata yutaka naru aganai ari.

8. Shu wa Isuraeru wo sukui : sono moromoro no yokoshima yori aganai tamawan.

Dai CXXXI Hen.

1. SHU yo, waga kokoro ogorazu, waga me takaburazu : ware wa ōi naru koto to, ware ni oyobanu kusushiki waza to wo tsutomezariki.

2. Ware wa waga tamashii wo modasashime, mata yasukarashimetari : chichi wo tachishi midorigo sono haha ni tayloru gotoku, waga tamashii wa chichi wo tachishi midorigo no gotoku ware ni tayoreri.

3. Isuraeru yo, SHU ni tayori : ima yori tokoshie ni nozomi wo idake.

Dai CXXXII Hen. 28 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa Dabide wo omoi : sono moromoro no urci wo oboe tamae.

2. Dabide SHU ni chikai wo tate : Yakobu no Zennōsha ni chikaite iu.

3. Ware waga ie no makuya ni irazu : waga fushido ni noborazu ;

4. Waga me wo neburashimezu : waga manabutā wo toji shimezu ;

5. SHU no tame ni tokoro wo tazune idashi : Yakobu no Zennōsha no tame ni sumai wo motome uru made ni itaran to.

6. Warera Efurata nite kore wo kiki : Yaaru no no nite mitometari.

7. Warera wa sono sumai ni yuki : sono shōsoku no mae ni hirefusan.

8. SHU yo, negawaku wa okite nanji no yasumidokoro ni iri : nanji no miizu no hitsu to tomo ni iri tamae.

9. Nanji no saishi tachi wa gi wo ki : nanji no seito wa mina yorokobi yobau beshi.

10. Negawaku wa nanji no shimobe Dabide wo omoi : nanji no jukōja no omote wo shirizoke tamau nakare.

11. SHU makoto wo mote Dabide ni chikai tamaitareba, kore ni tagau koto araji : iwaku, Ware nanji no mi yori ideshi mono wo nanji no kurai ni zaseshimen.

12. Nanji no kora moshi waga oshiyuru keiyaku to akashi to wo mamoraba : karera no kora mo mata tokoshie ni nanji no kurai ni za su beshi to.

13. SHU wa Shion wo erabi : onoga sumika ni sen to nozomi tamaeri.

14. Iwaku, Kore wa tokoshie ni waga yasumidokoro nari : ware koko ni suman, sowa ware kore wo nozomeri.

15. Ware Shion no kate wo yutaka ni shuku shi : kui-mono wo mote sono mazushiki mono wo akashimen.

16. Ware sukui wo mote sono saishi tachi ni kisen : sono seito wa mina koe takaraka ni yorokobi yobau beshi.

17. Ware Dabide no tame ni kashiko ni hitotsu no tsuno wo haeshimen : waga jukōja no tame ni tomoshibi wo sonaetari.

18. Ware kare no ata ni haji wo kisen : saredo kare wa sono kammuri sakayu beshi.

Dai CXXXIII Hen.

1. Miyo, harakara ai mutsumu wa ikani yoki kana : ai tomo ni oru wa ikani tanoshiki kana.

2. Kono tanoshimi wa kōbe ni sosogaretaru tōtoki abura no hige ni nagare, Aron no hige ni nagaruru ga gotoku ; sono koromo no suso ni made nagare shitataru ga gotoshi.

3. Mata Herumon no tsuyu kudarite Shion no yama

ni nagaruru ga gotoshi: SHU kashiko ni saiwai wo kudashi, kagiri naki inochi wo sae atae tamaeba nari.

Dai CXXXIV Hen.

1. Yoru SHU no ie ni tachi SHU ni tsukōru moro-moro no shimobe yo: SHU wo home matsure.

2. Nanjira seijō ni mukaite te wo age: SHU wo home matsure.

3. Negawaku wa SHU Shion yori nanji wo megumi tamawan koto wo: Shu wa ame tsuchi wo tsukuri tamaeri.

Dai CXXXV Hen.

1. Nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo, SHU no mi na wo home tatae yo: SHU no shimobera yo, Shu wo home tatae yo.

2. Nanjira wa SHU no ie ni tatsu mono nari: warera no Kami no ōniwa ni tatsu mono nari.

3. SHU wa megumi fukashi, nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo: sono mi na wa uruwashi, home utae.

4. Sowa SHU onoga tame ni Yakobu wo erabi: Isuraeru wo erabite, sono uzu-takara to nashi tamaeri.

5. Ware SHU no ōi naru wo shiri: warera no Shu no moromoro no kami ni masareru wo shireri.

6. SHU wa sono mi kokoro ni kanau koto wo nashi: ame ni mo, tsuchi ni mo, umi ni mo, fuchi ni mo, kotogotoku okonai tamau nari.

7. Shu wa chi no hâte yori kiri wo noborase : ame no tame ni inazuma wo tsukuri, sono kura yori kaze wo idashi tamau.

8. Shu wa Ejiputo no uigo wo uchi : hito yori kedomono ni itaru made uchi tamaeri.

9. Ejiputo yo, Shu wa nanji no naka ni shirushi to kusushiki mi waza to wo okuri : Paro to sono shimobera ni nozomase tamaeri.

10. Shu wa ōku no kuniguni wo uchi : mata ikiōi aru ōtachi wo koroshi tamaeri.

11. Amoribito no ō Shihon, Bashan no ō Ogu wo koroshi : narabi ni Kanan no kuniguni wo uchi tamaeri.

12. Shu wa karera no chi wo yuzuri to shi : sono tami Isuraeru no yuzuri to shite atae tamaeri.

13. SHU yo, nanji no mi na wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi : SHU yo, nanji no kinen wa yorozu yo ni oyoban.

14. SHU wa sono tami no tame ni sabaki wo nashi : sono shimobera ni kakawareru mi kokoro wo kae tamawan.

15. Moromoro no kuni no gūzō wa shirokane to kogane nari : hito no te no waza nari.

16. Karera wa kuchi aredo iwazu : me aredo mizu.

17. Mimi aredo kikazu : mata sono kuchi ni iki aru koto nashi.

18. Kore wo tsukuru mono wa kore ni hitoshiku : kore ni yori tanomu mono wa mina kore ni onajikaran.

19. Isuraeru no ie yo, SHU wo home matsure : Aron no ie yo, SHU wo home matsure.

20. Rebi no ie yo, SHU wo home matsure : Shu wo osoruru mono yo, SHU wo home matsure.

21. Erusaremu ni sumi tamau SHU wa Shion nite home matsuru beki kana : nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CXXXVI Hen.

Yū.

1. SHU ni kansha seyo : Shu wa megumi fukashi : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

2. Moromoro no kami no Kami ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

3. Moromoro no shu no Shu ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

4. Tada hitori ito kusushiki waza wo nashi tamau mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

5. Chie wo mote moromoro no ten wo tsukuri tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

6. Chi wo mizu no ue ni shiki tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

7. Ōi naru hikari wo tsukuri tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

8. Hiru wo tsukasadorasuru tame ni, hi wo tsukuri tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

9. Yoru wo tsukasadorasuru tame ni, tsuki to moromoro no hoshi to wo tsukuri tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

10. Moromoro no uigo wo uchite Ejiputo wo seme tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

11. Isuraeru wo hikiite Ejiputobito no naka yori idashi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

12. Kaina wo nobashi, tsuyoki mi te wo mote kore wo hiki idashi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

13. Kōkai wo futatsu ni waki tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

14. Isuraeru wo shite sono naka wo watarashime tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

15. Paro to sono tsuwamono to wo Kōkai no uchi ni taoshi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

16. Sono tami wo michibikite no wo sugishime tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

17. Ōi naru ōtachi wo uchi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

18. Na aru ōtachi wo koroshi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

19. Amoribito no ō Shihon wo koroshi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

20. Bashan no ō Ogu wo koroshi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

21. Karera no chi wo yuzuri to shite atae tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

22. Sono shimobe Isuraeru ni yuzuri to shite kore wo atae tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

23. Warera ga iyashikarishi toki ni oboe tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

24. Waga teki yori warera wo tasuke idashi tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

25. Subete no ikeru mono ni kuimono wo atae tamaeru mono ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

26. Ten no Kami ni kansha seyo : sono awaremi wa tokoshie ni tayuru koto nashi.

Dai CXXXVII Hen.

1. Warera Babiron no kawa no hotori ni suwari : Shion wo omoi idete namida wo nagashinu.

2. Sono atari ni yanagi ari : warera kore ni waga koto wo kaketari.

3. Sono warera wo toriko ni seshi mono warera ni uta wo motometari : warera wo kurushimuru mono onore wo yorokobasen tote, Shion no uta hitotsu utae to warera ni koeri.

4. Warera totsukuni ni ari : ikade SHU no uta wo utawan ya ?

5. Erusaremu yo, moshi ware nanji wo wasurenaba : waga migi no te sono takumi wo wasure yo kashi.

6. Moshi ware nanji wo omoi idezu, moshi ware Erusaremu wo waga subete no yorokobi no kiwami to nasazuba : waga shita agi ni tsuke yo kashi.

7. SHU yo, negawaku wa Erusaremu no hi ni, Edo-mu no kora ga nashishi koto wo mi kokoro ni tome tamae : Kore wo harai nozoke, sono motoi made mo harai nozoke to karera wa ieri.

8,9 Horobosaru beki Babiron no musume yo, nanji ga warera ni nashishi gotoku, nanji ni mukuyuru hito wa

saiwai naran : nanji no midorigo wo torite iwa no ue ni nage utsu mono wa saiwai naran.

Dai CXXXVIII Hen.

1. Ware wa waga kokoro wo tsukushite nanji ni kansha shi : moromoro no kami no mae nite nanji wo home utawan.

2. Ware nanji no kiyoki miya ni mukaite fushi ogami : nanji no itsukushimi to makoto no yue ni yorite mi na ni kansha sen.

Sowa nanji sono mi kotoba wo takaku shi : moromoro no mi na ni masarite takaku shi tamaitareba nari.

3. Nanji waga yobawarishi hi ni ware ni kotae . waga tamashii ni chikara wo ataete ooshikarashime tamaeri.

4. SHU yo, chi no subete no ō wa nanji ni kansha sen : karera wa nanji no kuchi no moromoro no kotoba wo kikitari.

5. Karera wa SHU no moromoro no michi ni tsukite utawan : SHU no eikwō ōi nareba nari.

6. SHU wa takaku mashimasedomo hikuki mono wo kaerimi tamau : saredo mata ogoreru mono wo tōki yori shiri tamaeri.

7. Tatoi ware nayami no naka wo ayumu tomo, nanji ware wo futatabi ikashi : mi te wo nobete waga ata

no ikari wo fusegi, sono migi no mi te ware wo sukuu
tamau beshi.

8. SHU wa ware ni kakawareru koto wo mattō shi
tamawan: SHU yo, nanji no awaremi wa tokoshie ni
tayuru koto nashi, negawaku wa nanji no te no moromoro
no mi waza wo sute tamau nakare.

Dai CXXXIX Hen. 29 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU yo, nanji wa ware wo saguri: ware wo shiri
tamaeri.

2. Nanji wa waga suwaru wo mo, tatsu wo mo shiri:
mata tōku yori waga omoi wo wakimae tamau.

3. Nanji wa waga ayumu wo mo, waga fusu wo mo
saguri idashi: waga moromoro no michi wo kotogotoku
shiri tamaeri.

4. Sowa waga shita ni hito koto ari tomo: miyo,
SHU, nanji kotogotoku shiri tamau.

5. Nanji wa mae yori, ushiro yori ware wo kakomi:
waga ue ni mi te wo oki tamaeri.

6. Kakaru chishiki wa ito kusushiku shite ware ni
sugu: mata takaku shite oyobu ko o atawazu.

7. Ware izuko ni yukite nanji no mitama wo hanaren
ya: ware izuko ni yukite nanji no mi mae wo nogaren ya?

8. Ware ten ni noboru tomo, nanji kashiko ni imashi:
ware waga toko wo Yomi ni mōkuru tomo, miyo, nanji
kashiko ni imasu.

9. Ware akebono no tsubasa wo karite tobi : umi no hate ni itarite sumu tomo,

10. Kashiko nite nao nanji no mi te ware wo michi biki : nanji no migi no mi te ware wo tamochi tamawan.

11. Yami kanarazu ware wo owan to ware iu tomo : yoru wa hikari to narite ware wo kakomu beshi.

12. Nanji no mi mae ni kuraki wa mono wo kakusu koto naku, yoru mo hiru no gotoku kagayakeri : nanji ni wa kuraki mo hikari mo kotonaru koto nashi.

13. Nanji wa waga harawata wo tsukuri : mata waga haha no tai ni ware wo kumi nashi tamaitariki.

14. Ware nanji ni kansha sen : sowa ware osoru beku kusushiku tsukuraretareba nari.

Nanji no mi waza wa kotogotoku kusushi : waga tamashii wa ito tsubara ni kore wo shireri.

15. Ware kakuretaru tokoro nite tsukurare, chi no sokobe nite tae ni tsuzuri awasareki : sono toki waga hone nanji ni kakururu koto nakariki.

16. Waga mukuro imada matakazarazu ni, nanji no mi me wa hayaku yori kore wo mi tamaeri : hi ni hi ni katachizukurareshi waga hyaku tai no hitotsu dani arazari-shi toki ni, kotogotoku nanji no fumi ni shirusaretari.

17. Kami yo, nanji no moromoro no mi omoi wa ware ni tōtoki koto ika bakari zo ya : sono mi omoi no subekukuri wa ikani ōki kana.

18. Ware kore wo kazoen to suredomo, sono kazu wa

suna yori mo ōshi : ware mesamuru toki mo nao nanji to tomo ni oru.

19. Kami yo, nanji wa kanarazu ashiki mono wo koroshi tamawan : sareba chi wo nagasu mono yo, ware wo hanare sare.

20. Karera wa ashiki kuwadate wo mote nanji ni sakaraite mono iu : nanji no ata wa midari ni mi na wo tonauru nari.

21. SHU yo, ware wa nanji wo nikumu mono wo nikumu ni arazu ya : nanji ni sakaraite okori tatsu mono wo ito ni arazu ya ?

22. Ware itaku karera wo nikumi : karera wo waga ata to nasu nari.

23. Kami yo, negawaku wa ware wo sagurite waga kokoro wo shiri : ware wo kokoromite waga moromoro no omoi wo-shiri tamae.

24. Negawaku wa ware ni yokoshima naru michi no ari ya nashi ya wo mi : ware wo tokoshie no michi ni michibiki tamae

Dai CXL Hen.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa ashiki hito yori ware wo tasuke idashi : ware wo mamorite araburu mono yori nogareshime tamae

2. Karera wa kokoro no uchi ni sokonai wo kuwadate : taezu tatakai wo okosu

3. Karera wa hebi no gotoku onoga shita wo toku naseri : sono kuchibiru no uchi ni mamushi no doku ari.

4. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo tamochite, ashiki hito no te yori nogareshime : ware wo mamorite waga ashi wo tsumazukasen to hakaru araburu hito yori nogareshime tamae.

5. Takaburu mono wa waga tame ni wana to tsuna to wo fuse : michi no hotori ni ami wo hari, katsu oshi wo mōketari.

6. Ware SHU ni ieraku, Nanji wa waga Kami nari : SHU yo, negawaku wa waga inori no koe wo kiki tamae.

7. Waga sukui no chikara naru Shu EHOBA yo : nanji wa tatakai no hi ni waga kōbe wo ōi tamaeri.

8. SHU yo, ashiki hito no negai no mama ni suru koto wo yurushi tamau nakare : sono ashiki kuwadate wo togeshime tamau nakare : osoraku wa karera mizukara hokoran.

9. Ware wo kakomū mono no kōbe wa : onore no kuchibiru no sokonai ni ōwaru beshi.

10. Moetaru sumi karera no ue ni ochi : karera wa hi ni nage irerare, fukaki ana ni nage irerarete, futatabi oki izuru koto atawazaru beshi.

11. Ashiki koto wo iu mono wa yo ni taterarezu : araburu mono wa wazawai ni oi shikarete taosaru beshi.

12. Ware shiru, SHU wa kurushimu mono no utae wo kiki : mazushiki mono no gi wo mamori tamau.

13 Tadashiki mono wa kanarazu mi na ni kansha shi :
naoki mono wa mi mae ni suman.

Dai CXXI Hen.

Yu.

1. SHU yo, ware nanji wo yoberi, negawaku wa
sumiyaka ni ware ni kitari tamae : ware nanji wo yobau
toki, waga koe ni mimi wo katabuke tamae.

2. Negawaku wa waga inori takimono no gotoku
mi mae ni nobori : waga te wo aguru koto yūbe no
sonaemono no gotoku naran koto wo.

3. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga kuchi ni kadomori
wo oki : waga kuchibiru no to wo mamori tamae.

4. Ashiki koto ni waga kokoro wo katabukashimete,
yokoshima wo okonau mono to tomo ni ashiki waza ni
azukarashime tamau nakare : inata karera no umaki
mono wo kurawashime tamau nakare.

5. Tadashiki mono ware wo utsu tomo, ware wa
kore wo itsukushimi to shi : sono ware wo semuru wo
kashira no abura to sen.

Waga kashira wa kore wo inamazu : karera ga
wazawai ni au toki mo waga inori wa taeji.

6. Karera no sabakibito wa iwao no gake ni nagera-
ren : karera wa waga kotoba no amaki ni yorite kiku
koto wo su beshi.

7. Warera no hone wa haka no kuchi ni chirasaru :
lito tsuchi wo tagaeshi ugatsu ga gotoshi.

8. Saredo Shu EHOB^A yo, waga me wa nao nanji ni mukai, ware wa nanji ni yori tanomeri : negawaku wa waga tamashii wo tomoshiki mama ni sute oki tamau nakare.

9. Ware wo mamorite karera ga waga tame ni mōkuru wana wo nogareshime : yokoshima wo okonau mono no oshi wo manukareshime tamae

10. Ashiki mono wo onore no ami ni ochi irashime tamae : saredo ware wa matak^u nogaren koto wo.

Dai CXLII Hen.

1. Ware koe wo idashite SHU ni yobawari : koe wo idashite SHU ni koi motomu.

2. Ware wa sono mi mae ni waga nageki wo sosogi idashi : sono mi mae ni waga nayami wo arawasu.

3. Waga tamashii waga uchi ni kie usen to suru toki mo, nanji waga michi wo shiri tamaeri : hito ware wo toraen tote waga yuku michi ni wana wo kakuseri.

4. Negawaku wa waga migi no te ni mi me wo sogogite mi tamae, hitori dani ware wo shiru mono nashi : ware ni wa sakedokoro naku, mata waga tamashii wo kaerimiru hito nashi.

5. SHU yo, ware nanji wo yobau : ware ieraku, Nanji wa waga sakedokoro, ikeru mono no chi nite waga u beki mono nari to.

6. Negawaku wa waga sakebi ni mi kokoro wo tome tamae : ware itaku hikuku seraretareba nari.

Ware wo semuru mono yori tasuke idashi tamae : karera wa ware ni masarite tsuyokereba nari.

7. Negawaku wa waga tamashii wo hitoya yori idashi : ware ni mi na wo kansha seshime tamae.

Tadashiki mono ware wo meguran : nanji yutaka ni ware wo ashirai tamau bekereba nari.

Dai CXLIII Hen.

1. SHU yo, negawaku wa waga inori wo kiki, waga negai ni mimi wo katabuke tamae : nanji no makoto, nanji no tadashiki wo mote ware ni kotae tamae.

2. Nanji no shimobe no sabaki ni kakatsurai tamau nakare : sowa ikeru mono hitori dani mi mae ni gi to seraruru wa nashi.

3. Ata wa waga tamashii wo seme, waga inochi wo chi ni uchi sute : shinite hisashiku yo wo hetaru mono no gotoku, ware wo kuraki tokoro ni sumawasetari.

4. Waga tamashii wa waga uchi ni kie usen to shi : waga kokoro wa waga uchi ni are sabiretari.

5. Ware wa inishie no hi wo omou ide, nanji no okonai tamaishi subete no koto wo kangae : nanji no mi te no mi waza wo omou.

6. Ware nanji ni mukaite waga te wo nobe : waga

tamashii wa kawaki otoroetaru chi no gotoku nanji wo shitaeri.

7. SHU yo, sumiyaka ni ware ni kotae tamae, waga tamashii wa otorou : ware ni mi kao wo kakushi tamau nakare ; osoraku wa ware ana ni kudar mono no gotoku naran.

8. Ashita ni nanji no itsukushimi wo kikashime tamae : ware nanji ni yori tanomeba nari.

Waga ayumu beki michi wo shirase tamae : ware waga tamashii wo nanji ni agureba nari.

9. SHU yo, negawaku wa ware wo waga ata yori tasuke idashi tamae : ware kakuren to shite nanji ni hashiri yuku.

10. Nanji wa waga Kami nari, ware ni mi mune wo okonau koto wo oshie tamae : megumi fukaki mitama wo mote, ware wo tairaka naru kuni ni michibiki tamae.

11. SHU yo, negawaku wa mi na no tame ni ware wo ikashi : nanji no gi ni yorite waga tamashii wo nayami yori idashi tamae.

12. Mata nanji no itsukushimi ni yorite waga ata wo tachi : tamashii wo kurushimuru mono wo kotogotoku horoboshi tamae ; ware wa nanji no shimobe nareba nari.

Dai CXLIV Hen. 30 Nichi. Asa.

1. SHU waga iwa wa homu beki kana : ikusa suru

koto wo waga te ni oshie, tatakau koto wo waga yubi ni oshie tamaeri.

2. Shu wa waga itsukushimi nari, waga shiro nari : waga takaki yagura nari, ware wo sukui tamau mono nari.

Shu wa waga tate nari, waga yori tanomu mono nari : waga tami wo ware ni shitagawase tamau.

3. SHU yo, hito wa ika naru mono nareba, kore wo shiri tamau ya : hito no ko wa ika naru mono nareba, kore wo mi kokoro ni tome tamau ya ?

4. Hito wa iki ni kotonarazu : sono nagarōru hi wa sugi yuku kage ni hitoshi.

5. SHU yo, negawaku wa nanji no ten wo tarete kudari : mi te wo yama ni tsukete keburu wo tatashime tamae.

6. Inazuma wo uchi idashite karera wo chirashi : nanji no ya wo hanachite, karera wo yaburi tamae.

7. Ue yori mi te wo nobete ware wo sukui : ōmizu yori idashi, adashibito no te yori tasuke tamae.

8. Karera no kuchi wa munashiki koto wo ii : sono migi no te wa itsuwari no migi no te nari.

9. Kami yo, ware nanji ni mukaite atarashiki uta wo utai : tosuji no koto ni awasete nanji wo home utawan.

10. Nanji wa ōtachi ni sukui wo atae : shimobe Dabide wo wazawai no tsurugi yori sukui tamau Kami nari.

11. Negawaku wa ware wo sukuite adashibito no te

yori tasuke idashi tamae : karera no kuchi wa munashiki koto wo ii, sono migi no te wa itsuwari no migi no te nari.

12. Warera no onokogo wa wakaku sodachitaru kusa-ki no gotoku : warera no ominago wa miya no furi ni naraite kizami idashishi sumi no ishi no gotoku naran.

13. Warera no kura wa michi taraite sama-zama no mono wo sonae : warera no hitsuji wa no nite chi yorozu no ko wo umu beshi.

14. Warera no o-usui wa yoku mono wo oi : warera no chimata ni wa seme iru koto naku, mata oshi izuru koto naku, sakebu koto mo nakaran.

15. Kakaru sama no tami wa saiwai nari : SHU wo onoga Kami to suru tami wa saiwai nari.

Dai CXLV Hen.

1. Waga Kami, Ō yo, ware nanji wo agame : yoyo kagiri naku mi na wo home matsuran.

2. Ware higoto ni nanji wo home : yoyo kagiri naku mi na wo home tataen.

3. SHU wa ōi nari; itomo homu beki kana : sono ōi naru koto wa tazune shiru koto katashi.

4. Kono yo wa kano yo ni mukaite nanji no mi waza wo home tatae : nanji no tainō no hataraki wo nobe tsutaen.

5. Ware nanji no homare no eikwō aru miizu wo omoi : nanji no kusushiki mi waza wo fukaku omowan.

6. Hito wa nanji no osoru beki hataraki no ikioi wo katari : ware wa nanji no ōi naru koto wo nobe tsutaen.

7. Karera wa nanji no ōi naru megumi no ato wo ii ide : nanji no gi wo home utawan.

8. SHU wa megumi fukaku, nasake michi : mata ikari tamau koto osoku, awaremi ōi nari.

9. SHU wa yorozu no mono ni megumi ari : sono fukaki awaremi wa mi waza no ue ni amaneshi.

10. SHU yo, nanji no subete no mi waza wa nanji ni kansha shi : nanji no seito wa nanji-wo homen.

11. Karera wa mi kuni no eikwō wo katari : nanji no mi chikara wo nobe tsutaen.

12. Karera wa Shu no tainō no hataraki wo hito nō kora ni satorase : sono mi kuni no eikwō aru miizu wo shirasu beshi,

13. Nanji no kuni wa tokoshie no kuni nari : nanji no matsurigoto wa yorozu yo ni tayuru koto nashi.

14. Shu wa subete taoren to suru mono wo sasae : kagamu mono wo naoku tatashime tamau.

15. Yorozu no mono no me wa nanji wo machi : nanji wa toki ni shitagaite karera ni kate wo atae tamau.

16. Nanji mi te wo hiraki : moromoro no ikeru mono no negai wo akashime tamau.

17. SHU wa sono subete no michi ni tadashiku : sono subete no mi waza ni megumi fukashi.

18. SHU wa subete onore wo yobu mono ni chikaku imashi : makoto, wo mote yobu mono ni chikaku mashi-maseri.

19. Shu wa onore wo osoruru mono no negai wo michi tarashime : sono sakebi wo kikite kore wo sukui tamau.

20. SHU wa subete onore wo itsukushimu mono wo mamori tamau : saredo ashiki mono wo kotogotoku horoboshi tamawan.

21. Waga kuchi wa SHU no homare wo katari : yorozu no tami wa yoyo kagiri naku sono kiyoki mi na wo home matsu beshi.

Dai CXLVI Hen.

1. Nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo : waga tamashii yo, SHU wo home tatae yo.

2. Ware ikeru kagiri wa SHU wo home tatae : waga nagarōru hodo wa waga Kami wo home utawan.

3. Moromoro no kimi ni mo, hito no ko ni mo yori tanomu nakare : sowa karera ni tasuke aru koto nashi.

4. Sono iki ide yukeba kare tsuchi ni kaeru : sono hi kare ga moromoro no kuwadate wa horobu

5. Yakobu no Kami onoga tasuke to suru mono wa saiwai nari : sono nozomi wo onoga Kami EHŌBA ni oku mono wa saiwai nari.

6. Kami wa ame tsuchi to, umi to sono naka naru

arayuru mono wo tsukuri tamaeri : tokoshie ni makoto wo mamori tamau.

7. Shietageraruru mono no tame ni sabaki wo okonai : uetaru mono ni kui mono wo atae tamau.

8. SHU wa torawaretaru hito wo toki hanashi tamau : SHU wa meshii no me wo hiraki tamau.

SHU wa kagamu mono wo naoku tatase tamau : SHU wa tadashiki mono wo itsukushimi tamau.

9. SHU wa adashi kunibito wo mamori, minashigo to yamome to wo sasae tamau : saredo ashiki mono no michi wa kutsugaeshi tamau nari.

10. SHU wa tokoshie ni sube osame tamawan : Shion yo, nanji no Kami wa yorozu yo made sube osame tamawan. SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CXLVII Hen.

Yu.

1. SHU wo home tatae yo, warera no Kami wo home utau wa yoki koto nari : kowa tanoshiki koto nari, tatae matsuru wa yoroshiki ni kanaeri.

2. SHU wa Erusaremu wo kizuki : Isuraeru no sasuraeru mono wo atsume tamau.

3. Shu wa kokoro no kudaketaru mono wo iyashi : sono kizu wo tsutsumi tamau.

4. Shu wa moromoro no hoshi no kazu wo kaze : subete kore ni na wo atae tamau.

5. Warera no Shu wa ōi nari, sono chikara mo mata ōi nari : sono chie wa kiwamari nashi.

6. SHU wa nyawa naru mono wo sasae : ashiki mono wo chi ni hiki otoshi tamau.

7. SHU ni kansha shite utae : koto ni awasete warera no Kami wo home utae.

8. Shu wa kumo wo mote ten wo ōi, chi no tame ni ame wo sonae : moromoro no yama ni kusa wo haeshime tamau.

9. Shu wa kuimono wo kemono ni atae : mata naku kogarasu ni atae tamau.

10. Shu wa uma no chikara wo yorokobi tamawazu : hito no ashi wo yomi shi tamawazu.

11. SHU wa onore wo osoruru mono wo yorokobi : onore no awaremi wo nozomu mono wo yomi shi tamau.

12. Erusaremu yo, SHU wo home tatae yo : Shion yo, nanji no Kami wo home tatae yo.

13. Shu wa nanji no mon no kwannoki wo katō shi : nanji no uchi naru kora wo sakiwai tamaitareba nari.

14. Shu wa nanji no subete no sakai ni yawaragi wo atae : ito yoki mugi wo mote nanji wo akashime tamau.

15. Shu wa sono imashime wo chi ni kudashi tamau : sono mi kotoba wa ito sumiyaka ni hashiru.

16. Shu wa yuki wo hitsuji no ke no gotoku furase : shimo wo hai no gotoku ni maki tamau.

17. Shu wa kōri,wo tsuchikure no gotoku ni nage uchi tamau : tare ka sono samusa ni tayuru koto wo en ya ?

18. Shu mi kotoba wo kudashite kore wo tokashi : sono kaze wo fukashime tamaeba, moromoro no mizu wa nagaru.

19. Shu wa sono mi kotoba wo Yakobu ni shimeshi : sono moromoro no okite to, sono sabaki to wo Isuraeru ni shimeshi tamau.

20. Shu wa izure no kuni wo mo kaku ashirai tamai-shi ni arazu : Shu no moromoro no sabaki wo karera wa shirazaru nari. SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CXLVIII Hen.

1. SHU wo home tatae yo, moromoro no ten yori SHU wo home tatae yo : moromoro no takaki tokoro nite Shu wo home tatae yo.

2. Sono mi tsukai yo, mina Shu wo home tatae yo : sono bangun yo, mina Shu wo home tatae yo.

3. Hi yo, tsuki yo, Shu wo home tatae yo : hikari no hoshi yo, mina Shu wo home tatae yo.

4. Moromoro no ten yo, Shu wo home tatae yo : ten no ue naru mizu yo, Shu wo home tatae yo.

5. Korera wa mina SHU no mi na wo home tatau beshi : sowa Shu meiji tamaitareba, karera wa tsukurare-tari.

6. Shu mata korera wo iyat̄naga ni tate ; mata sugi usumajiki mikotonori wo kudashi tamaeri.

7. Tatsu yo, subete no fuchi yo : chi yori SHU wo home tatae yo.

8. Hi yo, arare yo, yuki yo, kiri yo : mi kotoba ni shitagau arashi yo,

9. Moromoro no yama, moromoro no oka yo : mi wo musubu ki, subete no kōhaku yo,

10. Kemono to, moromoro no kedomono yo : hau mono tō, tsubasa aru tori yo,

11. Chi no ōtachi to, moromoro no tami yo : chi no kimitachi to, chi no moromoro no sabakibito yo,

12. Wakaki onoko to, wakaki omina yo : oitaru hito to, osanaki mono yo,

13. Mina SHU no mi na wo home tatau beshi : sono mi na wa takaku shite tagui naku sono eikwō chi yori mo, ten yori mo ue ni areba nari.

14. Shu wa sono tami no tame ni hitotsu no tsuno wo age tamaeri : kowa sono moromoro no seito no homare nari, Shu ni chikaki tami Isuraeru no kora no homare nari. SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CXLIX Hen.

1. SHU wo home tatae yo, SHU ni mukaite atarashiki uta wo utae : seito no tsudoi nite Shu no homare wo utae.

2. Isuraeru wa onore wo tsukuri tamaishi mono wo yorokobi : Shion no kora wa onoga ō no yue ni yorite tanoshimu beshi.

3. Karera odorī tsutsu sono mi na wo home tatae : koto to tsuzumi nite Shu wo home utau beshi

4. SHU wa onoga tami wo yorokobi : sukui wo mote nyūwa naru mono wo uruwashiku shi tamawan.

5. Seito wa eikwō no yue ni yorite yorokobi : sono fushido nite yorokobi utau beshi.

6. Sono kuchi ni Kami wo homuru uta ari : sono te ni moroha no tsurugi ari.

7. Moromoro no kuni ni ata wo kaeshi : moromoro no tami wo tsuminau beshi.

8. Karera no ōtachi wo kusari wo mote tsunagi : karera no kinin wo kurogane no kase wo mote imashi-men.

9. Kowa shirushitaru sabaki wo karera ni okonau beki tame nari : kakaru homare wa sono moromoro no seito ni ari. SHU wo home tatae yo.

Dai CL Hen.

1. SHU wo home tatae yo, sono seijo nite Kami wo home tatae yo : sono mi chikara no arawaruru ōzora nite Kami wo home tatae yo

2. Sono tainō no hataraki no yue wo mote Kami

wo home tatae yo : sono hiidete ōi naru koto no yue ni
yorite Kami wo home tatae yo.

3. Rappa no koe wo mote Kami wo home tatae yo :
sō to koto to wo mote Kami wo home tatae yo.

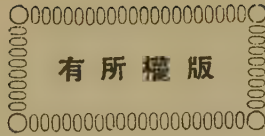
4. Tsuzumi to odorī to wo mote Kami wo home
tatae yo : ito-take wo mote Kami wo home tatae yo.

5. Ne no takaki nyūhachi wo mote Kami wo home
tatae yo : nari hibiku nyūhachi wo mote Kami wo home
tatae yo.

6. Iki aru mono wa mina SHU wo home tatau beshi :
nanjira SHU wo home tatae yo.



大正五年七月十七日印刷
同年七月二十日發行
大正十五年十一月三十日再版



著作權所有者
兼發行者

日本聖公會祈禱書版權委員
東京市外下目黑六五七

吉澤直江

東京市赤坂區青山南町一丁目一

多川幾造

東京市外池袋一六一二

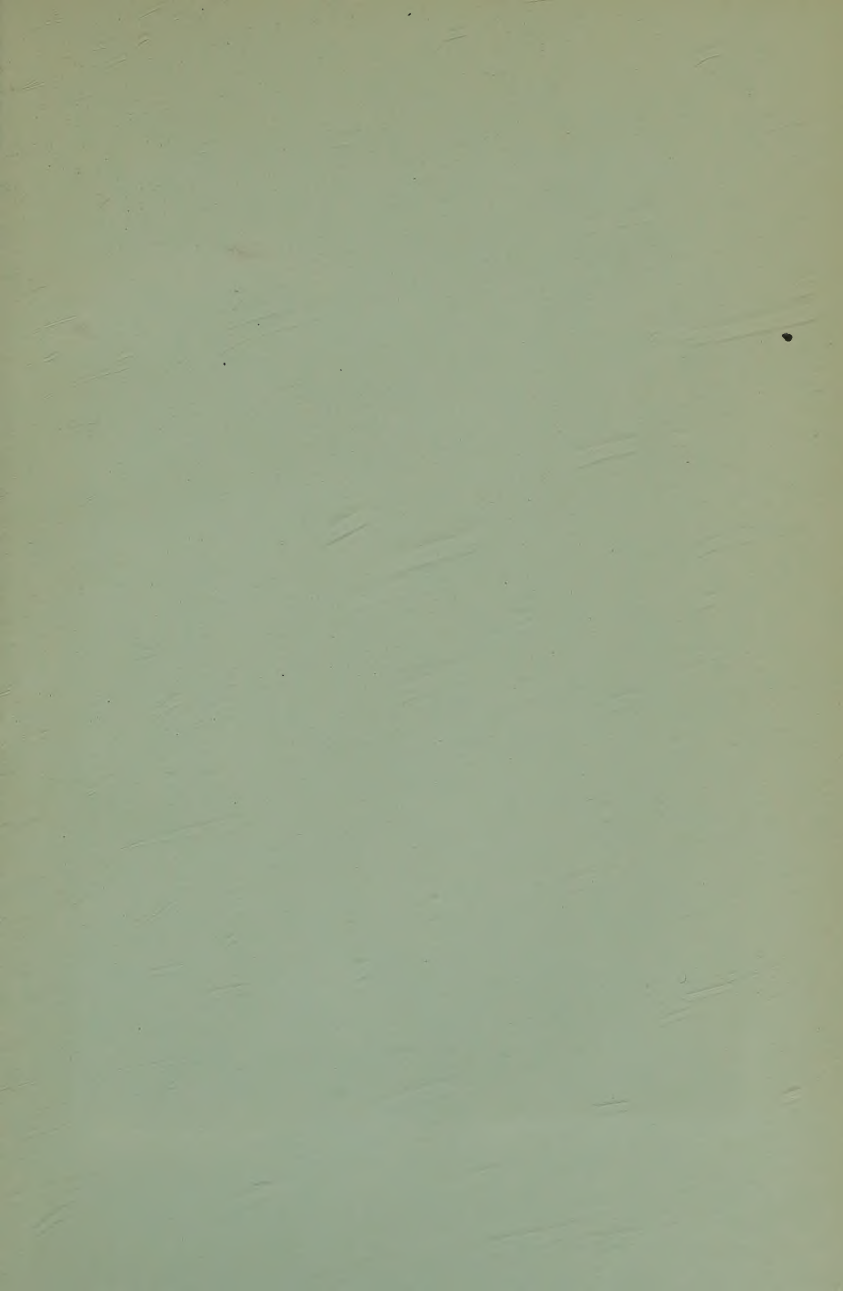
山縣雄杜

東京市小石川區大塚仲町五七

太陽舍小谷實

東京市麻布區材木町二四

發行所
日本聖公會出版社



107475

Lit
3515
1926

Nippon seikōkwai. Book of
common prayer. 1926.

Bible. O.T. Psalms. Japanese.
1926.

Lit

107475

3515

1926

